

Gc
929.2
K563m
v.1
1930244

M. L

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01372 0161

HISTORY OF THE KIMBALL FAMILY

IN
AMERICA,
From 1634 to 1897,

AND OF ITS ANCESTORS

The Kemballs or Kemboldes
OF ENGLAND.

WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE KEMBLE OF BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS.

By LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON, A. M.,
AUTHOR OF THE "MORRISON FAMILY," RAMBLES IN EUROPE, ETC.,
AND
STEPHEN PASCHALL SHARPLES, S. B.,
MEMBER OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS.

V. 1
VOL. I.

BOSTON:
DAMRELL & UPHAM,
Old Corner Bookstore,
283 WASHINGTON STREET.
1897.

HISTORY

OF THE

KIMBALL FAMILY

IN

AMERICA

FROM 1740 TO 1870

AND OF THE KIMBALLS

THE KIMBALLS OF NEW ENGLAND

IN ENGLAND

BY
J. W. KIMBALL
OF
NEW ENGLAND

WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE KIMBALLS OF ENGLAND AND IRELAND

BY FLORENCE ALISON KIMBALL, A. M.

Author of the "Kimball Family," "Kimball in England,"

and

"The Kimball Family in England,"

Editor of the New England Historical Magazine, &c.

NEW YORK: J. W. KIMBALL

VOL. I.
V. 1.

BOSTON

PUBLISHED BY T. W. KIMBALL

and J. W. KIMBALL

and J. W. KIMBALL

1871

CONTENTS.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	1930244	iv
GENERAL INTRODUCTION		1
SUPPLEMENTARY INTRODUCTION		6

CHAPTER I.

The Kimballs of England, p. 8. The Early Home of The Kimballs. Visit to Rattlesden, Hitcham, and Duxford, pp. 9-11. The Records of Rattlesden. Name of Richard and Henry Kimball found on them, p. 12. Letter from Charles Gordon Kimball of London, Eng., p. 11. Change of Orthography, pp. 11-12. Extracts from English Wills, pp. 12-14. Records of Hitcham, Eng., pp. 14-15. The Coat of Arms, pp. 15-17.

CHAPTER II.

Henry Kimball of Mistley, England, and of Watertown, Mass., in 1634, and his descendants, pp. 17-25.

CHAPTER III.

Richard Kimball of Rattlesden, Suffolk County, England, Watertown, and Ipswich, Mass., and his will, pp. 27-32. Descendants of Richard Kimball, pp. 32, 1037.

CHAPTER IV.

The family of Amos Kimball of Vergennes, Vt., 1033. Descendants of Phineas Kimball of West Fairlee, Vt., pp. 1033, 1097. The Kimballs of York County, Me., 1097-1139. The descendants of Nathan Kimball, 1139. Descendants of Caleb Kimball of Chester, N. H., 1142. The Kimballs of Meredith, N. H., 1143. The Kimbles of Boston, Mass., 1146. Appendix containing additions and corrections, 1147.

4450861

LIBRARY OF THE
BIBLIOTHEQUE NATIONALE
PARIS

CONTENTS.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	iv
GENERAL INTRODUCTION	1
SUPPLEMENTARY INTRODUCTION.	6

CHAPTER I.

The Kemballs of England, p. 8. The Early Home of The Kemballs. Visit to Rattlesden, Hitcham, and Buxhall, pp. 9-11. The Records of Rattlesden. Name of Richard and Henry Kimball found on them, p. 10. Letter from Charles Gordon Kimball of London, Eng., p. 11. Change of Orthography, pp. 11-12. Extracts from English Wills, pp. 12-14. Records of Hitcham, England, and orthography of the name, pp. 14-15. The names Kemble and Kimball distinct, p. 15. Coat of Arms, pp. 15-17.

CHAPTER II.

Henry Kimball of Mistley, England, and of Watertown, Mass., in 1634, and his descendants, pp. 17-25.

CHAPTER III.

Richard Kimball of Rattlesden, Suffolk County, England, Watertown, and Ipswich, Mass., and his will, pp. 27-32. Descendants of Richard Kimball, pp. 32, 1087.

CHAPTER IV.

The family of Amos Kimball of Vergennes, Vt., 1088. Descendants of Phineas Kimball of West Fairlee, Vt., pp. 1089, 1097. The Kimballs of York County, Me., 1097-1139. The descendants of Nathan Kimball, 1139. Descendants of Caleb Kimball of Chester, N. H., 1142. The Kimballs of Meredith, N. H., 1143. The Kembles of Boston, Mass., 1146. Appendix containing additions and corrections, 1149.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

With the exception of the group portraits, each picture faces the page on which its subject is mentioned.

The figures following the names in this list indicate the page on which such notice is to be found.

	PAGE
Map	9
Coat of Arms	16
Group of five portraits, five generations	159
Deacon John Kimball ⁵ , Concord, N. H.	159
John Kimball ⁶ , Barton, Vt.	297
Frederick W. Kimball ⁷ , Glover, Vt.	549
Frederick M. Kimball ⁸ , Topeka, Kansas	851
Carl Willis Kimball ⁹ , New York, N. Y.	854
Group of two portraits	323
Joseph Kimball ⁶ , Elgin, Ill.	323
Nancy (Currier) Kimball, Elgin, Ill.	323
David Tenney Kimball ⁶ , Ipswich, Mass.	333
Edmund Kimball ⁶ , Bradford, Mass.	355
Lewis Kimball ⁷ , Nashua, N. H.	374
Josiah Kimball ⁷ , Boston, Mass.	381
William Kimball ⁷ , Oxford, Mass.	403
John E. Kimball ⁸ , Oxford, Mass.	404
David Cross ⁸ , Manchester, N. H.	417
William Wallace Kimball ⁷ , Chicago, Ill.	439
Pardon T. Kimball ⁷ , Dubuque, Iowa	456
Edwin Kimball ⁷ , Preston, Conn.	470
Ann Marie (Ter Bush) Kimball, Wellsborough, Penn.	475
Peter Kimball ⁷ , Grafton, N. H.	515
Leonard Allison Morrison ⁸ , Windham, N. H.	538
Arthur Reed Kimball ⁸ , Waterbury, Conn.	540
Group of two portraits	542
Ellen L. Hills ⁸ , Brooklyn, N. Y.	541
Annie Elizabeth Hills ⁸ , Philadelphia, Penn.	542
John Hazen Kimball ⁷ , Bath, Me.	555
Roy Thurston Kimball ⁸ , San Francisco, Cal.	578
Heber C. Kimball ⁷ , Salt Lake City, Utah	585
Reuben Kimball ⁷ , North Conway, N. H.	588

Group of two portraits	601
George Randolph Dyer, Plainfield, Ill.	602
Elizabeth H. (Kimball) Dyer ⁷ , Plainfield, Ill.	602
Group of two portraits	603
Belle R. (Dyer) Lee ⁸	602
George Dallas Dyer ⁸	603
Group of two portraits	605
Lizzie L. (Dyer) Lyon ⁸	603
Ida M. (Dyer) Whiting	603
John Shackford Kimball ⁷ , Hopkinton, N. H.	639
Daniel B. Kimball ⁷ , Bradford, Mass.	623
Rufus Carleton Kimball ⁷ , Brockton, Mass.	645
David Kimball ⁸ , Portsmouth, N. H.	685
Harriet M. Kimball ⁹ , Portsmouth, N. H.	686
Jason J. Kimball ⁸ , Manchester, N. H.	701
Thomas Dudley Kimball ⁸ , St. Louis, Mo.	728
Sumner Increase Kimball ⁸ , Washington, D. C.	745
John Kimball ⁸ , Concord, N. H.	750
Benjamin Ames Kimball ⁸ , Concord, N. H.	752
William Smith Kimball ⁸ , Rochester, N. Y.	754
Nelson W. Kimball ⁸ , Dubuque, Iowa	774
Robert J. Kimball ⁸ , New York and Randolph, Vt.	780
Residence of Robert J. Kimball ⁸ , Randolph, Vt.	782
Chester F. Kimball ³ , Wellsborough, Penn.	794
Charles N. Kimball ⁹ , Wellsborough, Penn.	796
Charles Bradbury Kimball ⁸ , Oakland, California	810
Carlos C. Kimball ⁸ , Hartford, Conn.	814
Charles P. Kimball ⁸ , Chicago, Ill.	828
John R. Kimball ⁸ , Suncook, N. H.	884
Levi Woodbury Kimball ⁸ , Oakland, Cal.	888
Edward P. Kimball ⁸ , Portsmouth, N. H.	898
Group of two portraits	909
Daniel Burns Dyer ⁸ , Augusta, Ga.	909
Susie Olive (Dyer) Schermerhorn ⁸	603
Gorham Gates Kimball ⁸ , Red Bluff, California	951
John Gardner Kimball ⁹ , Nashua, N. H.	991
Charles Frederick Kimball ⁹ , Chicago, Ill.	1042
George A. Kimball ⁹ , Greenfield, Mass.	1046
Stephen Paschall Sharples, Cambridge, Mass.	1062

ARRANGEMENT.

The arrangement followed in this work is that recommended by Mr. John Ward Dean and used in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

Each head of a family receives a number when first mentioned. The families of Henry Kembball¹ of Watertown, and Richard¹ of Ipswich, are numbered independently. Independent numbers are given to several families who are mentioned in the last chapter of the work.

Taking as an illustration, the family of Richard¹: He had eleven children, who are numbered i. to xi. Henry², the oldest son, has the number "2" before his name. Richard², the next son, has the number "3" before his name. John is number "4", Thomas² is number "5", Benjamin² is number "6", and Caleb² is number "7". Turning to the next generation we find the first name under it is Henry Kimball², the head of a family, with the figure "2" before his name. The next family in this generation is that of Richard Kimball², who has the figure "3" before his name, and so on with the rest of this generation. Looking now at the children of Henry Kembball² we find that John³, of the third generation, has the figure "8" before his name, and turning to the third generation we find the first name there is John Kimball³, who has the number "8" before his name. The small figures at the right of and above the name serve to show the generation to which the person belongs, counting the immigrant ancestor as one.

Names which do not have Arabic figures before them are not carried into the next generation. The only abbreviations used in this work, except for the states, are: b., born; d., died; m., married; res., resided; and dau., daughter. The places of birth of children are not given when their parents have resided continuously in one town. In cases where the parents have moved from one town to another, the place of birth and residence of the children has been given as far as possible. When the residences of the children are not given, they are, so far as known, the same as that of the parents.

EARLY MIGRATIONS OF THE KIMBALLS.

The descendants of Henry Kimball remained in Watertown and Waltham, Mass., and that vicinity, until after 1800; since that time some of them have settled in New Hampshire.

The principal settlements of the descendants of Richard Kimball have been as follows:

Henry² remained for some time after his marriage in Watertown, Mass. He then removed to Ipswich, but finally settled in Wenham, Mass. He had three sons who left descendants. Henry³ went to Haverhill, Mass. He left no descendants of the name. John³ went first to Newbury, Mass., and then to Amesbury. His descendants are numerous; they went to New Hampshire and Maine. In late years, some of them have returned to the vicinity of Boston, Mass. Joseph³ went to Preston, Conn.; his descendants lived there for two or three generations, and then some of them went to Plainfield, N. H. Richard Kimball² early settled in Wenham, and his descendants are still to be found in that town. One branch of this family went to Exeter, N. H., and another to Dover, N. H. One of his grandchildren, Ebenezer, went to Hopkinton, Mass. His descendants are very widely scattered; many of them are to be found in New York state and further west. Some still reside in Massachusetts.

John Kimball³ went to Ipswich, Mass., with his father. His descendants are still in that town. One of his grandsons went to Norwich, Conn., and another to Stonington, Conn. They both left large families, and many of the Connecticut Kimballs are descended from them. Another descendant went to Buxton, Me. Still others went to Rhode Island, and most of the Rhode Island Kimballs belong to this branch.

Thomas Kimball² early settled in the part of Bradford now known as Groveland. His descendants have been numerous in that part of the town. One branch of this family emigrated to the vicinity of Fitchburg, Mass. Another went to Fryeburg,

Me., and still another to Bridgton, Me. The descendants of Thomas Kimball have been prominent in public affairs.

Benjamin Kimball² went to Bradford to live near his wife's father; his family was thrifty and multiplied exceedingly, and occupied the land, until at one time it was said that every one in Bradford was named Kimball except one man, and his name was Kimball Farrar. Benjamin's descendants followed the Merrimack river northward, and they are the most numerous of the Kimballs in the Merrimack valley. Of late years, many of them have gone West.

Caleb Kimball² settled in Ipswich, and his descendants have been numerous in that part of Essex county. One of his grandsons went to Newbury, Mass.; his descendants settled in Sanbornton, N. H.

NOTICE.

In making our investigations for this work, it has been our rule to take everything we could find on the records. In this way, we have accumulated much more material than we could use. This material has all been carefully preserved. It has been found that in many instances dates differ on different records. We have done the best we could with our material; but, doubtless, errors will be found in this work. Any person discovering such errors, or wishing to make inquiries about Kimballs who are not recorded in the work, will please communicate with S. P. Sharples, 13 Broad St., Boston.

GENERAL INTRODUCTION.

In 1880, when the "History of the Morison or Morrison Family" was published, the thought came that it would be well for me to prepare a history of the Kimballs, as I had of the Morrisons. My mother being a Kimball, it was my great desire to know the history of her ancestors and to place such a history in permanent form. A memorial like this would be much more permanent than a granite shaft, and would be a reminder of them to their descendants in the present and in all the generations of the future. Since that time I have been diligently collecting information. It has been a most prolific race; its branches extend in all directions and its members have become as numerous as the leaves. To trace them out and to gather in their separate histories was like gathering in and numbering the autumnal forest leaves.

The Kimballs have long been plentiful in Ipswich, Mass., the old nesting ground, and from there they have spread to all parts of New England, and New York; many are in the great West, a few in the South, and some have gone to the Dominion of Canada. Nearly every section of the North American continent has its representatives of this Puritan stock.

Some of the name remained in England when the Kemballs emigrated to these shores in 1634. The family has never been numerous there, and is almost unknown outside of the parent county of Suffolk.

It was my intention to write only a history of the descendants of Benjamin Kimball², son of Richard¹, the Emigrant, my mother's branch of the family. It was found that in order to do this, much material relating to other branches must be collected. It was thought best to utilize this material. And by the advice and desire of members of the family, I was induced to undertake the history of all the Kimballs in America. The task

expanded, and soon assumed enormous proportions. Richard Kimball¹, with his eleven children, made a large family; all his children married except one, and she may have married. For more than three hundred years, they have obeyed literally the injunction "to multiply and replenish the earth." The tree throve after it was transplanted. The material for the history for two hundred years was very scant. It was buried in court and town records or had to be gathered from the dim traditions of the past. Much of this information was collected before scarce a living representative of the race was reached. The family for two hundred years had lived in New England and left hardly a fragment of their history behind them save that recorded on the tombstones and the town books. Men had fought through the wars of the country from the affray at Bloody Brook, where Caleb Kimball was killed, down to the War of the Rebellion, where on many a hard-fought field the Kimballs were to be found. Information in regard to the last three generations, and especially in regard to the present one, was more easy, or should have been more easy, to procure. It was sought to obtain this from the public records and by correspondence with living members of the family.

In the midst of this wearisome and seemingly unending task, it was my good fortune to learn that Professor Stephen Paschall Sharples of Cambridge, Mass., whose wife is a descendant of Benjamin Kimball², was collecting and arranging information in regard to the family.

After some correspondence, we decided that we could do better work together than separately. Thus we became co-workers and co-editors. The field was abundantly large for our united efforts, and by this co-operation, a better, more thorough and accurate work has been produced than either of us could have prepared alone.

Genealogists and historians are born and not made. Professor Sharples, with his powerful natural bent in that direction, with his quick, strong, retentive memory, by his long training as an expert in another line, by his nearness to many public records, and by his business carrying him to all parts of New England, and by his access to many public records, original

documents, and sources of information not readily accessible to me, was able to correct many errors in the accounts already published, to detect some in our manuscripts, and to verify much work already done. This labor he pursued to such a remarkable extent that this record is believed to be as nearly perfect as it is possible to make it.

Together we had collected a vast amount of facts, statistics, and material for biographies. Professor Sharples had taken charge of this so far as arranging it in genealogical order. In 1893, I made a copy of the work, wrote and inserted the biographical matter in the proper places, and prepared the manuscript for the printer. But for various reasons, the work was delayed. We still kept collecting material. New avenues opened before us, missing branches were discovered, and still more important, many missing links were found. In some instances, the identification of a single ancestor added over a hundred names to the record. So much additional matter was collected that it became evident that the entire work would have to be re-written in order to introduce in the appropriate places the new genealogical matter and the personal sketches and biographies that had come to hand. As I was on the point of beginning this task, a severe illness placed all work of the kind out of my power. The work therefore had to be completed by Professor Sharples. He is busily engaged in his professional duties, but for the past two years he has given all the time that he could to the work, spending on it an average of five hours a day, arranging the material already procured, writing many new biographical sketches, investigating doubtful points, and making a type-written copy for the printer.

CHARACTERISTICS OF THE FAMILY.

In so long a study of a family, one cannot fail to observe those salient characteristics, mental and physical, which appear in successive generations. The same looks and physical build often present themselves in different branches very far removed in kinship. They often possess the same pronounced and peculiar qualities of mind. Many of the stock have been noted

for their powerful and retentive memories. A public speech heard, a sermon listened to, the proceedings of a convention attended, would so powerfully impress themselves upon their minds that, years after, the words of the speaker would be recalled, the text of the preacher given, the substance of the discourse presented, the names of the leading men who had attended the convention mentioned, and the proceedings rehearsed.

As a family, it has not been distinguished for men who were leaders in thought. Not many of its members have been noted in the great political world or in professional or literary work, but they have figured more largely in the common walks of life. They have been looked upon in the communities where they have lived as reliable men and women, and, commencing with Richard¹ and his sons, they have frequently been placed in positions of trust in the town and church government in the places where they resided. In business circles, they have been exceptionally strong. They have loved the activities and excitements of commercial life and have very generally been successful as business men. They have been money-getters and money-keepers, and while until recent times not many of them have been rich, they have generally been in comfortable circumstances. Now, many of the name are wealthy.

Richard Kimball¹ was a wheelwright in England, as many Kemboulds before him had been, and in every generation of his descendants, we find numbers following the same occupation. Even at the present time, some members of the family are largely interested in the business.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

We have been greatly helped in the publication of the book by a large subscription for copies made by the late William S. Kimball of Rochester, N. Y.

To Hon. John Kimball of Concord, N. H., Col. Robert J. Kimball of New York and Randolph, Vt., W. W. Kimball of Chicago, Ill., Capt. F. M. Kimball of Topeka, Kansas, and to Roy T. Kimball, Esq., of San Francisco, Cal., we are under obligations

for a liberal patronage for copies, and for historical matter furnished us. To Major-General John Shaw Kimball of Fairseat, Wrotham, Seven Oaks, Co. of Kent, England, and his brother, Charles G. Kimball, of Cranley Gardens, South Kensington, London, England, and the late Lewis Kimball of Nashua, N. H., and many others, our thanks are due for interesting and valuable information. To George H. Kimball of Cleveland, Ohio, Harry P. Hammond of Concord N. H., and especially to Miss Sarah Louise Kimball of Oakland, California, and to Thomas D. Kimball of St. Louis, we wish to return our thanks for aid and assistance in preparing this history. We are particularly grateful to Perley Derby and Alfred Poor, of Salem, Mass., for the use of their valuable manuscripts, placed at our disposal. And to all who have in any way helped us in any manner in this unremunerative task, our thanks are rendered. Without their aid, the undertaking would have been almost impossible. To those who have furnished engravings of themselves and others, we, with those of the present and future generations, will be grateful.

This "History of the Kimball Family" greatly exceeds in size and amount of research the work we expected to prepare when we commenced it.

The task is now finished, and we offer the work, as a memorial, to the members of the family, who may therein find how their ancestors have assisted in building up this country. To historians, it will be interesting as showing the wanderings of the descendants of the early settlers of Massachusetts Bay, and it may serve to assist local recorders in determining the origin of a portion of their population.

LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON.

Windham, N. H., January 1, 1897.

SUPPLEMENTARY INTRODUCTION.

My friend Morrison wishes me to say a few words in relation to my part of the present work. Brought up among the Friends of Southern Pennsylvania, one of the earliest maxims instilled into my mind was never to be idle, never to waste time that could be usefully employed. Some years ago, I was appointed by the Governor of Massachusetts, Assayer of Liquors for the Commonwealth. This office involved much waiting around the courts. I soon found that there was a rich mine of genealogical matter hidden away in the old records at Salem, Mass. A casual remark dropped at a Thanksgiving dinner by some one of my father-in-law's family, "that they knew nothing of their ancestors, except that they thought that they came from somewhere in New Hampshire or Massachusetts," gave me something to work upon. I began by trying, with aid of the documents on file at Salem and some town histories, to see if I could find out anything in regard to the New England ancestors of my children. After a year's work at such odd times as would have been otherwise wasted, I was able to say that I could trace every one of their ancestors back to 1720, and most of them back to 1630. In doing this I had accumulated considerable material. Perley Derby of Salem, Mass., seeing that I was interested in the matter, placed in my hands a lot of material that he had collected with regard to the Kimball family, with the remark that I might have it. It was an almost hopeless task to straighten it out. He had already used part of it in the preparation of a memorial of James Kimball. I found on examination of this mass of material, that I had the foundation for some work, and as an exercise in genealogical work, I tried to see what I could do with it. Shortly after this, Alfred Poor of Salem, Mass., placed at my disposal a number of notes he had made in regard to the Kimballs of Bradford, Haverhill, and Groveland, Mass., and also some relating to the Kimballs of southern New Hampshire. These I found of great value.

They were made between 1850 and 1860. Mr. Poor made several genealogical trips and interviewed every person whom he thought could give him any information. The material thus collected is still in a great measure undigested. It is a mine of wealth to those who wish to explore the families of the region mentioned. I have visited personally every probate office in eastern Massachusetts; I have either visited or caused to be visited every probate office in New Hampshire, and have had abstracts of all the wills found therein made, so that I could trace as far as possible the movements of the family. I have also visited all the town records in Essex county, with one or two exceptions, and in these cases I have had the records examined. All this has involved several thousand letters and nearly ten years of work. Kimballs have been written to in all parts of the country, but I am sorry to say that I cannot commend the family as good letter-writers. It is not their habit to write a letter to-day that can be put off till to-morrow. Still there have been notable exceptions to this, and I have had many pleasant letters from members of the family in the course of the work. I have done my best to have the genealogical matter of this work correct, but I am conscious that there are still many errors in it. In some cases, we are still in the dark. While I think every one who looks into the matter will be convinced that the Kimballs of York county, Me., are descendants of Richard Kimball¹ of Ipswich, so far I have been unable to prove this, but the traditions are that they came from Ipswich, and the given names are the same.

While at times the task has been a weary one, on the whole it has been pleasant, and I return my thanks to many members of the family who have assisted me. I wish also to acknowledge my indebtedness to the many town histories which I have consulted and to the published genealogies that have been used in the work.

STEPHEN P. SHARPLES.

Cambridge, Mass., January, 1897.

CHAPTER I.

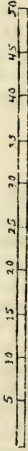
THE KEMBALLS OF ENGLAND—THE EARLY HOME OF THE KEMBALLS IS FOUND—VISIT TO HITCHAM AND BUXHALL—GEN. KEMBALL OF ENGLAND—LETTER OF CHARLES GORDON KEMBALL—CHANGE OF ORTHOGRAPHY—EXTRACTS FROM ENGLISH WILLS—RECORDS OF HITCHAM, ENGLAND—EARLY ORTHOGRAPHY OF THE NAME—KEMBALL AND KEMBLE, DIFFERENT NAMES—THE ARMS.

Previous to 1889 all that was known in regard to the Kemballs who came to this country, was, that they came from Ipswich, England, in the ship *Elizabeth*, William Andrews, master. In the list of passengers by this ship, we find the names of Henry and Richard Kemball, who have been supposed to be brothers, because they came over on the same ship and settled in the town of Watertown. There is no evidence that they were so related. They did not settle in the same part of Watertown, but three miles apart. Matters were in this state in 1889 when Mr. Morrison resolved to make a trip to England and Europe. During this trip he obtained positive evidence in regard to the parish from which Richard Kemball¹, his wife, Ursula Scott, and his brother-in-law, Thomas Scott, came. The way that he obtained possession of this evidence, is perhaps best explained by the following letter, received from him in answer to some inquiries which I made of him regarding the home of the Kemballs :

To Stephen P. Sharples :

DEAR SIR: In accordance with the design formed by me, when I left America, I made arrangements while in London to visit Ipswich, in Suffolk county, and to see if I could find any clues which would enable me to trace to the home parish the ancestor of the Kimballs of America. While making researches and during frequent

NORTH SEA.



Miles.

visits to Somerset House, in London, I met Henry F. Waters, the accredited agent of the New England Historic Genealogical Society of Boston, Mass., who has made many researches and valuable historical discoveries in old England relating to New England families. He told me that he had made some investigations in the public records in Suffolk county, and had found frequent mention of the Kemballs who lived in several parishes in the vicinity of Bury St. Edmunds. The scraps of information which he had about them he placed at my disposal. Chief among these was the will of Henry Scott of Rattlesden. This will proved beyond a doubt that Richard Kemball¹ married Ursula Scott, and showed that Henry Scott lived in the parish of Rattlesden. Mr. Waters was strongly of the opinion that Rattlesden might also prove to be the home of Richard Kemball¹, who came to America in 1634, but of this he had no absolute proof. Going to Ipswich, I consulted the records in the District Register's office, and found that the Kemballs had lived for some hundreds of years in Rattlesden, Buxhall, Hitcham, and other parishes to the south of Bury St. Edmunds. Among the recent records were found the wills of Richard and Henry Kemball of Bury St. Edmunds.

THE EARLY HOME OF THE KEMBALLS IS FOUND.

At Bury St. Edmunds, I also examined the records. Enough was found to convince me that Rattlesden was an important place which should be visited. I proceeded to Stowe Market, and from there was conveyed to Rattlesden, five miles away. Late on a sunny afternoon I reached that quaint little hamlet and called at the rectory to see the rector of the parish, Rev. Mr. Barney, since deceased, who was custodian of the records, which extended back to 1558. I made arrangements with him to consult the records the next morning. The rectory is pleasantly situated amid the old trees of the glebe. The church stands near the rectory, is a good looking edifice of stone, and seems to be a modern structure. From there I wandered into the village of Rattlesden. It is a small, straggling hamlet, pleasantly situated in a gently sloping valley. The roofs of many of the houses are covered with tiles. It is in an agricultural district, and the fields on the sloping sides of the surrounding hills look productive and pleasant.

There is no hotel in the village, and I was a guest at what is called a "Public," known as "The Five Bells," kept by a Mrs. Moore. It was the only place of entertainment. In the evening the village schoolmaster, a soldier who had served in the Crimea and in India, and other dignitaries of the village congregated in the small sitting-room, seated themselves on the wooden benches around the table, where they smoked, told stories, discussed politics, and drank their whiskey or ale, after the manner of Tam O'Shanter and his cronies, in the manner that has probably been followed for hundreds of years. It was a new phase of life to me, and a very entertaining one, giving as it

did a glimpse at old English customs. Promptly at ten o'clock the house was closed and the guests of the evening repaired to their several homes.

My slumbers in the parish of my forefathers were sweet and refreshing. In the morning I went again to the rectory, to study the ancient records, and examine them from 1558 to 1660. I found the baptism of Henry², son of Richard and Ursula Kemball¹, as follows: "Henry Kemball ye Sonne of Richard and Ursula his wife baptized xii, Aug. 1615." There were many other evidences of the connection of the Kemballs with this place. After a close examination of the records, I bade the very eccentric old rector farewell, and started for Hitcham. We passed up a steep hill out of the village. The highway led through tall hedges till we reached the summit, a broad plateau, from which there was a good prospect of the surrounding country. Large fields were enclosed by high hawthorne hedges. Numerous tall trees showed the division lines between different owners. The country was pleasing to the eye. It was the harvest season, and from the hill overlooking Rattlesden, with its church, its straggling houses with their roofs of tile and thatch, we could view the country around, with its fields of ripening grain and broad expanses of clover in full bloom, which undulated in the breezes and filled the air with its aroma.

Through scenes like this, over a smooth, hard road, winding among and over the hills, I rode to Hitcham. A few days before I arrived at this place, Thomas Kemball, an aged citizen of Hitcham, had died. Going to the rectory I had the pleasure of meeting the very genial and courteous rector, Rev. A. R. Grant. He placed his parish records at my disposal, showed me every attention, and rendered me all the personal assistance possible. It gives me pleasure to here acknowledge my grateful appreciation of his kindness. In these records I found abundant evidence that the Kemballs had long been residents of the place. It was an old hive of the family. The next place I visited was Buxhall, where the Rev. Mr. Hill was rector; he very kindly placed the parish books at my disposal. I examined the records but found nothing of importance. Few of the Kemballs had lived there.

After returning to London, by correspondence I made the acquaintance of Major-Gen. J. S. Kemball of the British army.* His residence is Fairseat, Wrotham, Seven Oaks, County of Kent, England. I afterwards had an interesting correspondence with him on my return to the United States. He had recently hunted up the ancestry of his family, and had traced it to Hitcham. He had the Hitcham and other records

*The Kimbells lived chiefly in the southwest of Suffolk county, and the old parish registers and the churchyards of the parishes of Rattlesden, Hitcham, Croton, Boxford, Bildeston, and Felsham are full of the names of Kemballs.

The William Kemball born in 1623, mentioned in the following letter, was a lad eleven years of age when Richard Kemball¹ left Rattlesden and emigrated to America.

copied, and he sent them to me after my return to this country. His brother, Charles Gurdon Kemball, sent with these records an interesting letter, which I enclose.

Respectfully yours,

LEONARD A. MORRISON.

"15 CRANLEY GARDENS,
SOUTH KENSINGTON,
LONDON S. W.

March 4, 1890.

Leonard A. Morrison, Esq.:

MY DEAR SIR: I have at last succeeded in getting most of the papers out of the Heralds College, and those that I have I have had copied on their paper and now send you, without waiting for the remainder, which from my past experience of the Heralds College, I fear I may not get for some time. I am afraid that the copies I am enclosing may not prove of much use, but probably they will be interesting reading to you. What the remaining papers are which the College promised to return later on I do not know, but if I find that they may be of interest to you I will send copies also of them. You will see that our family name is variously spelt, apparently "according to the taste and fancy of the speller," as Sam Weller would have said. I think that the original name was undoubtedly "Kymbolde." I don't know whether you have a map of Suffolk by you; if not you may be interested in hunting up the different villages and towns named, and I therefore enclose one. Apparently our family lived exclusively in the west of the county, inclining more to the south than the north. We, *i. e.*, my two brothers and I, have been concerned simply with our own pedigree, and have been content to commence with a great-great-great-grandfather, William Kemball, who was born in 1623, who was the father of William Kemball of Hitcham who died in 1702, leaving a son, Rev. William Kemball of Brandon, a curate of Dowerham, in the N.-W. of Suffolk. The latter had thirty-two children, of whom my grandfather, Vero Kemball, of Hitcham, was the youngest. This Vero married Letitia Philippa Gurdon, daughter of the rector of Apington, in the S. W. of the county. At my brother General Kemball's request I enclose you his photograph for your acceptance. I am afraid I have not afforded you much useful information, but if there is anything I can, in your opinion, do for you, I am at your service. I am, Dear Sir,

Yours very truly,

C. G. KEMBALL."

CHANGE OF ORTHOGRAPHY.

With this letter were a number of abstracts of wills, registers of birth, death and marriage. Only a few of these will be

given, only enough being quoted to show the changes that the name underwent in England before the family came to this country. Since coming to this country the descendants of Richard Kemball¹ have very generally changed the spelling of the name by substituting "i" for "e", and "Kemball" has become "Kimball"; this change took place very soon after they emigrated. On the other hand, the descendants of Henry Kemball, until the beginning of this century, always spelled the name Kemball.

EXTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS.

The first will to be quoted is that of "Henry Kymbolde", dated 16 Aug. 1524 :—

"I Henry Kymbolde the younger of Hecham in the Countye of Suff." "to be buried in the Churcheyard of Hecham." "To John Kymbolde my sonne one of my bullocke" "to Margaret Kymbolde my Doughter another bullocke" Residue of Goods to "Agnes myne Wyff". "Annes Kymbolde my wyff and Thomas Kymbold the elder my ffather of Hecham" "Ext^x & Ex^{or}" proved March 14, 1523-4.

In the second will we have the name of Richard Kymbolde appearing. The Henry of this will may have been the uncle of Henry of the first will :—

6 July 1526 "I Henry Kymbolde of Hecham in ye Countye of Suff." "I wyll that Rychard Kymbolde my sonne" shall have my house that I dwell in called Brakys" Also "My tenement called Warrens". Mentions Thomas Kymbolde his sonne, "Peter Kymbolde his son." "Elizabeth, his youngest daughter." "Wyll that Henry Kymbolde to have my tenement called Pokellys with a crofte, called "Halles croft", and another croft called "Swymer field". Mentions Maryon his wyff, doughter Agnes Lookwood doughter Elizabeth Bantofte, Henry Bantofte his godson, Esall Lokwood "my goddoughter" Thomas Bendyehe my godsonne" Anne Bendyehe my Doughter" "Robert Rowsse my godsonne" "myne wyff, Richard Kymbolde my sonne and Leonard Lokwood Ex^r & Ex^{ors}" Robert

Rowss of Hadley Supervisor. Witnesses Henry Todd, Thomas Bantofte Thomas Wettin and Geoffrey Tamnat.

On Jan. 4, 1558, Henry Kembold of Hechm Leaves to his wife the tenement that he dwells in called "Pogelles". This Henry is evidently the son of Henry mentioned above. But he spells his name "Kem" instead of "Kym". The spelling of "Pokelles" is also changed. He also mentions "Halls Crofte" and "Swynesfield" which he gives to "Harrye Kembolde his son. To Thomas Kembolde his son he gives a piece of land in "Rattlesden" called "Hodges Medowe". He also leaves property to his son Richard Kimball, mentions his daughters Agnes and Margaret. He gives to Henry and Thomas all my "Toles and tymbar" "My horse myll with all that do belonge to it to Herrye Kembold my son after my wyffes decease".

His wife "Cicelie Kembolde of Hitcham wedowe" made a will which was proved, Dec, 8, 1582, in this she mentions her three sons Henry Thomas and Richard. She mentions Priscilla Kembolde daughter of Henry Kembolde. She calls her daughter Margaret Pricke.

The last will that I shall quote is that of Richard Kembolde the elder of Hitcham. This is interesting on account of the very full list of his descendants. He was the brother of Henry Kembolde, whose will was made in 1558, and son of Henry whose will was made in 1626. His wife was Agnes, and he wills as follows:—

"To my eldest sonnē Henrye Kembolde £10." "to my grand Children Thomas Kembolde and Henrye Kembolde my said sonne Henries two sonnes 40s/ each and to Ellen Kembolde and Elizabeth Tarvar the two daughters of the said Henrye my eldest sonne 20s/—each" "to the eldest childe of the saide Elizabeth Tarvar 20s/ when 21. "to Edmunde Kembolde my sonne £5. to enye of the children of the saide Edmunde my sonne 40s/ when 21, To Adam Ransone of Monkeselye" "to enye one of the children of the saide Adam Ransone 40s/ when 21. "To Richard Ransone, Thomas Ransone, and John Ransone brethren of the afore named Adam Ransone £3. and to Wittm

Ransone ther brother 40s/" "Unto my daughter Marrion Harper the mother of the above named Ransons 20s/" "to Elenor Killiam my daughter 40s" "to my godsonne Richarde Kilham, her sonne 40s/ when 21. "to Alice Clinche her daughter and to her eldest sonne Wittm Clinche 40s/ apiece. To my grande childe Steven Kembolde of Bildestone £5. "to Agnes Hart my daughter of Monkselye £5. "to John Hart and Thomas Hart sonnes of my aforesaide Daughter Agnes Hart £3. apiece.

To my Daughter Brame of Chelesworth 40s/ and to her dawghter Alice Brame 40s/ "to my dawghter Elizabeth Webbe of Nawton 10s / and a load of wood a year for life." to her sonne Robte Webb. £5. to her sonne Thomas Webb £5. to Nicholas Webb my Daughters thirde sonne 20 Noble when 21. "to Rachell Webb, Margaret Webb and Janne her three Daughters £5 apiece. they under 21, unto Joane Webb and Elizabeth Webb £4 apiece "40s/ to be bestowed upon my daughter Haynes. to enye one of my saide Dawghter Haynes her children £3 apiece when 21.

In these wills the constant repetition of the names Henry, Richard, and Thomas is particularly to be noticed. Peter Kembolde of Bury St. Edmund, brother to the above Richard, leaves his property to Henry Kembold of Brettenham, his nephew, to Marion Ransonne, the daughter of Richard Kembold, and to Peter, the son of Edmonde Kembolde, and others.

RECORDS OF HITCHAM, ENGLAND—EARLY ORTHOGRAPHY OF THE
NAME.

Turning now to the baptisms in Hitcham we will select from the long list a few to show the spelling of the name :—

- 1583 April 14. Petrus Kembould filius Edmunde Kemb.
- 1606 May 4 Stephanus Kembould filius Petri Kembolde.
- 1609 May 7 Rosa Kimbold filia Petri Kimbold.
- 1611 May 19, Adamus Kembolde filius Petri Kembolde.
- 1613-14 Feb. 20. Dorathea Kembolde filia Petri Kembolde.
- 1615-16 Richardus Kembolde filius Petri Kembolde.
- 1617 May 11, Johana Kembolde filia Petri Kembolde.

1617 Nov. 5. Abigala Kembold filia Richardi Kembolde.

1617-18 Johannis Kembolde filius Petri Kembolde.

1621 Sept. 2, Abratia Kemball filius Petri Kemball. This is the first entry in which the name has its modern spelling. After this date the spelling is almost uniformly Kemball, although in a few instances the variation Kemboll is found, and as late as 1655 and '57 a few instances of reversion to the original form occur; for instance, in 1657, is the entry, Abigill Kembould daughter of William Kembould, born Dec. 30.

Whether the Abigala Kembold mentioned as born in 1617 was the daughter of Richard, the emigrant, we do not know, but she was of about the right age. We think that, in conclusion, we can safely say that the names of Kemball and Kemble have been distinct names for at least four hundred years and that there is no evidence that they were ever the same. The Kemballs have lived in Suffolk county for at least four hundred years. They have always belonged to the so-called middle class in England. On the other hand, the Kembles have lived in Wiltshire even longer. They have a coat of arms and belong to the nobility. Only one family of Kembles was early in New England, and their descendants have ceased to exist, in the male line. I have made a careful investigation in regard to this family, and their history is given in an appendix to this work. There were two families of Kembles early in New Jersey. About these I have been able to ascertain but little, still I have a few letters from their descendants. They claim to belong to the same family as the celebrated English actors. Peter Kemble was very prominent previous to the Revolution; he was wealthy, was a member of the Governor's Council, and his daughter married General Gage of the British army.

Of late years several of the Kemballs have occupied distinguished positions in the British army. The most distinguished of these is General Sir Arnold Burrowes Kemball, who was born in 1820, son of Arnold Kemball, Esq. For long services in the East he was given the rank of Knight Commander of the Star of India in 1866. He was made a Knight Commander of the Order of the Bath in 1878. He has passed through the various

grades in the British army, from Lieutenant in 1837, to that of General.

THE ARMS.

So far as we can ascertain the Kimballs have never had a coat of arms. Several so-called coats of arms have been published in this country. One of these is in existence in Salem, Mass. It is one of the manufactures of the notorious John Coles. Another one which was published in connection with the history of the Joseph Kimball family, by Hon. John Kimball of Concord, N. H., is very nicely printed and certified to. A long search through various works on Heraldry fails to reveal any such coat of arms. We print it, and it is here inserted for what it is worth. If the family choose to adopt it we do not know of any reason why they should not.

STEPHEN P. SHARPLES.

COAT OF ARMS.

“FROM THE HERALD’S COLLEGE, LONDON.”

The family of Kimball is from the County of Cumberland, England, and takes its origin from a parish of that name upon the Scottish border.

The arms are,—Argent (silver), a lion rampant; gules (red), upon a chief (sable), three crescents of gold. The crest is a lion rampant, holding in the dexter paw a dagger, au propre (natural color).

Motto, “*Fortis non Ferox.*”

CHAPTER II.

HENRY KEMBALL¹ OF WATERTOWN, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

As Henry Kemball¹ was the oldest of the two emigrants we will give his family first. It is remarkable that while the descendants of Richard Kimball¹ are almost numberless, those of Henry Kemball were represented by a single male in each generation until after the marriage of Henry Kemball⁵ and Elizabeth Wellington in 1783. She introduced new vigor into the race. She had five sons, and died at the age of ninety-four.

HENRY KEMBALL.¹

In writing of Henry Kemball¹ and his descendants we shall retain the original spelling of the name. Henry always signed his name in this way, and his descendants have mainly kept up the practice until within sixty years.

1 Henry Kemball¹, b. perhaps at Lawford, in the county of Essex, England, son of Richard Kemball of Lawford, wheelwright. Richard's will was proved Sept. 10, 1619. He gives to "my eldest sonne Henry Kemball all my worken Tooles belonginge to my trad Except out of them as many as shall be fittinge for to searue to axe a cart withall." All the rest of his estate he leaves to his wife, Elizabeth, with the condition that as a "mother shee shall see all my children vertiouslye broughte upp, in the feare of God, according to her poore estate and Abilitye." Henry, the emigrant, may have been the Henry mentioned in the above will. This is, however, a matter of conjecture. We do know, however, that at one time he lived in the adjoining parish, for Henry Kemball of Mistley singleman and Susan Cutting widow of the parish of Great Bromley were married Nov. 27, 1628. Susan Cutting was the widow of Richard

Cutting. Richard Cutting and Susan Stone were married Aug. 3, 1620, at Great Bromley. "Richard Cuttinge, the sonne of Richard Cuttinge, was baptized the sixth day of februarie 1621."

Susan Cuttinge, the daughter of Richard Cuttinge and Susan his wife was bap: the xjth of September 1625. The will of Richard Cutting of "Much Bromley" July 27, 1627, mentions his wife Susan and his children Richard and Susan. Richard came with his mother to this country and settled in Watertown, Mass. His descendants are given in Bond's History of Watertown. Henry Kemball died in 1648. His inventory is dated July 22, 1648. His homestead in Watertown was situated near the corner of what are now Belmont and Common streets. He also owned land in other parts of the town.

Henry Kemball's widow, Susan, married for her third husband one Loe or Low. She survived him and died Aug. 19, 1684, aged 86.

At a court appointed 1651, Thomas Straite acknowledged that he had received his wife Elizabeth's share of her father's estate. John Randall also acknowledged that he had received Susanna's share.

In Bond's Watertown three more children are given as belonging to Henry. This careless error is also found in Savage's Dictionary. They were the children of Henry and Mary (Wyatt) Kimball of Wenham, Mass., as shown by the Watertown records. This Henry Kimball² was the son of Richard Kimball¹, and for some time after he was married he lived in Watertown, Mass. After the birth of these three children he moved to Ipswich and then to Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth², bap. Nov. 1, 1629, at Mistly, England. She m. Capt. Thomas Straight of Watertown.
- ii. Susanna², bap. May 27, 1632, Mistly, Sussex county, Eng.; m. John Randall of Watertown, Mass.
- 2 iii. John², b. Watertown, Mass., Mar. 5, 1638.

2 John Kimball² (Henry¹), b. Watertown, Mass., Mar. 5, 1638; m. Feb. 19, 1667-8, Hannah Bartlett. They lived on the homestead in Watertown, Mass. John Kemball of Water-

town was allowed to be by the court "Sealer of Weights and Measures" and "Gager" of Casks in 1687 and 1688. He was a cooper by trade. He died June 7, 1714. She was born Aug. 6, 1643, died Nov. 22, 1715.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah³, b. July 11, 1671; d. 1675.
- ii. Susanna³, b. July 18, 1675; m. — Smith.
- 3 iii. John³, b. Aug. 3, 1678; d. Jan. 1, 1758.
- iv. Hannah³, b. June 8, 1681; m. Jonathan Parke of Newton, Mass., for his third wife.

3 John Kemball³ (John², Henry¹), b. Watertown, Mass., Aug. 3, 1678; d. Jan. 1, 1758; m. June 17, 1717, Mary Clarke, daughter of Uriah Clarke. He lived on the homestead in Watertown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 4 i. John⁴, b. May 23, 1718; d. 1769.
- ii. Mary⁴, b. Mar. 12, 1719-20; m. Aug. 4, 1747, Nathaniel Harrington.
- iii. Hannah⁴, b. and d. 1723.

4 John Kemball⁴ (John³, John², Henry¹), born in Watertown, Mass., May 23, 1718; administration June 13, 1769; m. Mary Bond; she died 1766. He was a selectman from 1765 until his death, and was tax collector in 1767. He lived on the homestead in Watertown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 5 i. Henry⁵, b. June 17, 1756; d. 1819.
- ii. Mary⁵, b. Oct. 4, 1759; d. 1775; single.

5 Henry Kemball⁵ (John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. June 17, 1756, Watertown, Mass.; d. Waltham, Mass., 1819; m. Oct. 4, 1783, Elizabeth Wellington, b. 1763; d. Aug. 18, 1857. She lived through four generations and retained her faculties in a remarkable degree. She saw the battle of Bunker Hill from a housetop in Charlestown, and also witnessed the battle of Lexington. She was wont to relate with accuracy many of the stirring events of the Revolution of which she was

cognizant. He early moved from Watertown to Waltham, and kept the tavern at the latter place.

CHILDREN.

- i. Polly⁶, b. July 25, 1784; d. Dec. 9, 1820; m. Feb. 15, 1809, Luther H. Gregg.
- 6 ii. Henry⁶, b. April 2, 1786.
- 7 iii. John⁶, b. June 4, 1788; d. Sept. 10, 1841.
- iv. Elizabeth⁶, b. July 9, 1790; m. May 9, 1815, Marshall Wellington.
- 8 v. Clarke⁶, b. Aug. 10, 1792.
- vi. Susanna⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1795; d. Jan. 16, 1797.
- vii. Marshall⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1797; d. Sept. 26, 1800.
- viii. Susanna⁶, b. May 16, 1799; m. April 22, 1820, William Hayden.
- ix. Hannah⁶, b. Sept. 4, 1801; d. Aug. 10, 1827; single.
- x. Nancy⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1803; m. May 19, 1822, George Cooper.
- xi. Marshall⁶, b. Feb. 18, 1806; d. Jan. 10, 1828; m. Dec. 25, 1827, Harriet Bean; no children.

6 Henry Kemball⁶ (Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. April 2, 1786; m. Aug. 25, 1815, Elizabeth Lisson, b. June 30, 1788; d. June 4, 1835. He was a shoemaker and lived in Waltham and Cambridge, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. June 30, 1816; m. Dec. 7, 1841, Henry Leach of Cambridge, Mass.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. Waltham, Mass., May 25, 1818; d. May 15, 1819.
- iii. Henry⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1820.
- iv. George Cooper⁷, b. May 12, 1822; d. Sept. 30, 1824.
- v. David Benedict⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1823; d. June 20, 1824.
- vi. David Benedict⁷, b. Jan. 12, 1825; d. May 10, 1826.
- 9 vii. Marshall⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1828.
- viii. David Benedict⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1830; d. Mar. 15, 1833.
- ix. James Chaplin⁷, b. July 24, 1832.

7 John Kemball⁶ (Henry⁶, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Waltham, Mass., June 4, 1788; d. Sept. 10, 1841, Manchester, N. H.; m. May 25, 1816, Hannah Pattee Bean, daughter of Daniel and Sally (Pattee) Bean, b. Warner, N. H., Aug. 13, 1800; d. Manchester, N. H., Sept. 16, 1865. He lived in Waltham, Mass., until he was twenty-eight years of age. He then went to Warner and settled at Waterloo station,

which place he named. He built there a paper mill and manufactured paper in company with his father-in-law. He afterwards removed to Manchester, N. H., and went into trade. All of his children except the last four were born in Warner, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 10 i. John Huntingdon⁷, b. July 12, 1818.
- 11 ii. Henry⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1819.
- 12 iii. Hannah Bean⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1821.
- iv. Miranda Bean⁷, b. March 21, 1823; d. April 12, 1848.
- v. Maria Cilley, b. Aug. 9, 1824; d. May 26, 1847; m. Albert G. Smith of Manchester, N. H.
- 13 vi. Marshall Gunnison, b. June 22, 1826.
- 14 vii. Harriet Bean⁷, b. June 23, 1828.
- viii. Walter Wellington, b. Mar. 20, 1830; d. Mar. 6, 1865, Manchester, N. H. He was in business in New York city.
- 15 ix. Newell Sherman⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1831.
- x. Albert Haynes⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1833; d. Jan. 28, 1834.
- 16 xi. Albert Haynes⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1835; d. Milwaukee, Wis.
- xii. Caleb Johnson⁷, b. Mar. 13, 1836; d. April 30, 1884. He lived in New York city. He was a member of the Eleventh New Hampshire Regiment in the War of the Rebellion.
- xiii. Susan Johnson⁷, b. Mar. 21, 1838; m. Nov. 16, 1862, John Carling of Manchester. He was born in Portland, Me., July 14, 1835; d. Nov. 3, 1865. Lived in Manchester, N. H. Married, 2d, May 8, 1872, Abraham Peter Olzen-dam, b. Barmen, Prussia, Oct. 10, 1821. Came to America June, 1848, and to Manchester in 1858. He is a hos-iery manufacturer. He was a member of the New Hampshire House of Representatives, 1873 and 1874, of the New Hampshire Senate, 1885 and 1886. He is a trustee of the People's Savings Bank, and lives in Manches-ter.
- xiv. Son⁷, b. and d. March 2, 1840.
- xv. Daughter⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1841; d. Jan. 17, 1841.

8 Clarke Kimball⁶ (Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Aug. 10, 1792, Waltham, Mass.; d. 1879, Bradford, N. H.; m. May 30, 1820, Mary Robbins, b. Feb. 24, 1796. He lived in Dunbarton and Bradford, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 17 i. Thomas Wellington⁷, b. Feb. 24, 1821.
- ii. Amos Clarke⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1823.
- iii. Hannah Ann⁷, b. May 3, 1829; m. — Stewart.

9 Marshall M. Kemball⁷ (Henry⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Jan. 5, 1828; m. Jan. 31, 1851, Mary Ann Nichols of North Reading, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Angelina Nichols⁸, b. Mar. 3, 1853; m. Jan. 5, 1871, Charles M. Perry of Boston, Mass.
- ii. Louisa F.⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1860; d. Oct. 20, 1864.

10 John Huntingdon Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Warner, N. H., July 12, 1818; m. April 1, 1844, Hannah Watson; m. 2d, Hannah Gaylord. He resides in Elmira, N. Y. He has had five children. Among them was:

- i. Frank⁸, b. May 15, 1845.

11 Henry Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Warner, N. H., Nov. 24, 1819; d. Nov. 1, 1884, in San Francisco, Cal.; m. Eliza Burridge of Medford, Mass.; m. 2d, Mary R. Buffum of Providence, R. I. She resides in San Francisco, Cal. He was a book binder.

CHILD.

- i. Ada⁸, d. aged fifteen years.

12 Hannah Bean Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Warner, N. H., Nov. 7, 1820; m. Henry I. Darling of Manchester, N. H. He is dead. She has four children.

13 Marshall Gunnison Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Warner, N. H., June 22, 1826; m. Jan. 31, 1871, Caroline Fannie Loring, b. Worcester, Mass., 1841. He was graduated at the Divinity school at Cambridge in 1854. After preaching for some time in the West he went to Washington, and is now a government clerk.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Mansfield⁸, b. June 26, 1873, Sheboygan, Wis.
- ii. Anna Loring⁸, b. Sheboygan, Wis., July 16, 1876.

14 Harriet Bean Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Warner, N. H., June 23, 1828; m. June 6,

1848, David Blake Varney, son of Luther and Lydia (Blake) Varney, b. Tuftonborough, N. H., Aug. 27, 1822. He is a brass founder in Manchester, N. H. He was a member of the New Hampshire House of Representatives in 1871 and 1872. Has been a director of the Amoskeag National Bank for many years.

CHILDREN, BORN IN MANCHESTER, N. H.

- i. Emma Lizzie Varney⁸, b. July 16, 1849.
- ii. Annie Maria Varney⁸, b. April 28, 1851; m. Frederick W. Batchelder, b. Pelham, N. H. Resides in Manchester, N. H. Child, Hattie Varney Batchelder⁹, b. Oct. 12, 1878.
- iii. Susie Miranda Varney⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1858; d. Nov. 12, 1863.

15 Newell Sherman Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Manchester, N. H., Nov. 21, 1831; m. Aug. 16, 1853, Mary Ann Edmunds. He is a master mechanic in the employ of the C., M. & St. P. R. R. at Green Bay, Wis.

CHILD.

- 18 i. Walter Henry⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1855.

16 Albert Haynes Kemball⁷ (John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Manchester, N. H., Jan. 5, 1835; d. Grand Rapids, Mich., April 9, 1880; m. Maria Ferris.

CHILDREN.

- i. Grace⁸.
- ii. Henry⁸.

17 Thomas Wellington Kemball⁷ (Clarke⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Henry¹), b. Dunbarton, N. H., Feb. 24, 1821; m. June 1, 1848, Lydia Ann Lord, b. Aug. 21, 1828.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary A.⁸, b. 1850; m. George A. Morrison.
- ii. James⁸, b. 1837; d. 1861.
- iii. Walter W.⁸, b. 1866.

18 Walter Henry Kemball⁸ (Newel S.⁷, John⁶, Henry⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹), b. Manchester, N. H., Feb. 16, 1855;

24 WALTER H. KEMBALL⁸ OF GREEN BAY, WIS.

m. March 10, 1877, Emma Sickles. He is a stenographer at Green Bay, Wis.

CHILDREN.

i. Gertrude⁹, b. Milwaukee, Wis., March 26, 1878.

ii. Frederick Newell⁹, b. Milwaukee, Wis., Dec. 27, 1880.

CHAPTER III.

RICHARD KIMBALL¹ AND HIS DESCENDANTS—WILL OF HENRY
SCOTT—WILL OF RICHARD KIMBALL.

The common ancestor of the great majority of Kimballs in this country was Richard Kimball¹, who with his family embarked at Ipswich, in the county of Suffolk, England, April 10, 1634, in the ship *Elizabeth*, William Andrews, master. After braving the dangers of the ocean voyage he arrived in Boston harbor, and from thence went to Watertown, Mass. He had left the comforts and ties and oppressions of old England to find for himself and children a home in the New World. It was to him a land of promise, a land of religious and political liberty, a land to which the longing eyes of the dwellers in old Suffolk were turning as fondly as did the eyes of the ancient Hebrews turn in their captivity to the promised land of Canaan. As the Israelites passed through the "Wilderness" and through the deep waters of affliction to reach their haven of rest, so these sturdy Puritans, with their families, with undaunted hearts, broke loose from the ties of friendship, left the graves of their forefathers, passed over the wilderness of waters and reached the Canaan of their hopes. An ocean now rolled between them and their early home, and in a new and savage country, and in another hemisphere, they started a new home. They helped to make the beginnings of a New England and lay the foundations of a rival to the Old England across the sea. They were of that Puritan stock which has in its turn made New England the mother of the great West, the sturdy stock which only needs to be convinced that it is right in order to do and dare all that is noblest. A stock that found a wilderness peopled with a few savages, a climate that would have killed a less hardy race, a soil that is far from fertile, and yet out of these untoward circumstances

wrested success. They came when the throes of revolution were agitating the mother country, when the conflict between the adherents of the Established Church and the Puritans, between the King and the people, was at its height, and when the principles of civil rights and religious liberty were struggling for existence in England.

James I., after a feeble reign, had expired March 27, 1625. His son, the ill-starred Charles I., had succeeded him. Fires were smouldering in England which would soon burst forth into devouring flames. In 1629 Charles I. dissolved the last of three Parliaments, and for the next eleven years attempted to rule England by his absolute power. In 1634 the king made his journey to Scotland, in order to hold a Parliament, and by a statute compel the Scottish people to worship by Episcopal rule. A very difficult task, which no king, though backed by the power of the church, could accomplish. He made William Laud Archbishop of Canterbury, whose office was an object of aversion to the Puritans. Under his authority every corner of the kingdom was subjected to a minute inspection, and every little band of Separatists or Puritans, as their adversaries called them, was tracked out and broken up, even the religious ceremonies of private families did not escape the vigilance of his spies. Deadly hatred of the Established Church and of the king as its head was thus engendered in thousands of homes.

These acts rendered England so uncomfortable that the Puritans were compelled to seek a home elsewhere. They, therefore, sought a dwelling place in the wilderness of the new world, and they called their new home, in loving remembrance of the old home from which they came, New England. Here they sought the right to worship God unmolested by bishops. There was but little opposition to the first emigration, but three years later, in 1637, by an order of the king and council, eight vessels lying in the Thames and ready to sail, freighted with Puritans, were detained. In these vessels were embarked Sir Arthur Hazelrig, John Hampden, John Pym, and Oliver Cromwell, the Great Protector, who afterwards signed the death warrant of King Charles, in 1649. Such was the condition of affairs in England, and such the insults, persecutions, and

wrongs heaped upon the Puritans in 1634, which the proud spirits of many could not brook, but in the wilds of New England they sought out a home in which they might be free.

The leaders in the exodus were many of them men of influence in England, and they brought with them many men of the middle classes, who were also tired of the tyranny and exactions to which they were subjected. To this class belonged the sturdy wheelwright, Richard Kimball¹. He had a trade which would be eminently useful in the new colony. His services were in such request that he was soon called to leave his first settlement at Watertown and go to Ipswich, where he was given a house lot, and other privileges, on condition that he should be the town wheelwright.

RICHARD KIMBALL.¹

Richard Kimball¹ came to this country in the ship *Elizabeth*, William Andrews, master, in 1634. He appears to have gone, soon after landing, to Watertown, Mass. He settled in a different part of the town from that occupied by Henry Kimball¹. According to Bond and other writers Richard and Henry were brothers. There is but little evidence to support this supposition, and it seems to be mainly founded on the fact that they both came over on the same vessel. Richard is said on the shipping list to be thirty-nine years old, but he was probably somewhat older. He was, however, in the prime of life, and soon became a prominent and active man in the new settlement.

He first settled in Watertown, and his home lot is thus given by Dr. Henry Bond: Richard Kimball, six acres, bounded on the north by Cambridge, east by land of W. Hamlet, south by the highway, and west by land of Edward White.

This lot was situated a long way from the centre of the town. It is now in Cambridge, which many years ago annexed the eastern part of Watertown. The lot was situated near what is now the corner of Huron avenue and Appleton street, and near springs of water.

He was proclaimed freeman in 1635, May 6. Was a proprietor in 1636-7. Soon after this date he was invited to remove

to Ipswich, where they were in need of a competent man to act as wheelwright to the new settlement. Here he spent the remainder of his days. The town granted him a house lot, Feb. 23, 1637, next adjoining Goodwin Simons at the west end of the town. He was also granted at the same time "40 acres Beyond the North Riuer, near the land of Robert Scott." In 1639 he had liberty to pasture "two cows free." On "the last day of the last month 1641" he is mentioned as "Among the Commoners of Ipswich." He was appointed one of the seven men March 1, 1645. On the 22d day of the tenth mo. 1647 he was allowed two Pounds for killing two foxes.

His services as wheelwright were appreciated by his townspeople, for he was permitted in January, 1649, "to fell such white Oaks as he hath occasion to use about his trade for the town use."

December 19, 1648, he contributed with others three shillings as his annual proportion towards the sum of £27, 7s, as a rate for the services of their military leader, Major David Denison, then commander of the military forces of Essex and Norfolk counties.

In September, 1652, he was one of the appraisers of the estate of John Cross, one of the earliest settlers of Ipswich.

On the 25, day 11mo 1652, he and his son Richard, Wheelwrights, "for £14. sell 30 acres upland bounding on land of Mr. John Winthrop," also another lot of land of ten acres of "meadow".

In 1653 he was one of a committee of three to survey fences in the common fields north of the river. His brother-in-law Thomas Scott died Feb. 1653-4 and he was joint executor with Edmund Bridges of his will. On May 25, 1654, their official position was recognized by Thomas Scott, Jr., then a resident of Stamford, Conn.

In 1660 he was granted right "to fell 20 white oak trees to make weels for the townsmen their use." In 1664 he owned 43 shares in Plumb Island.

Richard Kimball was of the parish of Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, England, as is shown by the following entry on the parish register:

Henry Kemball ye soune of Richard and Vrsula his wife baptized 1615 12 of August.

Ursula was the daughter of Henry Scott of Rattlesden, as appears from the following extract from Henry Scott's will :

"To Abigale Kemball my grandchild twentie shillings to be paid at 21 to Henrie Kemball my grandchild twenty shillings to be paid at 21 to Elizabeth Kemball my grandchild twenty shillings to be paid at 21 to Richard Kemball my grandchild twenty shillings to be paid at 21." He also mentions his wife Martha, and sons Roger and Thomas Scott. Thomas Scott came with his wife and children to this country in the same vessel as Richard and his family, and they brought Martha Scott with them. This will was made 24 Sept. 1625 In the 21st year of James of England by Henry Scott of Rattlesden in the Co. of Suffolk and diocese of Norwich. It was proved in the court of the Arch deacon of Sudbury 10 January 1624-5. As Thomas Scott settled in Ipswich this may have had some influence in causing Richard's removal from Watertown. Henry Scott was buried at Rattlesden, Dec. 24, 1624. (Parish Register.)

Richard Kimball married second, Oct. 23, 1661, Margaret Dow, widow of Henry Dow of Hampton, N. H.

WILL OF RICHARD KIMBALL¹.

[Ipswich Deeds, Vol. IV, p. 12.]

The last will and Testament of Richard Kimball sen^r of Ipswich in Essex in new England who although weake in body yet of prfect memory doe dispose of my lands & estate in maner & form as followeth.

To my Loveinge wife my will is that she shall dwell in my house and have the Improvement of my ground and meadow belonging thereto with the use and increase of my whole stock of cattle, one whole yeare after my decease, and then at the years end, the forty pound due to her according to contract at marriage to be payd her and that hous-hold stuff she brought with her. And to have liberty to live in the parlor end of the house, the roome we now lodge in: and liberty for her nes-

sary vse of some part of sellar: also the liberty of one cow in the pasture, the executors to provide winter meate for the same, and to have a quarter part of the fruit of the orchard, and firewood as long as she lives ther., And if she desire to remove to her owne house, then to be sett in it with what she have by my executors and to be alowed forty shillings yearly as long as shee lives.

And to my Eldest son Henry, my will is to give him three score and ten pounds to bee payd Twenty pounds, a year & half after my decease, & the remaining part in the two years following after that.

To my son Richard I give fforty pounds.

To my son John I give twenty pounds.

To my son Thomas I give Twenty five pounds to bee payd two years and a halfe after my decease, and to his children I give seaven pounds to be devided equally among them and paid as they come of age or at day of marriage. provided if any dye before then their share to be distributed equally amongst the rest.

And to my son Benjamin, besides the two oxen, allready received I give the sum of twenty five pounds, ten pound to be payd a yeare and halfe after my decease. The rest the two years ffollowing, also to his children I give five pounds, equally to be devyded, and payd, as they come of age, or at day of marriage, in case any dye before, that part to be equally divided to the rest.

And to my son Caleb I give that peace of land knowne by the name of Tings lott, and all my land att Wattells neck with my marsh at the hundreds knowne by the name of Wiatts marsh, and all my working tools exsept two axes, all to be delivered present after my discease also I give fourteene pounds to his seaven children equally to be devided, to be payd as they come of age or at Day of mariage, and if any dye before, that part to be equally devided amongst the rest.

To my son-in-law John Severns, I give ten pounds to be pay'd two yeares & a halfe after my decease.

And to my Daughter Elizabeth, I give thirty pounds, ten pound to be payd, a year & halfe after my decease, and the other two parts, the two following years after that.

To my Daughter Mary I give ten pounds, five pound to be payd a year & halfe after my decease, the other five pound the year after that.

To my daughter Sarah I give forty pound, five pound to be payd the yeare & halfe after my decease and the rest five pound a yeare till it be all payd, also to her children I give seaven pounds ten shillings to be payed to them as they come of age or at day of marriage, if any dye before, that part to be equally devyded to the rest.

And to my daughter Sarah above sd; I also give the bed I lye on with the furniture after one years use of it by my wife.

To my wives children viz. Thomas, Jerimiah, and Mary.

To Thomas and Mary I give forty shillings apeece to be payd a yeare & halfe after my decease, and to Jerimiah I give fiftene pounds to be payd at the age of one & twenty. I give also eight pounds to the two Eldest daughters of Gyes Cowes (that he had by his first wife) to be payd and equally devyded to them at the age of sixteene, if either of them dye before then the whole to be given to that that remaines.

I also give four pounds to my Couzen Haniell Bossworth, And doe ordaine & apoynt my two sons above sd. Richard and John Kimball to be my lawfull and sole executors.

And my Couzen Haniell Bosworth above sayd to be my overseer that this my last will and Testament be duely and truly performed And thus I conclude with setting too my hand and seale the fifth of march 1674-5

Richard Kemball & a mark and a seale.

Signed & sealed after the enter-
lining (and firewood) in the
seventh line in the originall
yn the presence of
Moses Pengry Senr.
Aron Pengry Ser.

This will is proved in court
held at Ipswich the 28th of
Sept: 1675. by the oaths of
Deacon Pengry And Aron
Pengry to be the last will of
Richard Kimball to the best of
yr knowledge and that they
know of noe other.

Attest Robert Lord cler.

Moses and Aaron Pengry were prominent citizens of Ipswich. The marriage settlement of Sarah Pengry, daughter of Moses, is on record at Salem, Mass. She married John, son of Robert

Day, and three of her children married three children of Benjamin Kimball² of Bradford, Mass.

Having thus made his will he waited for the coming of the messenger who would sunder all earthly ties and take him on his eternal journey. The angel delayed not long his coming. On the twenty-second of the following June the earthly pilgrimage of Richard Kimball ended, and, aged more than eighty years, he joined the great majority.

His wife did not long survive him, but died the succeeding spring, March 1, 1676. Richard Kimball¹ was well to do for those early days. The inventory of his estate, which was taken July 12, 1675, and returned to court Sept. 28, 1675, amounted to £737 3s. 6d. He had already given to his children at their marriages.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail², b. Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, England; d. in Salisbury, Mass., June 17, 1658. She married in England John Severans, b. —, d. April 9, 1682, of Salisbury, Mass., who is first styled a planter, afterwards a victualler and vinter. She is not mentioned in the list of passengers, with the others of her father's family, on the *Elizabeth*. She was in the prime of life at the time of her death. Mr. Severans married, second, Oct. 2, 1663, Susanna, widow of Henry Ambrose. Mr. Ambrose, after having lived in Hampton, N. H., Salisbury, Charlestown, and Boston, died in Boston in 1658.

CHILDREN OF ABIGAIL KIMBALL AND JOHN SEVERANS.

- i. Samuel Severans³, b. Sept. 19, 1637; d. young.
- ii. Ebenezer Severans³, b. March 7, 1639; d. 1667; unmarried.
- iii. Abigail Severans³, b. Jan. 7, 1641; d. Sept. 1, 1642.
- iv. Abigail Severans³, b. May 25, 1643; m. Nov. 29, 1664, John Church.
- v. Mary Severans³, b. Aug. 5, 1645; m. Nov. 3, 1663, James Coffin of Nantucket.
- vi. John Severans³, b. Nov. 24, 1647; m. Mary —.
- vii. Joseph Severans³, b. Feb. 14, 1649-50.
- viii. Elizabeth Severans³, b. April 8, 1652; d. Feb. 5, 1652-3.
- ix. Benjamin Severans³, b. Jan. 13, 1654-5.
- x. Ephraim Severans³, b. April 8, 1656.
- xi. Dau. b. June 17, 1658; d. June 23, 1658.

- xii. Elizabeth Severans³, b. June 17, 1658; m. 1636, Samuel Eastman of Salisbury. Her granddaughter, Abigail Eastman⁵, b. July 10, 1737, daughter of Thomas⁴ and Abigail (French) Eastman, m. Ebenezer Webster and was the mother of Daniel Webster⁶, the statesman.
- 2 ii. Henry Kimball², b. Rattlesden, Suffolk county, England. There seems to be some doubt as to Henry's exact age. It is given on the shipping list as aged fifteen, in 1634. This would give the year of his birth as 1619. But it is evident that the ages on the shipping list are only approximate. Henry himself deposes in court, Sept. 28, 1669, that he is aged 53. This would give the year of his birth as 1616. But the parish records at Rattlesden are as follows: "12, Aug, 1615 Henry Kemball ye sone of Richard and Vrsula his wife baptized."
- iii. Elizabeth Kimball², b. Rattlesden, 1621. There is no record of her marriage. She was alive in 1675.
- 3 iv. Richard Kimball², b. Rattlesden, Eng., 1623; d. May 20, 1676, in Wenham, Mass.
- v. Mary Kimball², b. Rattlesden, Eng., 1625; m. Robert Dutch of Gloucester and Ipswich, Mass. Mary is wrongly given in many places as the wife of Deacon Thomas Knowlton, historians being misled by her father's will, as he only mentions the first names of his daughters and does not leave anything to the children of Mary. But in an action for trespass against Richard Kimball, Sr., (in taking a heifer by his grandson Robert Dutch of the yard of Obadiah Wood and detaining the same Mar. 1662), this is shown to be wrong, Robert Dutch, Sr.'s wife was Mary. Savage's Dictionary is wrong in regard to her name. It says she was Mary Roper, daughter of Walter Roper. But Mary Roper was born in 1641. Mary Dutch says in a deposition that she is 36 in 1665, which would give her birth as 1629. Samuel Dutch calls Caleb Kimball² uncle in deposition in 1664.

CHILDREN OF MARY KIMBALL² AND ROBERT DUTCH.

- i. John Dutch³, b. May 1, 1646; living in 1686.
- ii. Robert Dutch³, b. June 2, 1647; m. Mary Roper.
- iii. Samuel Dutch³, b. June, 1650; living in 1686.
- iv. Mary Dutch³, b. 1652.
- v. Caleb Dutch³, b. May 1, 1659.
- vi. Benjamin Dutch³, b. Dec. 4, 1665; living in 1686.
- vi. Martha Kimball², b. Rattlesden, Eng., 1629; m. Joseph, son of Phillip and Martha Fowler, who was born in England in 1622, and was killed by the Indians May 19,

4-50413

1676, near Deerfield, Mass. He came to New England in the ship *Mary*, with his father, in 1634, and resided in Ipswich, Mass. He sold his father-in-law, Richard Kimball¹, forty acres of land in 1651.

1930244
CHILDREN OF MARTHA KIMBALL AND JOSEPH FOWLER.

- i. Joseph Fowler³, b. about 1647; m. Elizabeth Hutton.
- ii. Philip Fowler³, b. Dec. 25, 1648; m. Elizabeth Her-
rick. He was adopted by his grandfather, Philip
Fowler, in 1651.
- iii. John Fowler³, b. about 1655; m. 2d, Hannah Scott.
- iv. Mary Fowler³, m. John Breen, Jan. 20, 1673-4.
A history of Martha Kimball's descendants is given
in the "Fowler Family," by Matthew A. Stickney
of Salem, Mass.

- 4 vii. John Kimball², b. Rattlesden, Eng., 1631; d. May 6, 1698.
- 5 viii. Thomas Kimball², b. 1633; d. May 3, 1676.
- ix. Sarah Kimball², b. Watertown, Mass., 1635; d. June 12,
1690; m. Nov. 24, 1658, Edward Allen of Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN OF SARAH KIMBALL AND EDWARD ALLEN.

- i. John Allen³, b. Aug. 9, 1659; d. May 11, 1704.
- ii. Sarah Allen³, b. July 4, 1661; d. Feb. 10, 1661-2.
- iii. Edward Allen³, b. May 1, 1662; d. 1740.
- iv. Sarah Allen³, b. March 1, 1664.
- v. Elizabeth Allen³, b. Dec. 20, 1666.
- vi. William Allen³, b. March 12, 1668; d. 1702.
- vii. Benjamin Allen³, b. Sept., 1673.
- viii. David Allen³, b. Feb. 1, 1675-6.
- ix. Abigail Allen³, b. March 25, 1678.
- x. Samuel Allen³.
- xi. Caleb Allen³, b. Mar. 31, 1685.

- ✓ 6 x. Benjamin Kimball², b. Ipswich, 1637; d. June 11, 1695.
- 7 xi. Caleb Kimball², b. Ipswich, Mass., 1639; d. 1682.

SECOND GENERATION.

2 Henry Kimball² (Richard¹) was born at Rattlesden, in the county of Suffolk, England, in 1615, and came to America in the ship *Elizabeth* with his father. He married, about 1640, Mary, daughter of John and Mary Wyatt, who came over in the same ship with him. She died in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 12, 1672. He married second, Elizabeth (Gilbert) Rayner, widow of William, son of Thurston Rayner, and daughter of Hum-

Abstract

The purpose of this study was to determine the effect of a 12-week training program on the physical fitness and health of sedentary middle-aged men. The subjects were 20 men, aged 40-50 years, who were sedentary and had no known cardiovascular disease. They were divided into two groups: a control group and an exercise group. The control group continued with their sedentary lifestyle, while the exercise group participated in a supervised 12-week training program. The training program consisted of three sessions per week, each lasting 45 minutes. The sessions included aerobic exercise (treadmill walking/jogging), resistance training, and flexibility exercises. The aerobic exercise was performed at a moderate intensity, corresponding to 60-70% of the subjects' maximum heart rate. The resistance training involved eight exercises targeting major muscle groups, performed with light to moderate weights. Flexibility exercises included static stretching of the major muscle groups. Physical fitness was assessed at baseline and at the end of the 12-week period. The assessments included a maximal aerobic test (treadmill test) to determine maximum heart rate and maximum oxygen consumption ($\dot{V}O_{2\max}$), a submaximal aerobic test (treadmill test) to determine heart rate reserve and energy expenditure, and a resistance test (leg press) to determine maximum strength. Health was assessed using a standard health questionnaire that included information on smoking status, alcohol consumption, and self-reported health status. The results of the study showed that the exercise group experienced significant improvements in physical fitness and health compared to the control group. Specifically, the exercise group showed a significant increase in maximum heart rate, maximum oxygen consumption, and maximum strength. There was also a significant decrease in heart rate reserve and energy expenditure in the exercise group. The health questionnaire results showed that the exercise group had a lower prevalence of smoking, alcohol consumption, and self-reported health status compared to the control group. These findings suggest that a 12-week training program can effectively improve physical fitness and health in sedentary middle-aged men.

The results of this study have important implications for public health. They suggest that even a short-term training program can have a significant positive effect on physical fitness and health in sedentary middle-aged men. This finding is particularly important because sedentary behavior is a major risk factor for cardiovascular disease and other chronic health conditions. Encouraging sedentary middle-aged men to engage in regular physical activity could help reduce the burden of these diseases and improve overall population health. The findings also suggest that a supervised training program may be more effective than an unsupervised program in achieving these health benefits. This is because a supervised program can provide the necessary guidance and motivation to ensure that the exercise is performed correctly and consistently. Therefore, public health interventions aimed at promoting physical activity in sedentary middle-aged men should consider providing supervised training programs to maximize the effectiveness of the intervention.

phrey and Elizabeth Gilbert. William Rayner died Oct. 26, 1672.

Henry first settled in Watertown, Mass., and remained there after his father moved to Ipswich, but sometime after 1646 he followed his father to that place, and about 1655 he removed to Wenham, Mass., and spent the remainder of his life in that town.

November 8, 1657, he subscribed £3 as minister's rate, one-half in wheat, the other one-half in Indian corn, "at Marchant's price". In 1659 he subscribed £3.05s. one-half in corn, and in 1660-1 he contributed 10s. towards the new meeting house. He was chosen constable Oct. 22, 1669.

Henry gave several depositions in court, among which was one given 4^{mo}, 1665, wherein he states "that he never gave Goodman Symonds 5s & 6 pens a day for his boy and his bullockes, nor never did intend itt, and sins the last March Corte he came to me and tould me he would take but five shillings." In 1656 he complained against Thomas Smith of Ipswich on account of Smith's cows destroying his corn about two weeks before general training; the fence was broken down.

Henry deposes in 1669 that he was 53 years old. Henry's inventory was presented to court 16. 4^{mo} (June) 1676. Among other items are the following: A house & 12 acres of land wh: was the widows before she married with him £40.00.00. A debt due from his son Caleb late deceased upon the acct. of house and land £25. To the Remainder of a legacy giuen him by his father yett in the executors hand about £40. To Bookes 5s. Total £177.12s. He died in Wenham in 1676. As is shown by the following agreement he left twelve children: At a court held at Ypswich the 26 of Sept. 1676 Richard and John Kimball sons of Henry Kimball deceased administering upon their ffather Henry Kemball's estate according to agreement between them and there mother in law doe engage to aquit there sd mother in law from all her late husband's proper debts and to discharge them out of there ffather's estate, they are also to pay to there mothere in law Elizabeth Kimball £15. for the bringing up of there younger sister Deborah out of wich the

sayd mother is to pay the sd. Deborah £5. wⁿ she come to age. And also the said Richard and John are to pay to there ten brothers & sisters fifty shillings a peece wⁿ they come to age and the rest of the estate to be theres. Richard the eldest son to have a duble portion.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary³, b. Watertown, Mass., Nov. 29, 1641.
- 8 ii. Richard³, b. Watertown, Mass., Oct. 13, 1643. Resided in Wenham, Mass.
- 9 iii. John³, b. Watertown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1645.
- iv. Caleb³, b. 1647, Ipswich, Mass. He was in the expedition commanded by Capt. Lathrop and was killed by the Indians at Bloody Brook during King Phillip's War. He was probably never married, as his estate was divided among his brothers and sisters. Administration was granted to his father Henry and his brother Richard. At the time of his father's death the estate was still unsettled, and Richard is directed to divide it among the twelve children of Henry. There was due from his estate to his father's estate, £25, as mentioned in his father's inventory. The total property according to the inventory was £50. Among the assets were 7 weeks' wages due fr. ye contry £12.2s. (Savage wrongly gives the Caleb that was killed at Bloody Brook as the son of Richard. The above notes will serve to show that it was Caleb, the son of Henry, who was killed. Caleb, the son of Richard, had two children born after this date, and did not die until 1682.)
- v. Dorcas³, b. about 1649; m. Dec. 1, 1668, Thomas Dow.
- vi. Abigail³, b. about 1652; m. May 14, 1673, John Wycome.
- vii. Sarah, b. about 1654; m. May 3, 1675, Daniel Gage.
- 10 viii. Henry, b. about 1655. (Twenty-two in 1677.)
- ix. Mehitable³, b. Wenham, Mass., 1658; d. Dec. 7, 1689, in Bradford, Mass., aged 31. Her stone is the oldest in the old cemetery at that place. She married Thomas, son of William and Elizabeth Stickney, b. Rowley, Mass., 3. 1 mo. 1646; d. in Bradford, July 17, 1714, aged 68 years. Child: Mehitable Stickney. b. December 4, 1689; m. July 24, 1729, John Barker.
- x. Benjamin, b. Wenham, Mass., Dec. 12, 1659.
- 11 xi. Joseph, b. Wenham, Jan. 20, 1661.
- xii. Martha, b. Wenham, Aug. 18, 1664; m. Aug. 25, 1683, Daniel Chase of Newbury, Mass.
- xiii. Deborah, b. Wenham, 1668.

3 Richard Kimball² (Richard¹) was born at Rattlesden, in the county of Suffolk, England, about 1623, and came to America in the ship *Elizabeth* with his father. He married twice, both his wives having Mary for a given name. It is probable that his second wife was named Mary Gott. His first wife died Sept. 2, 1672. He had eight children that were alive at the time of his death, as is shown by an agreement made between them and his widow. Their names are not given in the agreement. Several depositions of his are on file in the court records at Salem. In September, 1658, he says: "That his Uncle Thomas Scott of Ipswich challenged the upland down to the Marsh and his son after him while I lived on Goodman Shatswell's farm for seven years."

Richard Kimball of Wenham was grand juror in 1661.

Richard was of Topsfield in 1664. He was called a wheelwright and yeoman. He removed to Wenham between the years 1652 and 1656. He was the first settler of the name in Wenham. He settled in the western part of the town, near Ladd's hill. He appears to have been the largest taxpayer among the early settlers, and his descendants have generally been in comfortable circumstances. He was a large land holder, as is shown by numerous transactions recorded in Salem, Mass. On July 6, 1665, he sold to his brother Caleb, for £30, his house with one acre of land about it and six acres in the common field, all included in the bounds of Ipswich.

November 8, 1657, he subscribed £3 as minister's rate, to be paid one half in wheat and one half in Indian corn. The next year he was chosen selectman, in which office he continued, with the exception of three years, till 1674. Dec. 4, 1660, he was on the committee to see about building the new meeting house. The matter was deferred until Aug. 21, 1663, when the committee having at last agreed to build, he was one of the committee to join with the selectmen to put out the contract.

28, 12^{mo} (Feb.) 1663, "tis agreed yt there then shall be 200 Akers of land of ye best of our comon Leased to foure men for 1000 years: viz. to Abner Ordway, Thomas Searles, John Edwards & Richard Kemball Jr. They yielding and paying to the town severally for every fifty akers. 5s. for the first year &

ten the second yere and 15s the third yere and 20s the fourth yere 30s the fifth yere & 40s the sixth yere & so to pay yerely viz. 40s per yere during the above term.' Also all the abouve rent is to be paid yerely for the use of the ministry among us." He was also one of a committee to perfect the line between Bass river and Wenham, and 18, 5^{mo}, 1673, was on a cominittee to establish rates for the cost of building the meeting house, which was voted to be "18 ft. square 18 ft. Stud, to be added to Roberts house."

Richard died in 1676, and a few items taken from his inventory are of interest. The amount of his estate was £986.16s.6d.

Item the dwelling house & 132 acres of land and 17 acres of meadow belonging to it. £370. About 200 acres of land in Rowley Villiage.

Due from Daniel Gott for rent £3. per year during the natural life of Mary the wife of the late Richard Kimball of Wenham. Due from the contry for wages and other debts £2.16s.00.

Samuel Kemball and Thomas Kemball sons of the deceased have power of administration granted, and gave oath to the truth of the inventory 27, 9^{mo}. (Nov.) 1676.

Due from his father's executors £35.10s.

[From a document on file at Salem, Mass.]

Whereas Samuel and thomas kemball sons of Richard kemball of Wenham Late desesed have power of administration granted them by the court at Salem they together with Mary Kemball their mother-in-law having left it to this court to proportion the estat between them and to order what the widdow mary Kemball late wife of the said Richard Kemball desessed, shall have ordered as followeth, there being £800. estat the widdow shall have what she brought with her, which is the £19.16s and the £18.15s. mentioned in the Inventory and aiso the three pounds per yere mentioned in the said inventory and also she shall be alowed three pounds per yer during her naturall life payed out of the estat aforesaid by the children of her said husband and also while she remaineth a widdoe and dwelt with them the said children are to keep ther mother a cow and

four sheep and one swine winter and summer. she to solt her swin at her owne cost, with the roome in the house which she lives in, this to be in full satisfaction for her thirds out of the estat of her sayd husband, and the £800. abov said to be divided equally between the eight children of the deceased Richard Kemball, onely to John the eldest son a dubble portion; only the other six children are to alow out of ther part of the estat for all the troble in paying the debts & and the land to stand () for the ¶formance of the same.

yn court held at ypswich the 26 of sept 1676.

Attest Robert Lord Cler.

From the circumstance that he had wages due from the country, as is stated in the inventory, it is probable that he had been engaged in the war with the Indians, and was probably with his nephew, Caleb Kimball, at the time the latter was killed at Bloody Brook.

CHILDREN.

12. i. John³, b. in Ipswich about 1650; d. 1721.
13. ii. Samuel³, b. about 1651 in Ipswich; d. Oct. 3, 1716.
14. iii. Thomas³, b. Nov. 12, 1657; d. Oct. 16, 1732.
15. iv. Ephraim³, b. Feb. 18, 1660, in Wenham; d. Jan. 16, 1731-2.
16. v. Caleb³, b. April 9, 1665; d. Jan. 25, 1725-6, Wenham.
17. vi. Christopher³, b. —; d. —.
- vii. Richard³, b. July 7, 1671, Rowley; d. Oct. 8, 1672.
- viii. —.
- ix. Nathaniel³, b. 1676; d. Sept. 7, 1735.

4 John Kimball² (Richard¹) was born in Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, England, in 1621, and came to America with his father. He settled in Ipswich, Mass., and died there May 6, 1698. In a deposition made in 1666 he says he is 35 years old. In a deposition made in 1684, when he was 53 years old, he and his nephew, Philip Fowler, testify "that Mary wife of Thomas patch, Abigail Bosworth, (probably wife of Haniniel Bosworth, who Richard, Sr., calls cousin in his will), and Elizabeth Spofford were daughters of Thomas Scott Sr." In 1656 he was appointed attorney for Thomas Scott of Stamford, Ct., son of Thomas Scott, Sr., late of Ipswich, and brother-in-law of his father, Richard Kimball, Sr. Thomas Scott's will was

approved March 8, 1653-4, and mentions children Thomas, Elizabeth, Abigail, Hannah, Sarah, Mary, and brother Richard Kimball. Thomas Scott, Jr., was in the Indian War, under Capt. Lathrop, when he was killed at Squakeheage (Northfield, Mass.) Sept. 8, 1675.

By trade John Kimball² was a wheelwright, but by occupation he seems, like his brothers, to have been also an extensive farmer. He frequently bought and sold land, and there are a number of deeds on record at Salem bearing his name. October 16, 1665, he was appointed one of the executors of the will of Bridget Bradstreet. In her will she mentions her oldest daughter, Martha Kimball. (This is evidently a clerical error, as Martha was the wife of William Beal.) She gives to her "the gound she now hath now in her possession, and my greine hood, a peuter dish, and Mr. Morton's Boeke and on sheet and on peliber (Pillowbear) To my daughter Mary Kimball my ould bible, my cloth waskate, my stamell peticote, on boulder and on palow, on peuter dish and on candlestick."

John Kimball² married Mary Bradstreet about 1655. He came over in the same ship with her and her father and mother. She was born in England in 1633. Most historians say that John married for his second wife Mary Jordan. This is an error. (See John³, Henry², Richard¹.) On March 8, 1673, he united with the church by taking the covenant. His will was made March 18, 1697-8. In it he mentions his sons Richard, John, and Mosis, to whom he gives sixe shillings a peece in money, which is all I intend to for them having by deed of gift giuene before what I them intended out of my estat. He mentions his sixe dafters Mary Sarah, hannah, Rebekah Elizabeth, and Abigail. His sunes Benjamin and Joseph kimbal have all the personal property divided between them, except one steer that he gives "to my sun beniamin, and my best cutlard I giue toe my sun beniamin's wife: in consideration of what they haue done or may doe for me in my eage and weaknes." His real estate had all been given away before this time, and his personal property which was estimated at £131.9s.11d. consisted mainly of "Quick Stock" as follows Six Oxen £24. Eight cows £26. 13 young cattle £18.10s. 29 shepp £6. 12 swine £5.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH.

- i. John³, b. Nov. 8, 1657; d. Feb. 24, 1657-8.
- ii. Mary³, b. Dec. 10, 1658; m. May 17, 1682, Dea. Thomas Knowlton of Ipswich, Mass.
- iii. Sarah³, b. July 29, 1661; m. John Potter of Ipswich, Mass., and d. 1724. Child, Sarah Potter, b. Dec. 11, 1685.
Reg. Deeds Salem, B. 14, p. 103. Benjamin and Joseph Kimball (her bros.) to John Potter: Whereas our hon'd father John Kimball Ips. late dec'd did upon the marriage of our sister Sarah, unto John Potter of Ipswich give as part of her portion a parcel of land valued at £30. which said land sd. Potter enjoyed till sd parent dec. and sd parent not having given a deed we the sd. Benjamin and Joseph do convey according to his will &c.
- iv. Hannah³, b. —; d. young.
- v. Rebecca³, b. Feb., 1663-4; m. Jan. 21, 1689, Thomas Lull.
- 18 vi. Richard³, b. Sept. 22, 1765; d. May 26, 1716.
- vii. Elizabeth³, b. Sept. 22, 1665.
- viii. Abigail³, b. March 22, 1667; m. Oct. 14, 1689, Isaac Esty of Topsfield, Mass.; m. second, April 25, 1718, William, son of Jonathan Poole.
- 19 ix. John³, b. March 16, 1668; d. May 4, 1761, Preston, Conn.
- 20 x. Benjamin³, b. July 22, 1670; d. May 28, 1716.
- 21 xi. Moses³, b. Sept., 1672; d. Jan. 23, 1750.
- xii. Aaron³, b. Jan., 1674; d. probably before his father, as he is not mentioned in the latter's will.
- 22 xiii. Joseph³, b. Jan. 24, 1675; d. 1671.

5 Thomas Kimball² (Richard¹) was born in Rattlesden, Suffolk county, England, in 1633, and was one year old when he came to New England with his parents. He later went to Ipswich, Mass., and was living in Hampton, N. H., Oct. 20, 1653, and was an owner of mill property there on Oyster river. He made his home at that place as late as 1660. He afterwards removed to that portion of Rowley which is included in the present town of Bradford, Mass. Previous to 1675 the section where Thomas and his brother Benjamin lived was within the limits of Rowley, but the locality was called Merrimack when Thomas was elected a constable on Feb. 20, 1668-9. His house was one of the legal places for posting and "publishing any orders or other business of public concernment to the whole town." His house was situated on the Boxford road, and its situation can still be located. At that place he lived and prospered for

about ten years. He was a mechanic and a thrifty farmer, owning over four hundred acres of land and a large amount of personal property, as is shown by the inventory of his estate.

At that time the skulking Indians continually annoyed the white inhabitants. The Merrimac river was a pathway; the Indians could make rapid sallies upon the settlements and make their escape without penetrating the forests. Haverhill had been attacked with all the cruelty of the savages. On the night of May 2, 1676, three well known "converted" (half civilized) Indians, Peter, Andrew, and Symon, were intending to kill some parties in Rowley, but the night being far advanced, they wreaked their vengeance upon the Kimballs. Thomas Kimball was killed by Symon, and his wife and five children, namely, Joanna, Thomas, Joseph, Priscilla, and John were taken captive and carried forty miles into the wilderness, where they remained forty-one days, and were freed without ransom by the friendly offices of the chief Wanglancet, of the Pennacook Indians. Her own life and that of her infant were threatened, and twice were the fires lighted to burn them. They reached their home June 13, 1676.

Great was the anguish of their friends during their captivity, and on May 3, 1676, her pious parents in Ipswich asked prayers on the Sabbath that they might be delivered.

Subsequently she addressed a petition to the Governor and Council that she might be protected from Simon, the Indian, who had threatened to kill her and her children if she returned to her own house. The three Indians were seized and confined in jail, but escaped and pursued their course of blood most mercilessly thereafter, and their subsequent fate is unknown. They were semi-civilized and had worked for and lived a great deal with the white people. Thomas Kimball married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Joanna Smith of Ipswich, as is shown by the following note from the records at Salem: "Nov. 18, 1686 Richard and Benjamin Kimball of Bradford did covenant to and with the Selectmen of Ipswich that they would take Thomas Smith and his wife to Bradford to the house of Mary Kimball the widow of Thomas Kimball and provide their Meate, drink, washing, lodgeing, clothes and attendance with all things

necessary for persons in such a condition for the space of one year beginning at the date hereof, the price for a year to be £25." "Dec. 8, 1681 Agreed with Richard Kimball of Bradford to allow unto him further keeping and providing for his grandfather Thomas Smith for the year ensuing £13." According to this Joanna Smith had probably died during the year.

The name of Thomas Kimball² occurs very frequently on the early records of the town of Merrimack. Until the time of his death he always held some town office, being frequently selectman.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth³, b. Hampton, Mass., Dec. 5, 1658; d. Dec. 27, 1658.
- 23 ii. Richard³, b. Hampton, Mass., 1660; d. at Bradford, Mass., Jan. 21, 1732-3.
- iii. Joseph³, b. 1662; d. before 1699. "Joseph Kimball of Bradford, bound himself with consent of his mother Mary Kimball for three years to Zacheus Curtis of Boxford, carpenter, Dec. 20, 1687. He was 17 years old when he went and his brothers Richard aged 32 and Thomas aged 27, testified Mar. 29, 1692 that he was not 21 years and above five months old. He was pressed into his Majesties Service when in Boxford May. 24, 1690 and was not released till Nov. 17, and the yr before was pressed a fortnight." (Judicial Records, 52, 68.)
- iv. Mary³, b. about 1663; m. March 22, 1682-3, Thomas Reddington of Boxford, Mass. They had five daughters and one son. Thomas Reddington⁴ m. Hepzibah Perley, by whom he had nine children. His son, Abraham Reddington⁵, m. Sarah Kimball⁶, daughter of Deacon Aaron Kimball of Boxford, Mass., and Sarah (Wood) Kimball, and went to Waterville, Me.
- v. Hannah³, b. Jan. 27, 1661; d. before 1699.
- 24 vi. Thomas³, b. 1665; d. June 30, 1732, in Bradford.
- vii. Ebenezer³, b. April 20, 1668. No record.
- 25 viii. John³, b. Oct. 14, 1675, and was an infant when carried into captivity with his mother. He removed to Piscataquis, in the province of East Jersey. While there, Nov. 17, 1702, he deeded to his brother, Capt. Richard Kimball of Bradford, all that land that was set off to him from his father's estate.
- ix. Joanna³, b. —; d. April 10, 1690; m. Joshua Morse of Newbury, Mass., who d. March 20, 1691, leaving two children, Hannah Morset⁴, aged 15, and Andrew Morset⁴, aged 10.

6 Benjamin Kimball² (Richard¹), born in 1637, about the time that his father moved from Watertown to Ipswich, Mass. He died June 11, 1695. He was probably a resident of Exeter, N. H., in 1659, a carpenter by trade. Removed to Salisbury, Mass., and was on the trial jury in 1662. Was a resident of Rowley, Mass., May 12, 1663, when he bought land in Rowley of Elizabeth Starrett of Haverhill, Mass. At this time Rowley included within its limits the present Bradford, Georgetown, and Groveland. His land was in what is now known as Bradford. On Feb. 20, 1668, at the first town meeting in Merrimack, afterwards Bradford, he was chosen an overseer of the town. He was called of that town, March 16, 1670, and March 15, 1674. On Jan. 6, 1675, he and his wife Mercy of Bradford, Mass., sold forty acres of land to the inhabitants of that town for the use of the minister. On Nov. 23, 1667, he bought several tracts of land. Among them was land which once belonged to his brother, Thomas Kimball², who was killed by an Indian on May 3, 1676. He was cornet of horse troops and was known as "Cornet Kimball." He and his brother, Richard Kimball², were soldiers in 1683 and 1684, under Capt. Appleton. His house was in the west parish of old Bradford, not far from the ancient cemetery. He was a wheelwright and a farmer. He married in Salisbury, Mass., April, 1661, Mercy, daughter of Robert and Ann Hazeltine.* She was born 16, 8^{mo}, 1642, and died Jan. 5, 1707-8. She was one of the first members received into the first church in Bradford, when she, with sixteen other women, were admitted January 7, 1682-3. Her will, made May 14, 1706, was proven February 2, 1707-8. She gives the names of her children in the will. His inventory showed that he was well off for the times. The total amount of the estate was £1060.7s. Among the assets was a one-fourth interest in a saw-mill in Haverhill, Mass., near the Amesbury line, that he bought of Matthew Harriman. This interest was handed down

* Robert Hazeltine and his brother John were among the earliest settlers of that part of Rowley that is now known as Bradford, and Robert had afterwards permission to ferry passengers across the Merrimack river. The first marriage recorded on the Rowley books is "Robert Hazeltine and Ann his wife were married 16mo 23, 1639," but her family name is not given.

in the family for several generations. The gravestones of Benjamin and Mercy Kimball may still be seen in the cemetery at Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna, b. Dec. 23, 1661; d. Jan. 1, 1774; m. April 21, 1682, Richard Barker of Andover, Mass., son of Richard and Joanna.
- ii. Mercy³, b. Dec. 27, 1663; d. Feb. 5, 1663-4.
- 26 iii. Richard³, b. Dec. 3, 1664; d. Jan. 10, 1710-11.
- iv. Elizabeth³, b. July 24, 1669; m. Edward Carleton of Bradford.
- 27 v. David³, b. July 26, 1671; d. June 14, 1743, Bradford, Mass.
- 28 vi. Jonathan³, b. Nov. 26, 1673; d. Sept. 30, 1749, Bradford.
- 29 vii. Robert³, b. March 5, 1675-6; d. Feb. 24, 1744, Bradford.
- 30 viii. Abraham³, b. March 24, 1677-8; d. Feb. 25, 1707-8, Bradford.
- 31 ix. Samuel³, b. March 28, 1680; d. —.
- 32 x. Ebenezer³, b. June 20, 1684; d. Jan. 23, 1715, Bradford.
- xi. Abigail³, b. June 20, 1684; d. Jan. 23, 1715, Bradford; m. June 2, 1703, Moses, son of John and Sarah (Pengry) Day of Ipswich, Mass. (John was the son of Robert Day and Sarah was the daughter of Moses Pengry.) She and her husband lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN OF ABIGAIL KIMBALL AND MOSES DAY.

- i. Moses Day⁴, b. March 19, 1706; m. Ruth Hazeltine, and had Sarah Day⁶, who m. Daniel Kimball, son of Joseph and Abial (Peabody) Kimball.
 - ii. John Day⁴, b. Bradford, Mass., May 10, 1704; d. July 11, 1782; m. June 1, 1731, Abigail Bailey, b. April 7, 1711; d. Oct. 5, 1799. Their fourth child, Joanna Day⁶, b. about 1738; d. about 1785; m. about 1758, Nathaniel Balch, b. Jan. 17, 1738. Their daughter, Betsey Balch⁶, m. Stephen Greeley, May 7, 1793. Their son, John Balch Greeley⁷, b. at Newburyport, July, 1802, d. 1864. He married, first, Clarissa Jewett; second, Francis Dunn Cobb. His son, General Adolphus Washington Greeley⁸, b. March 27, 1844; m. Henrietta L. Nesmith, late of Derry, N. H. He is a noted Arctic explorer, and now resides at Washington, D.C., where is the chief officer of the Signal Service.
 - iii. Abraham Day⁴, b. May 24, 1713; m. Mary —.
 - iv. Samuel Day⁴, b. Nov., 1718.
 - v. Mehitable Day⁴, b. Sept. 24, 1723.
- The Day family of Bradford has descended from the above children.

7 Caleb Kimball² (Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., in 1639. He married, Nov. 7, 1660, Anna, daughter of Robert and Ann Hazeltine of Rowley, Mass., b. April 1, 1640, d. April 9, 1688. She was a sister of his brother Benjamin's wife. He resided in Ipswich and died in 1682. He was a prosperous farmer and owned at different times many tracts of land. On July 6, 1665, he bought his brother Richard's house in Ipswich, with adjacent lands, and lands in Salisbury and Bradford were owned by him. The inventory of his estate was taken Sept. 23, 1682, and shows that he owned at that time, eighteen head of cattle, twenty-three sheep, ten swine, and three horses. He was free from debt, and his widow was to have the use of the property until his children became of age. The children were all born in Ipswich.

CHILDREN.

- 33 i. Caleb³, b. Sept. 8, 1662; d. Feb. 4, 1736, Ipswich.
- ii. Anna or Hannah³, b. Dec. 11, 1664; m. Christopher Martin of Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Elizabeth³, b. June 3, 1666; d. Aug. 17, 1728; m. Jan. 4, 1687, Jeremiah Jewett, b. Dec. 20, 1662.
- iv. Abigail³, b. June, 1668; d. May 30, 1758; m. Jan., 1693, Nathaniel Adams, b. July 16, 1670, d. Aug. 31, 1736.
- v. Mary³, b. about 1671; m. June 16, 1696, Thomas Potter.
- 34 vi. Robert³, b. 1674; d. in England, June 27, 1703.
- viii. Abraham³, b. June 29, 1676; d. young.
- ix. Benjamin³, b. March 22, 1678; d. 1704. He was never married; was a blacksmith by trade. His will was proved Dec. 4, 1704. In it he mentions his sister Sarah, and leaves a bequest to Tamazon Lummis, and makes his brother Robert residuary legatee.
- x. Sarah³, b. May 19, 1680; m. Dec. 17, 1701, Joseph Fellows.
- xi. Richard³, b. —; d. April 10, 1678.

THIRD GENERATION.

8 Richard Kimball³ (Henry², Richard¹) was born at Watertown, Mass., Oct. 13, 1643; died at Wenham, July 30, 1715. He went from Watertown, with his parents, to Ipswich, Mass., and from thence went to Wenham, where he afterwards lived. On May 13, 1667, he married Rebecca, daughter of John

Abbye of Wenham, Mass., who died June, 1704. He married second, Nov. 20, 1706, the widow Ford of Ipswich, Mass. He was one of the administrators of his father's estate. In 1715 he testified that he remembered that Walter Fairfield, Sr., had a house within the bounds of Ipswich before 1661 in which Richard Coy lived as a tenant now in possession of sd. Fairfield.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁴, b. Dec. 20, 1668; m. April 12, 1694, James Poland of Ipswich, Mass.
- ii. Mary⁴, b. June 26, 1674; d. Feb., 1704.
- iii. Abigail⁴, b. March 12, 1680.

9 John Kimball³ (Henry², Richard¹) was born at Watertown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1645. When about sixteen years of age he went to live with his grandfather, John Wiatt of Ipswich, where he remained until his grandfather died, in December, 1665, when the property was left to him by will upon his fulfilling certain conditions. This property was bounded on the "Meeting house Green." This shows where he lived in Ipswich. He sold this estate March 25, 1667, and removed to Newbury, Mass., where he was living on June 17, 1668. About 1669 he removed to Amesbury, Mass., where he afterwards lived. He testified in the trial of Susan Martin for witchcraft, on May 16, 1692, and then states that "twenty-three years ago when about to move from Newbury," etc. A full account of his testimony may be found in Increase Mather's account of the witch trials. He was a yeoman and wheelwright, took the oath of allegiance December 20, 1677, was made freeman in 1690, served as appraiser of different estates, and died previous to May 20, 1726. Administration was granted to his son John, June 6, 1726. He married, October, 1665, Mary, daughter of Francis and Jane Jordan. This is shown by the following receipt: "Know ye that John Kimball, Thomas ffowler, and James George all of Almsbury have rec'd our part of ye Estate of ffrancis Jordan according to ye last will of Jane Jordon of Ipswich 8 of December 1693." The original of this receipt is on file at Salem in the envelope that contains Jane Jordan's will.

In Jane Jordan's will she leaves one-sixth part of her estate

to Mary Kimball. She then says: "My will is having paid John Kimball more than any of the rest out of the estate, that five pounds be accounted towards his sixth part and the rest I hereby give to pay for what Labour and pains he hath taken for me about my bussinese accounting that he hath rec'd ten pounds more than this which I account towards his sixth part."

He may have married Mary Pressy of Amesbury, Feb. 9, 1712-3, as a marriage is recorded at Newbury between John Kimball and Mary Pressy. If this was so, she soon died, and in April, 1715, he married the widow Deborah (Weed) Bartlett, who was born June 15, 1659, daughter of John Weed. She survived him.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁴, b. July 19, 1667. Never married. She resided in Amesbury, Mass., at the time of her death. Dec. 8, 1726, she signed an agreement in relation to her father's estate.
- 35 ii. John⁴, b. Oct. 15, 1668, Newbury, Mass.
- iii. Abigail⁴, b. June 12, 1669, Amesbury; m. Nov. 8, 1712, Daniel Morrison of Newbury, Mass. On May 9, 1727, they deed their right in the estate of John Kimball of Amesbury, deceased, their father.
- 36 iv. Joseph⁴, b. —.
- v. Abraham⁴, b. —. By a writing from his mother and others he received a part of the homestead of his father, with the west end of the house, one half of the barn, two acres of land, with the fruit trees. He resided in Amesbury, Mass., and retained this property until Jan. 11, 1754, when he sold all the real estate he inherited from his father to John Kimball. He was then approaching old age. As there is no mention of wife or children it is evident that he had no family.
- vi. Hannah Kimball⁴, b. —; m. Jan. 5, 1710-1, Roger Eastman of Amesbury, Mass. His will was proved April 25, 1743. Her will was proved Feb. 5, 1753. Children: Roger Eastman⁵, b. April 12, 1711. Hannah Eastman⁵, b. May 23, 1712. John Eastman⁵, b. April 17, 1714. Mary Eastman⁵, b. Feb. 25, 1717. Nathaniel Eastman⁵, b. Feb. 6, 1719. Abigail Eastman⁵, b. May 23, 1723.
- vii. Deborah⁴, b. 1678; m. Jan. 29, 1701, Barnes Brouse or (Prouse). Children: Mary Brouse⁵, b. Nov. 26, 1703. Hannah Brouse⁵, b. July 29, 1705.

10 Henry³ (Henry², Richard¹) was born about 1655 (twenty-two in 1677). Resided in Wenham, Mass., until about 1675, when he removed to Haverhill, Mass., and was living there on Jan. 10 of that year. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, and served in 1675-6, probably with his brother Caleb. He married, Dec. 14, 1677, Hannah, daughter of Onesiphorous Marsh of Haverhill, Mass. She and her only son John were killed by the Indians, March 15, 1696-7. Henry did not marry again, and so left no male descendant, but the descendants of his daughters are very numerous. Henry died in 1698.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁴, b. Oct. 7, 1678; m. (Pub.) Feb. 3, 1699-1700, John or James Godfrey of Newbury, Mass.
- ii. Mary⁴, b. July 24, 1680; m. John Hall of Bradford, Mass. Their son, Henry Hall, b. Nov. 24, 1712, m. Nov. 7, 1734, Joanna, dau. of Philip and Mary Sargent of Amesbury, and had a son, Obededom Hall, who m. Mary Kimball, dau. of Benjamin Kimball and Mary Eaton of Hampstead, N. H.
- iii. Judith⁴, b. June, 1682; m. Col. Nathaniel, son of Dr. Joseph Peasley. The latter was b. in Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 9, 1646; d. Nov. 5, 1723. He was son of Joseph Peasley, the emigrant, freeman in 1642. Settled in Newbury, moved to Haverhill before 1646, thence to Amesbury, where he d. Dec. 3, 1660.
- iv. Elizabeth⁴ b. March 23, 1683-4; m. John Clement of Haverhill.
- v. Sarah⁴, b. Sept. 13, 1686; m. Joseph Hall, brother to her sister Mary's husband, and son of Richard and Martha Hall of Bradford.
- vi. Abigail⁴, b. April 7, 1681. Taken captive by the Indians Mar. 15, 1697.
- vii. John⁴, b. Sept. 27, 1691. He was killed by the Indians March, 15, 1697.
- viii. Rebecca⁴, b. Oct. 12, 1694; m. Dec. 8, 1718, Jabez Ayer of Rowley. They afterwards lived in Brookfield, Mass.

11 Joseph Kimball³ (Henry², Richard¹) born Jan. 20, 1661-2, in Wenham, Mass.; died 1713. He married Elizabeth Needham, born Feb. 1, 1674 in Lynn, Mass., died Oct. 6, 1708. Administration on the estate of Joseph Kimball, mariner, was

granted to his brother-in-law, Ezekiel Needham, April 14, 1713. He lived in Boston,

CHILDREN.

- 37 i. Joseph⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1701, in Boston; d. 1767.
- ii. Mary⁴, b. May 27, 1703, in Boston.

12 John Kimball³ (Richard², Richard¹) was born about 1650 and died about 1721. He married, first, Sarah —, who died July 27, 1706; married 2d, Oct. 29, 1707, Hannah Burton. She was born in 1686 and survived her husband sixty-five years, dying Oct. 16, 1786, aged 100, daughter of Isaac Burton. John was an inhabitant of Boxford as early as 1669. August 24, 1665, Richard Hubbard confirmed to Richard Kimball of Wenham his farm in Rowley village (now Boxford). John probably settled on this land. He was made freeman March 22, 1688-9. By the frequency with which the name of "Corporal" Kimball is found upon the early records of the town it is evident that he was a man of importance in town affairs. In 1675 he was tax collector. In 1711 his name and those of his sons are upon the tax list. He was a member of the church in Topsfield, and was dismissed to the church in Boxford in 1702. His will is on file at Salem, Mass., and bears date Feb. 19, 1718, and was probated April 15, 1721.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOXFORD.

- i. Sarah⁴, b. Sept. 19, 1669; m. William Foster. She died Nov. 16, 1729. William Foster d. in Andover, Mass., Aug. 29, 1755. He was the son of William and Mary (Jackson) Foster, and grandson of Reginald Foster, one of the first settlers of Ipswich, Mass., who was ancestor of most of the Fosters of New England. Children: 1. Sarah Foster⁵, b. April 20, 1693. 2. Mary Foster⁵, b. Boxford, Jan. 2, 1698. 3. John Foster⁵, b. Andover, Mass., Sept. 27, 1701; d. June 17, 1773. 4. Joseph Foster⁵. 5. Hannah Foster⁵, b. —; m. June 25, 1722, John Lovejoy. 6. Lydia Foster⁵, b. 1707; m. Feb. 14, 1728, Daniel Blunt. 7. Asa Foster⁵, b. June 16, 1710; d. July 17, 1787.

- ii. Mary⁴, b. Jan. 15, 1671; m. July 16, 1694, Benjamin Kimball³, son of John Kimball².

- 38 iii. Richard⁴, b. Sept. 28, 1673; d. April 22, 1753, Boxford.

- iv. Abigail⁴, b. April 29, 1677; m. Dec. 14, 1693, Jonathan Foster of Boxford, brother of William Foster. He was b. March 6, 1667-8; d. Boxford, Mass., May 21, 1730. Children, all born in Boxford: 1. Jonathan Foster, b. Sept. 15, 1793. 2. Abigail Foster⁵, b. Nov. 22, 1697. 3. Zebadiah Foster, b. Sept. 28, 1702.
- v. Elizabeth⁴, b. Sept. 28, 1679; d. June 24, 1708; m. Thomas Carleton. Their daughter Elizabeth m. Lieut. Jeremiah Stickney, a proprietor of Penacook, N. H. They are buried in the old cemetery at Concord, N. H., and a tall granite monument is over their grave.
- vi. Hannah⁴, b. April 11, 1682; d. Aug. 15, 1709.
- 39 vii. John⁴, b. Feb. 7, 1685; d. May 10, 1760.

13 Samuel Kimball⁸ (Richard², Richard¹) b. about 1651; d. Oct. 3, 1716; m. Sept. 20, 1676, Mary Witt, daughter of John and Sarah Witt of Lynn, Mass. He was an ensign in the militia, and resided in Wenham, Mass. He was surveyor in 1676, constable in 1677; made freeman May 24, 1682, selectman in 1682. On March 2, 1701, he and his wife Mary deeded their son Samuel a lot of ten acres and a house. His estate was settled by his son, Samuel Kimball, who took the property and paid off his brothers and sisters. This settlement is signed by the husbands of the married sisters, and serves to identify them.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WENHAM.

- 40 i. Samuel⁴, b. Aug. 19, 1677; d. Jan. 20, 1745.
- ii. Sarah⁴, b. Sept. 6, 1678; m. Jan. 15, 1693-4, John Herrick of Beverly, Mass., b. April, 1675, d. Jan. 29, 1722-3. Children: John Herrick⁵, b. March 2, 1698-9; d. 1777. Robert Herrick⁵, bap. May 2, 1701. Daniel Herrick⁵, b. Aug. 17, 1706. Jonathan Herrick⁵, b. Aug. 10, 1710.
- iii. Martha⁴, b. May 24, 1680; d. May 24, 1680.
- iv. Mary⁴, b. about 1682; m. Dec. 23, 1709, Elisha Dodge of Beverly, Mass., whose will was proven Jan. 24, 1755, in which he mentions his wife Mary and his children, Lois Dodge⁵, Mary Dodge⁵, and Elisha Dodge⁵.
- 41 v. Richard⁴, b. about 1683; d. Aug. 1, 1713.
- 42 vi. Jonathan⁴, b. 1686; d. Feb. 19, 1758.
- 43 vii. John⁴, b. Nov. 12, 1687; d. 1754.
- 44 viii. Ebenezer⁴, b. about 1690; d. Hopkinton, Mass.
- ix Martha⁴, b. about 1692; m. Oct. 16, 1715, John Gott.
- 45 x. Thomas⁴, b. Feb. 22, 1695-6.
- xi. Benjamin⁴, b. April 17, 1698; d. Aug. 4, 1703.

xii. Abigail⁴, b. May 25, 1700; m. Dec. 14, 1720, Thomas Brown.

xiii. Jerusha⁴, b. April 30, 1703; d. Aug. 22, 1703.

14 Thomas Kimball⁴ (Richard², Richard¹) was born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 12, 1657, and resided there all his life. He married Elizabeth Potter, daughter of Anthony Potter of Ipswich, Mass. She died Dec. 4, 1723. He was accepted as a towns man and granted town privileges Nov. 1, 1682. Was surveyor in 1682. He made frequent purchases and sales of land. May 6, 1716, he purchased land in Andover, which he gave to his son Daniel. He made his will Dec. 10, 1730, and it was proven Oct. 16, 1732.

CHILDREN.

46 i. Thomas, b. about 1683; resided in Marblehead, Mass.

47 ii. Daniel⁴, b. about 1684; resided at Andover, Mass.

48 iii. Richard⁴, b. Sept. 18, 1686; d. 1717.

iv. Elizabeth⁴, b. —; d. Nov. 15, 1699.

v. Lydia, b. April 15, 1695; m. Jan. 22, 1719, David Best of Salem, Mass.

49 vii. Edmund⁴, b. April 18, 1699; d. April 24, 1768, at Marblehead.

50 viii. Paul⁴, b. May 21, 1703; d. 1755, at Salem, Mass.

15 Ephraim Kimball³ (Richard², Richard¹), was born at Wenham, Mass., Feb. 18, 1660; died Jan. 16, 1731-2. He married Nov. 24, 1685, Mary Friend, daughter of Dea. James Friend. She was born May 6, 1666, d. Oct. 26, 1741. They resided in Wenham, where he was deacon of the first church. He was called yeoman. His will was made July 1, 1731, and proven Feb. 14, 1732. He leaves his wife, Mary, the east end of the dwelling house, half the cellar, all his household goods, two cows, and five cords of wood, corn meal and malt, and three barrels of cider yearly. He owned land in Wenham and Topsfield.

CHILDREN.

i. Mary⁴, b. Oct. 13, 1686; pub. Feb. 6, 1713, to John Lovering of Ipswich, Mass.

ii. Martha⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1688; m. Dec. 27, 1733, Ebenezer Fish.

iii. Miriam⁴, b. May 20, 1691; m. Dec. 11, 1714, Hutton Goldsmith. Children: 1. Nathaniel Goldsmith⁵, b. Jan. 20, 1716-17. 2. Mary Goldsmith⁵, b. Jan. 6, 1718-19.

- 51 iv. Ephraim⁴, b. Sept. 6, 1693; d. 1752.
- 52 v. James⁴, b. Jan. 21, 1695-6; d. May, 1759, Wenham, Mass.
- vi. Esther, b. April 1, 1698; m. Nov. 6, 1732, Nathaniel Dane. She was his third wife. He had eight children by former marriages. Children of Esther (Kimball) Dane: 1. Ephraim Dane⁵, b. Aug., 1733; d. Sept., 1833. 2. Esther Dane⁵, b. Aug., 1733; d. Aug., 1736. 3. Abigail Dane⁵, b. Sept., 1734. 4. Martha Dane⁵, b. Feb., 1735; d. Aug., 1736. 5. Esther Dane⁵, b. June, 1737. 6. Nehemiah Dane⁵, b. about 1739.
- 53 vii. Ezra⁴, b. Aug. 25, 1700; resided in Wenham and Dover, N. H.
- 54 viii. Nehemiah⁴, b. March 29, 1702-3; d. Dec. 21, 1786, Dover, N. H.
- ix. Elizabeth⁴, b. June 2, 1707; pub. Dec. 7, 1728, to Daniel Potter.

16 Caleb Kimball³ (Richard², Richard¹) was born in Wenham, Mass., April 9, 1665; died Jan. 25, 1725-6, in Wenham; married Sarah —, born —, died Feb. 20, 1731-2. He was a yeoman, and mason by trade. He bought land in Exeter as early as 1720; resided there awhile and then returned to Wenham. He sold his farm to his son Abraham on condition that he should pay the other children their shares.

CHILDREN.

- 55 i. Caleb⁴, b. about 1694; resided in Exeter, N. H.
- ii. Sarah⁴, b. Nov. 15, 1696; m. April 22, 1724, Samuel Lamson.
- 56 iii. John⁴, b. Dec. 20, 1699.
- 57 iv. Abraham⁴, b. Aug. 14, 1702; will proven Jan. 26, 1773.
- v. Hannah⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1705; m. Feb. 4, 1729-30, John Rogers.
- vi. Mehitable⁴, b. Nov. 9, 1707; m. Zacheus Goldsmith, May 15, 1729. He was b. at Wenham, Mass., April 7, 1701. Children: 1. Benjamin Goldsmith⁵, b. Sept. 8, 1730. 2. Sarah Goldsmith⁵, b. Feb. 16, 1731-2. 3. Mehitable Goldsmith⁵, b. Feb. 28, 1734. 4. Tabitha Goldsmith⁵, b. July 8, 1735; d. Nov. 15, 1744.
- 58 vii. Eleazur⁴, b. Oct. 14, 1709; d. Nov. 11, 1767, Buxton, Me.
- viii. Benjamin⁴, b. —; d. May 2, 1711.
- ix. Joseph⁴, b. perhaps in Exeter, was living in 1725, and never married.

17 Christopher Kimball³ (Richard², Richard¹) of "Ipswich,"

was married April 3, 1701, by Cotton Mather, to Sarah Jolls of Boston.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOSTON.

- i. Christopher⁴, b. Dec. 2, 1702.
- ii. Abigail⁴, b. Jan. 28, 1703-4; m., 1722, Job Prince.

18 Richard Kimball³ (John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 22, 1665; died May 26, 1715; married Feb. 13, 1688, Lydia Wells of Ipswich, Mass. She was the mother of his children, and died previous to Aug. 30, 1705, when he married Sarah Waite, who died Feb. 22, 1725. He was called Corporal Nov. 23, 1700. He resided in Ipswich, and on June 19, 1697, he received from his father the housing and land where he then lived, besides other property. "On Nov. 2, 1700. 'Insign Baly', Corporal Richard Kimball and John Bointon, were chosen a committee to treat with ye Englishmen and Indians if they come concerning the title to our land, *i. e.*, the purchase of the land including the town of Bradford, sd town fr. S. side of Merrimack River to Naumkeag, and Bass River, Containing 8,000 acres." (History of Rowley, Mass.)

CHILDREN, BORN AT IPSWICH.

- i. Lydia⁴, b. Oct. 18, 1690; d. young.
- 59 ii. Richard⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1691.
- 60 iii. Aaron⁴, b. Jan. 10, 1692.
- iv. Lydia⁴, b. Sept. 14, 1694; m. (Int.) Nov. 19, 1716, Stephen Kinsman.
- v. Mary⁴, b. May 10, 1699; m. May 21, 1729, Moses Kimball⁴, her cousin, son of Moses Kimball³.
- 61 vi. Nathaniel⁴, b. May 11, 1700; d. 1786, Norwich, Conn.
- vii. Martha⁴, b. Feb. 1, 1701; m. Feb. 4, 1728, Edmund Head.

19 John³ (John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., March 16, 1668-9; died May 4, 1761, at Preston, Conn. He married at Watertown, Mass., Dec. 2, 1692, Sarah Goodhue, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue. He was a wheelwright and farmer. In April, 1696, his father deeded him the homestead and lands at Kimball's point. On Aug. 4, 1726, he and his wife Sarah sold their home in Ipswich and later in the fall of that year they removed to Stonington, Ct. On the 11th of July, 1726, he for £700. Connecticut

Bills of Credit, bought of Joseph Morgan, of Monmouth Co., New Jersey, two hundred acres in Preston, Conn., and to that town he moved in the spring of 1727, and spent there the remaining years of his life.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN IN IPSWICH.

- 62 i. John⁴, b. Oct. 19, 1693; d. April, 1749, Stonington, Ct.
- ii. Joseph⁴, b. Oct. 19, 1693; d. Feb. 3, 1693-4, Ipswich, Mass.
- iii. Mary⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1697-8; m. — Lawrence.
- 63 iv. David⁴, b. May 8, 1700; d. 1776, Preston, Ct.
- v. Nathan⁴, b. Oct. 31, 1702.
- 64 vi. Isaac⁴, b. April 19, 1705.
- 65 vii. Jacob⁴, b. Oct. 12, 1706.
- viii. Abigail⁴, b. Oct. 11, 1709; m. — Killam.
- ix. Sarah⁴, b. —; m. Nov. 3, 1736, Richard Parke; m. 2d, — Stoddard.

20 Benjamin Kimball³ (John², Richard¹) was born July 22, 1670; died May 28, 1716. He married Mary, daughter of John and Sarah Kimball of Boxford, Mass., who was born in Topsfield, Mass., Jan. 15, 1671. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. On April 25, 1696, his father gave him a deed of the north end of his farm, with house, barn, and orchard, bounding on Ipswich common and partly on the farm of his brother Joseph. He was called yeoman. His estate was divided between his eldest son John, daughters Hannah and Elizabeth, and sons Benjamin and Aaron.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. John⁴, b. Oct. 21, 1695; d. July 21, 1729; never married. He left his property to his brother Aaron, who was to pay his sisters Hannah and Elizabeth each £100, and to pay his mother Mary £20 a year during her life.
- ii. Mary⁴, b. Oct. 24, 1697.
- iii. Hannah⁴, b. June 3, 1700.
- 66 iv. Benjamin⁴, b. April 3, 1702; d. Dec. 22, 1766, Ipswich.
- v. Elizabeth⁴, b. Oct. 18, 1705; m. March 21, 1726-7, Josiah White.
- 67 vi. Aaron⁴, b. July 6, 1709; d. Nov. 19, 1738.
- vii. Sarah⁴, bap. March 15, 1713.
- viii. Joseph⁴, b. —.

21 Moses Kimball³ (John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept., 1672, and died suddenly, in his shop, Jan. 23,

1750. He married, 1696, Susanna Goodhue, sister to his brother John's wife. His father gave him, March 28, 1696, "in consideration of his marriage with Susanna Goodhue, the right to pasture three cows in the pasture of Richard Kimball, that was his father John's." He was by occupation a tailor, and lived in Ipswich where the railroad station now stands. His father gave him, in 1696, a certain house, orchard, and one acre of land on the road to Topsfield. He dealt largely in real estate, and many transfers to and from him are recorded on the Salem records. Administration was granted to his son Moses, May 7, 1750.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH.

- 68 i. Moses⁴, b. Jan. 6, 1696-7; d. July 29, 1793.
 ii. Ebenezer⁴, b. March 20, 1698-9; d. Dec. 3, 1721, of small pox.
 iii. Susanna⁴, b. June 10, 1701; m. Jan. 8, 1725, William Sutton.
 iv. Ezekiel⁴, bap. July 1, 1705.
 v. Katherine⁴, b. Oct. 30, 1706; m. June 7, 1729, John Pindar.
 vi. Mary⁴, b. —; m. Oct. 4, 1729, Daniel Smith of Exeter.
 69 vii. John⁴, b. —; m. Int. Oct. 12, 1745, Jane Beady.
 viii. Sarah⁴, bap. April 26, 1713; m. Jan. 8, 1732, John Leatherland.
 ix. Joseph⁴, b. Sept. 11, 1715; d. Dec. 30, 1730.
 70 x. Aaron⁴, b. Dec. 7, 1718; d. May 11, 1787.

22 Joseph Kimball³ (John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Jan. 24, 1675; died 1761; married Sarah ——. On April 29, 1796, his father deeded to him the southern end of his farm, bounding on the common in Ipswich. He resided in Ipswich, Mass. His will was probated Dec. 14, 1761. His son Daniel was executor, and he mentions his granddaughter Mary, daughter of Stephen Kimball, late of Dracut, deceased. He also mentions his daughters, Mercy and Eunice Skillon.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN IN IPSWICH.

- i. Sarah⁴, b. July 19, 1700; d. Dec. 4, 1700.
 71 ii. Joseph⁴, b. April 12, 1702; d. April 10, 1776, Scituate, R. I.
 72 iii. Philemon⁴, b. about 1704.
 iv. Eunice⁴, b. about 1706; m. Nov. 27, 1728, John Skillon of Marblehead.

- v. Mercey⁴, b. about 1708; m. Oct. 3, 1730, Nathaniel Skillon of Marblehead.
- 73 vi. Daniel⁴, b. Nov. 11, 1711.
- 74 vii. Stephen⁴, b. Dec. 27, 1713.
- 75 viii. Joshua⁴, b. Dec. 18, 1715; d. 1765, Marblehead.
- 76 ix. Dean⁴, b. Sept. 8, 1717; d. 1771, Johnstown, R. I.

23 Richard Kimball³ (Thomas², Richard¹) was born in Hampton, Mass., in 1660; died in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 21, 1732-3. He was called Cornet and Captain. He married Sept. 7, 1682, Sarah, daughter of John and Elizabeth Spofford of Boxford, born March 24, 1661, died Feb. 14, 1713-4. He married, 2d, Nov. 5, 1714, Mrs. Mehitable (Day) Kimball, widow of his cousin Richard, son of Benjamin Kimball. Many real estate transactions in which Richard Kimball had an interest are on record, and these in some cases have been valuable as a means of tracing his brothers and sisters. His will was probated Feb. 5, 1732-3. Part of it is of interest as showing what he considered a comfortable provision for his widow. "Wife Mehitable is to have the west end of dwelling house and the use of my cows which she shall choose and that they shall be kept for her summer and winter by my executors said executors shall also provide for her comfortable going to and from the House of God. Moreover she shall have yearly from sd exrs 10 bush. Indian corn 4 bush of rye, 1 bu. wheat. 2 bu. of Malt, 12 pounds of sheeps wool, six pounds of flax, 120 pounds of pork, fifty pounds beef, also they shall provide her with sufficient fire wood at her door, all these while she shall remain my widow and further more my will is that my said wife shall have of my household stuff viz. a frying pan a warming pan and half the bedding made by us since our marriage and all the household stuff she brought at our marriage and also 20s worth more of what she shall choose. Item. My will is that my beloved wife be buried at the charge and expense of mine exrs. if she remain my widow." Richard was a prominent man in church and town affairs. He lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Richard⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1683; d. Aug. 19, 1683.
- ii. Sarah⁴, b. Jan. 5, 1684-5; m. John Wood of Littleton, Mass.

- 77 iii. Samuel, b. March 20, 1685-6; d. 1748, Hampton, Conn.
 iv. Mary⁴, b. Jan. 29, 1687-8; m. Nathaniel Ames of Boxford,
 Mass.
- 78 v. Richard⁴, b. March 27, 1689; d. Jan. 5, 1769.
 vi. Hannah⁴, b. March 19, 1691-2; m. June 13, 1712, Edward
 Carleton of Haverhill, Mass.
 vii. Ruth⁴, b. Feb. 1, 1693; m. March 7, 1716, Richard Pea-
 body of Boxford, Mass.
 viii. Mehitable⁴, b. Aug. 10, 1699; m. Nathaniel Gage.
- 79 ix. Joseph⁴, b. Dec. 29, 1701; d. July 5, 1769.

24 Thomas³ (Thomas², Richard¹) was born in Rowley, Mass., in 1665; died in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 11, 1732; married in Malden, Mass., Dec. 22, 1686, Deborah Pemberton, born 1668, died Dec. 22, 1726. She was the daughter of John Pemberton of Malden, who died in 1691, and administration was granted to his wife Deborah. Thomas Kimball married for his second wife Grace Currier, widow of John Currier of Haverhill and daughter of Christopher and Sarah Hall. Sept. 4, 1729, he resided in the part of Bradford that is now in the town of Groveland, and the house in which he lived was torn down in 1893. It was then owned by Mrs. William Gray.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN IN BRADFORD.

- 80 i. Thomas³, b. Oct. 14, 1687; d. Sept. 11, 1748.
 ii. Jonathan³, b. Feb. 21, 1689; d. before his father; single.
- 81 iii. Dorothy³, b. Sept. 13, 1690; m. June 19, 1711, Daniel Poor,
 b. Feb. 9, 1689. Ten children. (See history of the Poor
 family by Alfred Poor.)
- 81 iv. John³, b. Nov. 16, 1692; d. Nov. 11, 1748, Bradford, Mass.
 v. Mary³, b. Feb. 25, 1694; m. Aug. 13, 1713, Samuel Web-
 ster, and had ten children, among whom was the Rev.
 Samuel Webster of Salisbury, Mass., who graduated
 from Harvard College in 1737.
- vi. Deborah³, b. April 13, 1695; d. probably before Dec. 29,
 1758; m. Samuel Poor of Andover, Aug. 18, 1719. Chil-
 dren: 1. Deborah Poor⁵, b. Sept. 1, 1721; never married.
 2. Mary Poor⁵, b. Oct. 5, 1723; m. John Marston of
 Andover, Mass. 3. Samuel Poor⁵; single. 4. Benjamin
 Poor⁵, b. March 5, 1728; resided at Andover, Mass.
 5. Ebenezer Poor⁵, b. June 16, 1732; resided at Andover,
 Mass.
- 82 vii. Ebenezer⁴, b. July 8, 1697.
- 83 viii. Ephraim⁴, b. April 29, 1699; d. Dec. 28, 1743.

- ix. Abigail⁴, b. April 12, 1702; d. before 1732; m. Nov. 14, 1722, Samuel, son of David Kimball.
- x. Priscilla⁴, b. June 14, 1703; m. Nov. 17, 1728, Ebenezer Gage.
- xi. Sarah⁴, b. Jan. 22, 1705-6.
- xii. Hannah⁴, b. Sept. 17, 1707; d. April 13, 1727.

25 John³ (Thomas², Richard¹) was born in Rowley, Oct. 14, 1675. He left that town previous to 1702 and went to Piscataqua, in the province of East Jersey. So far we have been unable to find any further traces of him. The records of the courts in East Jersey are all at Trenton, and we have examined them without finding any trace of John. The only Kimballs so far found in New Jersey have either proved to be descendants of the other branches of the family or have turned out to be Kembles, there being two families at least of Kembles in the state.

26 Richard³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 30, 1665; died Jan. 10, 1711; married Sept. 6, 1692, Mehitable Day, born Jan. 26, 1669, daughter of John and Sarah (Pengry) Day. After Richard Kimball died she married his cousin Richard, the son of Thomas, and survived him. She was the wife of two Richard Kimballs, and had a son and step-son Richard Kimball. Richard Kimball lived in Bradford and was prominent in town affairs, being town clerk for many years. In the division of his father's estate he received one-fourth part of his interest in the saw-mill in Haverhill, also land and meadows in that place and in Amesbury.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD.

- i. Sarah⁴, b. July 5, 1693.
- 84 ii. Benjamin⁴, b. July 11, 1695; d. 1752, Bradford.
- iii. Abraham⁴, b. April 24, 1698; d. Feb. 19, 1711.
- iv. Abigail⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1700; d. of small pox, March 25, 1722; m. Jacob Tyler, Feb. 12, 1720.
- 85 v. Job⁴, b. Sept. 16, 1702.
- 86 vi. Stephen⁴, b. Feb. 13, 1708.
- 87 vii. Richard⁴, b. Jan. 9, 1711; resided at Salem, N. H.

27 David Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., July 26, 1671; died there June 14, 1743; mar-

ried Elizabeth Gage, born March 12, 1674, daughter of John Gage of Ipswich. They resided in Bradford, Mass. There was laid out to him from his father's estate, Jan. 21, 1696-7, six acres of land where his house standeth, beginning at the ferry. He married as his second wife, about 1717, Ruth —, who was born 1682, and died March 14, 1770.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Hannah⁴, b. Sept. 15, 1695; d. Feb. 18, 1695-6.
- 88 ii. Samuel⁴, b. Jan. 14, 1697; d. Feb. 14, 1760, Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Hannah⁴, b. March 10, 1698; m. Oct. 25, 1722, Jonathan Chadwick.
- 89 iv. David⁴, b. 1700; d. Concord, N. H.
- v. Rebeckah⁴, b. Aug. 16, 1703; m. Dec. 18, 1724, Joseph Wilson.
- vi. A son, b. Nov. 7, 1705; d. Nov. 11, 1705.
- 90 vii. Jeremiah⁴, b. Oct. 15, 1707; d. May, 1764.
- 91 viii. Aaron⁴, b. June 7, 1710, Haverhill, Mass.; d. July 30, 1760.
- ix. Elizabeth⁴, b. Jan. 14, 1712-3.
- x. Abraham⁴, b. Feb. 18, 1715; d. Nov. 26, 1782; m. Dec. 30, 1736, Judith Hall. Abram in his will mentions wife Judith exr. Nephew William son of Brother David.
- xi. Ruth⁴, b. Sept., 1719; d. —; m. Rapha Hall.
- xii. Abigail⁴, b. April 28, 1723; m. Rapha Hall of Salem, N. H. After David Kimball's death his widow Ruth went to live with Rapha Hall in Salem, N. H., when he was required to give security that she should not become a town charge.

28 Jonathan Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 26, 1673; died Sept. 30, 1747; married July 15, 1696, Lydia Day, born March 18, 1676, died Sept. 16, 1739, daughter of John and Sarah (Pengry) Day. He married second, Nov. 3, 1739, widow Jane Plummer, who died 1764. His last marriage, late in life and soon after the death of his first wife, evidently was not a happy one, as he says in his will: "Since my wife Jane has eloped and refuses to live with me, I give her five shillings and a pair of leather gloves." The widow was not satisfied with this, for afterwards she receipts for £50. Jonathan Kimball bought and sold many tracts of land. Some of the deeds concerning these transfers throw considerable light on the relations of

various parties concerned. Jonathan of Bradford for love and good will gives all his lands in Chester to be equally divided among his four sons Benjamin, Jonathan, Nathaniel, and Isaac, Nov. 12, 1733.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 92 i. Benjamin⁴, b. May 16, 1697; d. Aug. 5, 1741, Haverhill.
- 93 ii. Jonathan⁴, b. Oct. 30, 1698; d. Aug. 12, 1746, Boxford.
- 94 iii. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 30, 1700.
- iv. Lydia, b. Feb. 15, 1703-4; m. May 22, 1729, Thomas Eaton.
- v. Moses⁴, b. March 20, 1705-6; d. young.
- 95 vi. Isaac⁴, b. July 2, 1707.
- vii. Rebecca⁴, b. July 2, 1707; m. Jan. 7, 1731, Stephen Webster.
- viii. Ruth⁴, b. Jan. 30, 1709-10; m. Oct. 2, 1730, Joseph Hardy.
- ix. Abraham⁴, b. June 12, 1712; d. young.
- x. Mehitabel⁴, b. —; m. March 1, 1737, Ebenezer Webster, b. Sept. 22, 1711.
- xi. Hannah⁴, bap. Jan. 19, 1718.

29 Robert Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., March 6, 1675-6; died Feb. 24, 1743-4; married Susanna, daughter of Philip and Sarah Atwood of Malden, Mass., born Feb. 1, 1686, in "Mauldon". They resided in Bradford and are buried in the old cemetery there. He bought, March 3, 1703, of his father-in-law, Philip Atwood, land which had formerly belonged to Henry Kemble, blacksmith, of Boston.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD.

- i. Susanna⁴, b. May 25, 1707; m. March 29, 1726, Ebenezer Ayer.
- ii. Rachel⁴, b. about 1709.
- 96 iii. Philip⁴, b. Feb., 1711-2.
- iv. Sarah⁴, b. Feb. 12, 1713-4; m. June 28, 1733, John Hall.
- 97 v. Ebenezer⁴, b. Dec. 29, 1716; resided at Bradford and Haverhill, Mass.
- 98 vi. Joseph⁴, b. Nov. 9, 1719; resided at Hampstead.
- vii. Abigail⁴, b. April 10, 1722.
- 99 viii. Oliver⁴, b. May 24, 1724; d. Salem, N. H.
- 100 ix. Solomon⁴, b. Jan. 19, 1727; d. Haverhill, Mass.

30 Abraham Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born March 24, 1677-8, in Bradford, Mass., where he died, Feb. 26,

1707-8, and was buried in the old cemetery; married May 8, 1700, Mary Green. He lived in Bradford, Mass., and owned a portion of the saw-mill in Haverhill, Mass. He was a young man at the time of his death, and his widow married James Tyler, Jan. 19, 1708-9.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁴, b. Dec. 30, 1700; m. Nov. 4, 1718, Edmund Chadwick.
- 101 ii. Ephraim⁴, b. May 8, 1702; resided at Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Mehitable⁴, b. March 22, 1705-6; m. Obadiah Perry.

31 Samuel Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., March 28, 1680; died 1739; married Eunice Chadwick. His will was made June 30, 1739, proven Aug. 27, 1739. His son James was to have his rights in Penny Cook alias Rumford, N. H. (now Concord). Son Andrew to have his father's property in Chester, N. H. Samuel bought from Moses Day all that land and right in saw-mill that had been set off to "Abigail, formerly Kimball, now my wife out of her father Benjamin's Estate."

CHILDREN.

- i. Mercy⁴, b. March 7, 1713; m. (Ints.) Oct. 2, 1731; m. Nov. 10, 1731, Ezekiel Carleton.
- 102 ii. Samuel⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1714; resided in Plaistow.
- iii. William⁴, b. Dec. 13, 1717; d. young.
- iv. Mary⁴, b. Dec. 15, 1719; d. April 15, 1817; m. Feb. 17, 1740, Thomas Hall, b. Jan. 8, 1715, d. Sept., 1796. They had thirteen children,
- v. Timothy⁴, b. Oct. 29, 1721; d. young.
- 103 vi. James⁴, b. Jan. 28, 1723-4; resided at Haverhill, Mass.
- 104 vii. Andrew⁴, b. Oct. 10, 1725; resided at Brookfield, Mass.
- 105 ix. Joshua⁴, b. Mar. 10, 1730; resided at Pembroke, N. H.
- x. Ann⁴, b. 1736; d. Aug. 11, 1748.
- 106 xi. Edmund⁴, b. April 6, 1746; d. 1788, Bradford, Mass.

32 Ebenezer Kimball³ (Benjamin², Richard¹) was born at Bradford, Mass., June 20, 1684; died Jan. 23, 1715; married Ruth Eaton, who died April 6, 1750. He lived in Haverhill and Bradford, Mass., and owned land in Methuen, Mass. His widow married Aaron Johnson of Ipswich, Mass., and had

children Lydia Johnson, Sarah Johnson, and Richard Johnson.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jemima, b. Oct. 22, 1709; m. Feb. 14, 1734, Samuel Silver of West Amesbury. She sold to Ebenezer and Abner her share in her father's estate in 1753.
- 107 ii. Abner, b. April 20, 1712; d. Aug. 1, 1752.
- 108 iii. Abraham⁴, b. Jan. 3, 1713-4; resided at Haverhill, Mass.

33 Caleb Kimball³ (Caleb², Richard¹) born Sept. 8, 1662, Ipswich, Mass.; died Feb. 4, 1736, Ipswich, Mass.; married Nov. 23, 1685, Lucy Edwards, born Feb. 28, 1666-7, died Aug. 13, 1714. He married, second, Int. May 21, 1715, Elizabeth Rindge; married, third, Hannah —, who died Jan. 3, 1721; married, fourth, April 14, 1722, Mary Burley, who died Nov. 23, 1743. He resided in Ipswich, Mass. In his will, approved Feb. 28, 1736, he gave to his son William a "part of Marsh in the Hundreds on the Northeast side of Great Creek that runs out of the river through my marshes and also my old thatch lot at Crosses Banks and remainder of lot at Wattles neck." By the expression "In the Hundreds" is preserved an old English term which was brought over the sea. Caleb Kimball's name is often mentioned in the transfer of land. On Jan. 8, 1701, he divides land which had come into his possession as heir of his mother, Anna Kimball, daughter of Robert Hazelton of Bradford, Mass. Letters of Administration were granted to Caleb Kimball son of Anna Kimball decd. Admx. of Caleb Kimball decd, on the estate of said Caleb his ffather June 20, 1668. Inventory £479,14s.3d. (Suffolk Registry, Vol. x, p.371.)

CHILDREN, ALL BY LUCY EDWARDS, AND BORN IN IPSWICH.

- 109 i. Caleb⁴, b. Aug. 18, 1686; d. 1715, Ipswich.
- 110 ii. John⁴, b. March, 1687-8; d. Dec. 6, 1754, Ipswich, Mass.
- iii. Lucy⁴, b. Aug. 12, 1690; d. young.
- 111 iv. Thomas⁴, b. Sept. 1, 1691.
- v. Lucia⁴, b. Sept. 19, 1693; d. Feb. 12, 1715-6; m. Nov. 24, 1711, Stephen Kinsman. Her son, Thomas Kinsman⁵, was mentioned in her father's will.
- vi. Anna⁴, b. Nov. 21, 1695; d. Aug. 2, 1785; m. Int. Nov. 27, 1720, Nathaniel Lord, Jr., b. 1687, d. Aug. 10, 1770. He was a carpenter.

- 112 vii. William⁴, b. June 1, 1700; d. 1760 or 1761, Ipswich.
 ix. Mary⁴, b. —; m. Thomas Waite, carpenter. Mentioned in her father's will.
 x. Benjamin⁴, b. Nov. 13, 1704. Was executor of his father's will.

34 Robert Kimball³ (Caleb², Richard¹) born 1674; died June 27, 1703; married Oct. 25, 1699, Alice Norton, died 1730. Resided in Ipswich, was a mariner, and died in England while on a voyage there. His inventory is dated June 14, 1705. He owned land in Ipswich and Bradford. Administration was granted to his brother-in-law, Thomas Norton.

Intentions of marriage were published between Samuel Wallis and Alice Kimball, widow, May 23, 1730, but the marriage probably did not take place, as she died soon after this. Her will was probated Oct. 25, 1733. In it she leaves her property to the ministers of the church, Rev. John Rogers and Rev. Nathaniel Rogers. She also left legacies to her brothers Thomas and George Norton, and to her sister Parsons's children. Her sister, Sarah Norton, married Jonathan Parsons of Gloucester.

CHILD.

- i. Robert⁴, b. June 27, 1702; d. Aug. 31, 1735.

FOURTH GENERATION.

35 John Kimball⁴ (John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born July 19, 1668, in Newbury, Mass. He was a wheelwright by trade and lived in Amesbury, Mass. He married Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel Gould, as is shown by a deed made Feb. 11, 1713-4, in which John Kimball, Jr., and wife Hannah of Amesbury, Samuel Gold, Joseph Gold, Thomas, Beedle, and Mary Jones, widow of Joseph Jones, children of Nathaniel Gold and Elizabeth his wife convey property that they inherited from Nathaniel Gould, who died in 1693.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁵, b. April 14, 1699; d. young.
 ii. Sarah⁵, b. Nov. 15, 1700; m. Aug. 27, 1724, Israel Shepard.
 113 iii. Jonathan⁵, b. Nov. 23, 1703.
 iv. Judith⁵, b. March 1, 1705.

- 114 v. Benjamin⁵, b. May 27, 1707.
 vi. Hannah⁵, b. —; m. Dec. 23, 1736, Jacob Colby.
 vii. Mary⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1710.
 115 viii. John⁵, b. April 18, 1712.
 116 ix. Nathan⁵, b. June 21, 1719; Inv. March 24, 1750.

36 Joseph Kimball⁴ (John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born in Amesbury, Mass. He was a wheelwright, and lived in Amesbury, where he died, Oct. 12, 1723. He married, Jan. 7, 1713-14, Bethia Shepard, who long survived him. On Oct. 8, 1718, he bought one and one half acres of marsh in the Higely Piggelty, so called. Administration was granted his widow, Bethia, Nov. 4, 1723. The property amounted to £235. On Feb. 5, 1763, Bethia Kimball, widow, represents to the general court that she has been a widow thirty-eight years; that she has lost all her children, having none that by law are obliged to support her, and she asks that the court may assist her.

CHILDREN.

- 117 i. Joseph⁵, b. Aug. 25, 1717.
 ii. Joshua⁵, b. Sept. 27, 1719; d. Aug. 5, 1734; not married.
 iii. Sarah⁵, b. Aug. 4, 1722; m. July 8, 1742, Caleb Pillsbury.

37 Joseph Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) was born Feb. 24, 1701, in Boston, Mass. He married in Boston, Mass., May 25, 1721, Bethia Mackerwithe of Dedham, Mass. They went to Preston, Conn., where he died in 1767.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- 118 i. Benjamin⁵, b. April 15, 1722; d. Aug. 1796.
 { ii. Bethia⁵, b. Feb. 18, 1723-4.
 { iii. Sarah⁵, b. Feb. 18, 1723-4.
 One of the twins died at the age of sixteen years; the other married and died at Grand Isle, Vt., at an advanced age.
 119 iv. Joseph⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1731; d. Oct. 22, 1822, in Plainfield, N. H.

38 Richard Kimball⁴ (John³, Richard², Richard¹) was born Sept. 28, 1673; died April 22, 1753. Resided in the southerly part of Boxford, Mass., on the place where Major Samuel Perley erected a house in 1833. He married Feb. 22, 1698-9,

Hannah Dorman, daughter of Ephraim Dorman of Topsfield, Mass., born 1682, died March, 1748. In the ancient burial ground where he and his wife are buried there are but fourteen very old and sadly neglected stones. He dealt considerably in real estate. His will, approved May 7, 1853, is on file at Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 120 i. Jacob⁵, b. June 9, 1700; resided at Andover, Mass.; d. 1787.
- ii. Hannah⁵, b. June 30, 1702; d. —; m. April 28, 1724, John Andrews, 3d.
- 121 iii. Aaron⁵, b. Jan. 17, 1704-5; d. 1782.
- 122 iv. Amos⁵, b. Sept. 8, 1707; d. Jan. 26, 1788.
- 123 v. —, b. June 11, 1710; d. Dec. 19, 1785, Rindge, N. H.
- 124 vi. John⁵, b. March 6, 1713; resided at Boxford, Mass.
- vii. Mary⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1715-6.
- 125 viii. Moses⁵, b. Aug. 23, 1718; d. Amherst, N. H.
- 126 ix. Ephraim⁵, b. April 11, 1721; resided at Boxford, Mass.

39 John Kimball⁴ (John⁸, Richard², Richard¹) was born Feb. 7, 1685; died May 10, 1760; married Dec. 5, 1705, Elizabeth Chapman. He was known as Corporal John Kimball, and served in the French and Indian wars. His will was proven June 6, 1763. His wife survived him. They lived in Boxford.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOXFORD, MASS.

- 127 i. Nathaniel⁵, b. Nov. 18, 1706; d. Dec. 9, 1784; resided at Boxford.
- ii. Hannah⁵, b. —; d. Aug. 15, 1709.
- iii. Elizabeth⁵, b. —; d. June 24, 1708.
- iv. Mehitabel⁵, b. —; m. Timothy Barker of Andover, Mass., who d. Aug. 24, 1752. They had a son, Timothy Barker⁶, who died about 1762.
- v. Martha⁵, b. —; d. —.
- vi. Hannah⁵, b. —; d. June 12, 1748; m. Aug. 15, 1734, Thomas Holt of Andover, Mass. They had: 1. Hannah Holt⁶. 2. Simon Holt⁶.
- vii. Sarah⁵, b. —; d. —.
- viii. Mercy⁵, b. —; m. her cousin, Richard Kimball, and d. soon after.
- ix. Alice⁵, b. —; d. June 14, 1751.

40 Samuel Kimball⁴ (Samuel⁸, Richard², Richard¹) was born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 19, 1677; died Jan. 20, 1745-6;

married (Int.) Jan. 25, 1798, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Fowler of Wenham, Mass., born 1678, died Nov. 17, 1736. He married, second, Dec. 27, 1737, Abigail Foster of Andover, Mass., born 1677, died Jan. 5, 1739-40. He married, third, Joanna (Burnham) Dodge, widow of Daniel Dodge of Wenham, Mass. His will was proven Feb. 3, 1745-6, wife Joanna. He is called Captain in a deed made in 1730. He resided at Wenham, Mass. His widow after his death married a Herrick.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel⁵, b. Nov. 30, 1699; d. May 4, 1700.
- 128 ii. Nathaniel⁵, b. March 4, 1700-1. Will proven Feb. 5, 1776.
- 129 iii. Josiah⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1702; administration Feb. 5, 1776.
- 130 iv. Benjamin⁵, b. 1705-6; d. Sept. 29, 1766, Wenham.
- v. Mary, b. —; d. April 15, 1716.
- vi. Elizabeth⁵, b. Dec. 4, 1709; never married.
- 131 vii. Samuel⁵, b. April, 1716; d. 1757-8.

41 Richard Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, 1683; died Aug. 1, 1713, in Boston, Mass.; married March 6, 1707-8, Anne, daughter of William and Martha (Dickenson) Quarles of Ipswich, Mass., born Oct. 20, 1679, died April 2, 1716. He was a mason and spent much of his active life in Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 27, 1708-9; d. young.
- ii. Mercy, b. Sept. 22, 1711; d. May 18, 1830; single. She had a sickness of twelve weeks, and left an estate of £119.7s.6d.

42 Jonathan Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) was born in Wenham, Mass., 1686; died Feb. 19, 1758; married July 28, 1729, in Boston, by Rev. Cotton Mather, to Hannah Hopkins of Boston. He removed to Boston about 1708. His three older children were born in Boston, the others in Wenham. He probably returned to Wenham about 1718. He served on a jury in 1721, and is then called of Wenham. He was a captain in the militia. He was made a deacon of the first church in Wenham, Nov. 26, 1742, and held this position until his death. He and his wife united with the church

Feb. 27, 1737. He was town clerk 1751 and 1752. He was a cordwainer by trade.

CHILDREN.

- 132 i. Jonathan⁵, b. Oct. 9, 1710, Boston; resided in Wenham.
 ii. Hannah⁵, b. April 5, 1713; m. Joseph Batchelder.
 iii. Samuel⁵, b. Dec. 1, 1714; d. Jan. 27, 1713-4.
 iv. Sarah⁵, b. Dec. 21, 1719; m. Josiah Ober.
 v. Mary⁵, b. Nov. 26, 1721; m. John Porter.
 vi. Abigail⁵, b. April 14, 1726; d. April 19, 1751; single.

43 John Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 13, 1687; died Medford, Mass., 1754; married Charity, daughter of Joseph Dodge of Beverly, Mass., Dec. 10, 1711. He united with the church in Wenham, March 25, 1721. She united with the church April 29, 1722. He resided in Wenham, Mass., until Dec. 6, 1753, when he sold his house to Nathaniel Brown of Salem, Mass., and removed to Woburn. His wife survived him.

CHILDREN.

- 133 i. Richard⁵, b. July 30, 1715; d. 1762.
 ii. Sarah⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1718; m. May 21, 1752, Paul Kimball of Salem, Mass.
 iii. Samuel⁵, b. May 11, 1720; d. Oct. 23, 1737.
 iv. Jerusha⁵, b. —; bap. April 22, 1722; m. Ebenezer Batchelder. He was a bricklayer and purchased property of his wife's parents in Gloucester, Mass., May 1, 1747.
 v. Mary⁵, b. —; bap. Nov. 30, 1729.
 vi. Jeremiah⁵, b. —; d. April 20, 1723.

44 Ebenezer Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., 1690; died 1769; married June 9, 1712, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Carr of Salisbury, Mass. He was a yeoman and a mason. He lived in Wenham and Beverly, Mass. In 1740 he moved to Hopkinton and bought of Edward Hopkins' trustees, he and his wife Elizabeth, giving a mortgage back. He spent the remainder of his life there. His will was probated in 1773. His wife was still alive at this time, and he gives her all his household goods, two cows, and the use of all his real estate during the remainder of her life. The will is on file at Cambridge, Mass. His daughters were all married, but

we have not been able to find the names of their husbands, with the exception of Anna's. In his will, after giving his son-in-law, James Hiscock, the residual of his estate, he says: To my other Children Ebenezer, Richard, and "Boys" and Dorothy Elizabeth, Mary, Abigail, and Sarah I have heretofore given at their settlements and marriages their full proportion of my estate according to my ability.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth, b. March 19, 1712-3, in Boston, Mass.
- ii. Mary⁵, b. —; d. —.
- iii. Dorothy⁵, b. —; d. —.
- 134 iv. Ebenezer⁵, b. June 22, 1720; resided at Hopkinton, Mass.
- 135 v. Richard⁵, bap. Wenham, Dec. 30, 1722. Res. Natick, Mass.
- vi. Abigail⁵, b. April 13, 1726.
- vii. Sarah⁵, b. April 16, 1728.
- viii. Anna⁵, b. July 11, 1729; d. —; m. James Hiscock.
- 136 ix. Boice⁵, b. June 18, 1731.

45 Thomas Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Feb. 22, 1695-6; died Exeter, N. H.; married November 26, 1723, Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Nathaniel Brown of Wenham, Mass., and grand-daughter of Thomas Fiske of Wenham. He and his brother John were early of Exeter, N. H. He returned to Wenham about 1718, and was a resident of Ipswich about 1724, and later went to Exeter again, where he was living in 1759 and at the time of his death. He was a mason.

CHILDREN.

- 137 i. Thomas⁵, b. Dec. 15, 1724; resided at Exeter.
- 138 ii. Amos⁵, b. April 5, 1726; resided at Raymond, N. H.
- iii. Elizabeth⁵, b. Sept. 20, 1729.
- iv. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 20, 1732; d. March 20, 1732.
- 139 v. Nathaniel, b. May 2, 1733; d. July 22, 1810.
- 140 vi. John⁵, b. Jan. 26, 1735.
- vii. Benjamin⁵, b. March 23, 1738. He was of Exeter, Feb. 12, 1759, and bought of his parents the lands and buildings in Ipswich and Wenham which his mother had received from her grandfather, Thomas Fiske. He was a mason and resided in Wenham, Mass.
- viii. Ebenezer⁵, b. Nov. 7, 1743; d. March 10, 1744.

46 Thomas Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., about 1683; married April 28, 1709, Hannah Porter, b. Nov. 26, 1687. He resided in Wenham and Marblehead, Mass. He and his wife were received into the church at Marblehead, Jan. 13, 1719-20. Thomas and Hannah sell to Ebenezer Fiske their rights in Wenham, Mass., Dec. 13, 1720. He was a tailor. Dec. 2, 1739, Brother Thomas Kimball was a delegate from the first church in Marblehead to assist in the formation of a church in the western part of Lynn, also to settle Rev. Edward Cheever as pastor of said church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel⁵, b. June 27, 1710.
- ii. Elizabeth⁵, b. June 8, 1712.
- iii. Lucy⁵, b. Sept. 7, 1714; m. March 3, 1734-5, Silas Ramsdell of Marblehead.
- 141 iv. Thomas⁵, b. May 23, 1719.
- v. Lydia⁵, bap. Dec. 31, 1721.
- vi. Hannah⁵, bap. March 1, 1723-4; m. April 13, 1744, John Felton, Jr.
- vii. Mehitabel⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1726; d. Aug. 6, 1766; m. April 5, 1750, Frances Felton, town clerk of Marblehead.

47 Daniel Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., about 1684; died in Andover, Mass., Dec. 17, 1754; married Nov. 27, 1708, Sarah Davidson; married, second, April 5, 1712, Esther, daughter of Abraham and Esther Foster of Andover, Mass., born June 3, 1683, died June 12, 1753. He settled in Andover about 1710. Was received into the first church in 1727, and Esther, his wife, was received in 1713. He owned considerable real estate, a part of which he deeded to his sons. He was a cooper.

CHILDREN, BORN IN ANDOVER.

- 142 i. Daniel, b. June 29, 1713; d. 1784.
- 143 ii. Thomas⁵, b. July 29, 1716; d. Dec. 5, 1767.
- 144 iii. Andrew⁵, b. Sept. 13, 1719; d. March 31, 1799.
- iv. Sarah⁵, b. Oct. 8, 1723; m. May 14, 1747, Joseph Town.

48 Richard Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Sept. 18, 1686; died in Boston, 1717. Cord-

wainer. He resided in Boston. Married by Rev. Cotton Mather to Hannah Orris, Nov. 4, 1707.

CHILD.

- i. John, b. Boston, Mass., Nov. 5, 1710. He was living Oct. 19, 1725, when his uncle Daniel, of Andover, Mass., was made his guardian.

49 Edmund Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April 18, 1699; died April 24, 1768; married Int. April 14, 1724, Lydia Gilbert of Ipswich, Mass., born 1702, died March 5, 1757; married, second, Sept. 6, 1759. Mrs. Mercy Carter of Wenham, Mass. Her will was proven April 5, 1779. In this she mentions dau. Lydia Batchelder, dau. Martha Woodbury, gr. sons Thomas, Edmund and Gr. Daughter Mercy Perkins, Mercy Woodbury, Anna, Elizabeth and Lydia Dodge, Elizabeth Batchelder, Anna Gallop, Sarah & Lydia Emery Gr. sons Nathaniel & William, son Thomas Exr. Edmund Kimball was a housewright and yeoman, resided in Wenham, Mass., and was admitted to the church Jan. 21. 1727-8.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth, b. April 10, 1726; d. Oct. 6, 1728.
- 145 ii. Edmund⁵, b. Aug. 9, 1728; d. 1759.
- 146 iii. Thomas⁵, b. Feb. 5, 1730; d. May 2, 1805; resided in Wenham, Mass.
- iv. Elizabeth⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1731; m. (Int.) March, 1752, James Fitts, and died before her father.
- v. Lydia, b. June 3, 1734; m. Dec. 18, 1752, Amos Batchelder.
- vi. Martha⁵, b. Jan. 10, 1739-40; m. June 14, 1761, Isaac Woodbury of Ipswich, Mass.

50 Paul Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., May 21, 1703; died 1755, at Salem, Mass.; married Oct. 5, 1725, Martha Louthier, bap. June 3, 1706; married, second, Rachel, daughter of Joseph Hilland of Salem, Mass.; married, third, May 21, 1752, Sarah, daughter of John and Charity Kimball of Wenham, born 1718, died March, 1788. He is called currier in his will. Her will was proven April 9, 1788.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rachel⁵, b. —; m. Aug. 11, 1748, John Pitmann; m. second, Sept. 14, 1769, John Brown.
- ii. Sarah, b. —; m. — Lacey; m. second, Thomas Safford.

51 Ephraim Kimball⁴ (Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born Wenham, Mass., Sept. 6, 1693; died Boxford, 1752; married Mary Tarbox, born Dec. 28, 1720. She probably died before he did, as she is not mentioned in his will. He was a yeoman and lived in Boxford, his father having given him lands in that town. His name first appears on the tax-list in 1721.

CHILDREN.

- 147 i. Ephraim Kimball⁵, b. Sept. 10, 1721; resided at Boxford.
- ii. Eunice⁵, b. July 3, 1724; m. Dec. 15, 1743, John Balch of Beverly.
- iii. Mary⁵, b. Aug. 25, 1727; m. Oct. 10, 1756, John Hood.
- 148 iv. Thomas⁵, b. Feb. 12, 1730-1; d. 1789.

52 James Kimball⁴ (Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 21, 1695; died May, 1759; (Pub.) Nov. 26, 1725, to Mary Lovering of Ipswich, Mass. She united with the church in Wenham June 17, 1731, and he united with it April 1, 1733. They lived in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁵, b. March 18, 1727; d. Aug. 28, 1737.
- 149 ii. Ephraim⁵, b. May 24, 1729; d. June, 1779.
- iii. Tabitha⁵, b. Feb. 9, 1731-2; d. Sept. 6, 1737.
- 150 iv. James⁵, b. Aug. 17, 1733; d. Nov. 3, 1807.
- v. Mary⁵, b. Dec. 14, 1735; d. Oct. 1, 1737.
- 151 vi. Nathan⁵, b. Aug. 20, 1741; d. Salem, Mass., May 4, 1818.

53 Ezra Kimball⁴ (Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 25, 1700; married Elizabeth Waldron of Dover, N. H., daughter of John and Mary (Ham) Horne Waldron. He was in Dover, N. H., Aug. 23, 1723. He was a carpenter, and his house stood on the eastern side of the river. He was a prosperous man and owned much land around Dover. He and his wife probably died before 1773.

CHILDREN, BORN IN DOVER, N. H.

- i. Mary⁵, bap. Oct. 11, 1730.
- 152 ii. Richard⁵, bap. Aug. 29, 1731; d. Aug. 18, 1792.
- iii. Abigail⁵, bap. Aug. 4, 1734.
- iv. Elizabeth⁵, bap. Oct. 31, 1736.
- 153 v. Ezra⁵, bap. Aug. 19, 1739; resided at Dover, N. H.
- 154 vi. John⁵, b. 1745; d. March, 1815, Dover, N. H.

54 Nehimiah Kimball⁴ (Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) was born in Wenham, Mass., March 29, 1702-3; died Dover, N. H., Dec. 21, 1786; married Mary, daughter of Ephraim and Mary (Miller) Wentworth, born —, died May 4, 1792. He was a carpenter and a planter, and lived near his brother Ezra in Dover, N. H., on the eastern side of the Cocheco river, near the fourth fall. He joined the first church May 10, 1769. She and some of her children were baptized Aug. 17, 1735. Dec. 2, 1734, Nehimiah Kimball of Dover sold to his brother Ezra Kimball of Dover, for £10, one half of his interest in "a certain pair of falls w^r unto my lande doth Joyne, known as Hayes' Falls." Their son Paul inherited the homestead.

CHILDREN, BORN IN DOVER, N. H.

- 155 i. Ephraim⁵, b. April 26, 1726; resided at Dover, N. H.
 ii. Mary⁵, b. Aug. 17, 1735; probably d. May 4, 1784.
 156 iii. Martha⁵, bap. Aug. 17, 1735; m. her cousin Joshua, son of Ephraim Kimball, and d. childless.
 iv. Lydia⁵, bap. Sept. 12, 1736; m. May 4, 1757, Samuel Butler; ten children.
 v. Daniel⁵, bap. Aug. 8, 1738; d. 1791; resided at Rochester, N. H.
 vi. Nehimiah⁵, bap. June 27, 1742; not mentioned in his father's will; probably d. young.
 157 vii. Paul⁵, bap. July 21, 1745; resided at Dover, N. H.

55 Caleb Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., about 1694; died about 1780, in Exeter, N. H.; married Feb. 15, 1718, Mehitable Porter, born Oct. 11, 1698, daughter of John Porter of Wenham, grand-daughter of Samuel, and great grand-daughter of John Porter of Hingham and Salem, who was born in England in 1596. He settled in Exeter, N. H., and dealt considerably in real estate in Exeter and other towns. He was by trade a mason.

CHILDREN.

- 158 i. Benjamin⁵, b. —; d. —; resided in Exeter, N. H.
 159 ii. Porter⁵, b. —; d. —; resided in Exeter and Brentwood, N. H.
 160 iii. Robert⁵, b. 1735; d. Oct. 24, 1808, Exeter, N. H.
 iv. Sarah⁵, b. —; m. Jeremiah Gilman.
 v. Mehitable⁵, b. —; m. Jonathan Gilman.
 vi. Lydia⁵, b. —; m. Ebenezer Lovering.

56 John Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Dec. 20, 1699; died Exeter, N. H., 1785; married Feb. 14, 1722-3, Abigail Lyford, who died Feb. 12, 1737-8. He married, second, Sept. 18, 1740, Sarah, daughter of Dea. Thomas and Mary L. Wilson, born Nov. 23, 1709. He settled on land in Exeter, N. H., that he obtained from his father. He was a carpenter and owned land in Kensington, Chester, and Exeter, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN EXETER.

- i. Judith⁵, b. June 11, 1724; m. — Stevens.
- ii. Abigail⁵, b. Aug. 18, 1726; m. — Drew.
- iii. John⁵, b. Feb. 20, 1728-9; d. Feb. 1, 1738-9.
- 161 iv. Joseph⁵, b. Jan. 29, 1730-1.
- v. Lydia⁵, b. Oct. 4, 1733; m. — Wadleigh.
- vi. Thomas⁵, b. March 10, 1735-6; d. young; not in father's will.
- vii. Sarah⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1731; d. April 28, 1821; m. Nicholas Dudley and settled in Barnstead, N. H. He d. June 27, 1818.
- 162 viii. John Kimball⁵, b. Nov. 20, 1742; d. 1807, Wakefield, N. H.
- 163 ix. Noah⁵, b. May 31, 1744; resided at Wakefield, N. H.
- x. Olive⁵, b. July 12, 1746; d. April 23, 1741; m. Oct. 16, 1771. John Dudley, who d. Oct. 2, 1837. They settled in Gilmanton, N. H. John Kimball Dudley of Gilmanton is their grandson.
- 164 xi. Nathaniel⁵, b. Oct. 16, 1747; resided at Gilmanton, N. H.
- 165 xii. Moses⁵, b. May 13, 1749; resided at Rumford, Me.
- 166 xiii. Caleb⁵, b. July 16, 1750; resided at Stratford, Vt.
- xiv. Thomas⁵, b. Feb., 1751-2; d. young.
- xv. Jesse⁵, b. Nov. 16, 1753; d. young.

57 Abraham Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 19, 1702; died 1772, Wenham; m. (pub.) April 26, 1729, to Elizabeth Houlton. He united with the church Jan. 13, 1730. His will was proven Jan. 26, 1773. His wife survived him. They lived in Wenham.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WENHAM.

- 167 i. Caleb⁵, b. Jan. 4, 1730-1; d. April 14, 1800.
- ii. Sarah⁵, b. Dec. 23, 1732; d. May 22, 1769, Topsfield, Mass.; m. Sept. 17, 1754, Pelatiah Cummings of Ipswich, Mass. Had six children.

- iii. Elizabeth⁵, bap. March 30, 1734; m. Jan. 23, 1760, Daniel Killam, Jr.
- iv. Keziah⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1737; d. Jan. 22, 1815; m. Oct. 7, 1756, Amos Perkins of Topsfield, Mass., b. Aug. 20, 1737; d. Jan. 22, 1815.
- 168 v. Ebenezer⁵, b. April 22, 1740. Went to Amherst, N. H.
- vi. Mehitable⁵, b. May 22, 1742.
- 169 vii. Benjamin⁵, born Jan. 5, 1744-5; d. June 4, 1813.
- viii. Abigail⁵, b. Sept. 5, 1747; m. June 22, 1776, Samuel Ober.
- ix. Hannah⁵, b. April 20, 1750.
- 170 x. Henry⁵, b. Oct. 11, 1752; d. Amherst, N. H., Nov. 11, 1826.
- xi. Anna⁵, b. Oct. 20, 1755; d. Amherst, N. H. Sept. 1, 1848.

58 Eleazur Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born Oct. 14, 1709, in Wenham, Mass.; died in Buxton, Me., Nov. 11, 1767; married Lydia (Ints.) Sept. 8, 1744, daughter of Abraham Bowden of York, Me.; married, second, Nov. 17, 1748, Elizabeth Seavy. He resided in Exeter, N. H., York, Biddeford, Narragansett No. 1, and Buxton, Me. He was a carpenter. He bought land in Kingston, N. H., in 1731, and is then called of Exeter. The last five children were baptised in Biddeford, Me.

CHILDREN

- i. Caleb⁵, b. Oct. 29, 1745, York, Me. He may have been the Caleb of Scarborough and Hollis, Me., who had sons Eleazur and Rufus and daughter Rebecca. Eleazur, the son of Caleb, m. Joanna Hancock and had three sons. (See History of the Saco Valley.)
- ii. Lydia⁵, b. July 13, 1747, York, Me.
- iii. Elizabeth⁵, bap. Jan. 28, 1750.
- iv. Hannah⁵, bap. March 31, 1751.
- v. Lydia⁵, bap. May 24, 1752.
- vi. Eliezur⁵, bap. Aug. 11, 1752.
- vii. Sarah⁵, bap. 1758.

59 Richard Kimball⁴ (Richard³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 17, 1691; died 1760; married Feb. 11, 1715-6, Sarah Burley, born Oct. 6, 1698, sister of Andrew Burley, and daughter of Andrew and Mary (Conant) Burley. Her mother married for her second husband Caleb Kimball (33). He was a carpenter and resided in Ipswich until after Oct. 30, 1735, when he and his wife Sarah deeded land to Andrew

Burley. They removed about this time to Norwich, Conn., and later to Windham, Conn. His will was probated April 7, 1760.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁵, b. Ipswich, Mass., July 27, 1718.
- ii. Mary⁵, bap. Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 18, 1720. She m. Jan. 2, 1748, Samuel, son of Peter Robinson of Windham, Conn., a lineal descendant of Rev. John Robinson of Holland, the beloved pastor of the Pilgrims. She d. in Windham, Conn., Dec. 15, 1791, aged 62.
- iii. Lydia⁵, b. April 1, 1723, Norwich, Conn.
- 171 iv. Richard⁵, b. May 8, 1725, Norwich, Conn.
- 172 v. Andrew⁵, b. Dec. 10, 1727, Norwich, Conn.
- 173 vi. Aaron⁵, b. Feb. 18, 1729-30, Norwich, Conn.; d. March 20, 1808, Grafton, Mass.
- vii. Lucie⁵, b. April 5, 1733.
- 174 viii. John⁵, b. Aug. 9, 1735, Norwich, Conn.
- ix. Hannah⁵, b. April 22, 1738.
- 175 x. Pelatiah⁵, b. June 5, 1739; d. March 1, 1823.
- xi. Elizabeth⁵, b. June 5, 1744; m. Joseph Dimock.

60 Aaron Kimball⁴ (Richard³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Jan. 10, 1692; died Feb. 12, 1728-9; married Int. Feb. 5, 1716, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Caldwell) Ayer. She died before Feb. 11, 1735, as the inventory of her estate was taken at that date. He left his property to his wife by will until his sons were of age, in order that she might bring them up properly.

CHILDREN.

- i. Aaron⁵, b. April 27, 1718, Ipswich; d. Nov. 19, 1731.
- 176 ii. Richard⁵, bap. March 14, 1719; d. Nov. 27, 1752.
- iii. Elizabeth⁵, b. March 3, 1721; d. Sept. 23, 1728.
- iv. Sarah⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1723; m. (Ints.) Aug. 25, 1750, Jacob Foster of Billerica, Mass.
- v. Lydia⁵, b. Nov. 13, 1726.
- 177 vi. Benjamin⁵, b. Dec. 15, 1728, Ipswich; d. June 23, 1776.

61 Nathaniel Kimball⁴ (Richard³, John², Richard¹) was born at Ipswich, Mass., May 1, 1700; died before May, 1784, when his will was proven; married (Ints.) Nov. 3, 1722, Elizabeth Rindge. He was a carpenter and farmer. He resided for some time after his marriage in Ipswich, but removed before

1728 to Norwich, Conn., where he spent the remainder of his life. His children, with the exception of Nathaniel, were all born in Norwich, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 178 i. Nathaniel⁵, b. Ipswich, Mass., March, 1723-4; d. before 1782.
 ii. Elizabeth⁵, b. Dec. 19, 1728; m. Sept. 19, 1749, Andrew Kimball (160).
 iii. Abigail⁵, b. May 30, 1731; m. Thomas Rathbone and d. before 1782. Her children are mentioned in her father's will as follows: Asa Rathbone⁶; Lydia Rathbone⁶, who m. Rufus Morse; Zerviah Rathbone⁶.
 179 iv. Daniel⁵, b. May 2, 1734.
 v. Kesiah⁵, b. May 15, 1738. She was executor of her father's will and received one half of his farming tools.
 vi. Tryphena⁵, b. April 27, 1740.
 vii. Lydia⁵, b. Aug. 29, 1742.

62 John Kimball⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 19, 1693; died 1749; married July 19, 1727, Patience Larribee, born —, died Oct. 29, 1747. He was a tailor, and they resided in Stonington, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN STONINGTON, CONN.

- i. Jerusha⁵, b. July 11, 1728.
 ii. Mary⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1729.
 iii. Joseph⁵, b. Sept. 28, 1731.
 180 iv. John⁵, b. Feb. 6, 1732.
 v. Sarah⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1734.
 vi. Lydia⁵, b. Aug. 3, 1736.
 vii. Jemima⁵, b. May 4, 1738.
 viii. Esther⁵, b. May 11, 1740.
 ix. Eunice⁵, b. May 11, 1740; m. Thomas Rix of Stonington.
 x. Phebe⁵, b. March 4, 1742; m. Thomas Safford.

63 David Kimball⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) born May 8, 1700; died 1776, Preston, Conn.; married Oct. 20, 1726, Sarah Pride, who died Feb. 10, 1769; married, second, March 24, 1774, Mary Culver. David Kimball of Ipswich Mass. bought 100 acres of land in Preston Conn. of David Boardman of Preston for £130. Lawful money Dec. 19, 1723. He moved from Ipswich to Preston about this time.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON.

- i. Mercy⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1727; m. Matthias Button.

- ii. Eunice⁵, b. Sept. 15, 1729; m. Andrew Davidson.
- 181 iii. Nathan⁵, b. March 8, 1732; resided at Preston, Conn.
- iv. David⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1734.
- v. Jonathan⁵, b. April 1, 1738.
- vi. Sarah⁵, b. April 1, 1738; m. Andrew Frink.

64 Isaac Kimball⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., April 19, 1705; died 1744; married May 13, 1729, Prudence Parke, who survived him and married for her second husband a Holdredge. They resided in Preston, Conn., and he received from his father, Oct. 11, 1736, on account of "love and good will," eighty acres of land in that town. He made his will Nov. 20, 1744, and left half his property to his wife, Prudence, and the other half to his sons, John, Isaac, and Jesse, they to have the whole on the death of Mrs. Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- 182 i. John⁵, b. Dec. 12, 1731; resided at Preston, Conn.
- ii. Abel⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1733.
- iv. Isaac⁵, b. Jan. 9, 1735.
- v. Jesse⁵, b. April 15, 1737.
- vi. Dorothy⁵, b. Feb. 16, 1738-9.
- vii. Anna⁵, b. Oct. 12, 1743.

65 Jacob Kimball⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 12, 1706; died in Preston, Conn., May 4, 1788; married Feb. 24, 1730, Mary Parke, born June 6, 1715; married, second, Anna —, who died Dec. 6, 1761; married, third, Martha —, who was born June 10, 1718, died Nov. 8, 1789. He was a resident of Preston before January, 1731, when he bought land of Jonathan Rennals of Preston. His will was made Jan. 25, 1788.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Hannah⁵, b. March 18, 1730-1; d. Jan. 18, 1828; m. Sept. 15, 1748, Zebulon Parrish.
- ii. Lucy⁵, b. Jan. 1, 1732-3; d. Jan. 18, 1828; m. Dec. 11, 1754, Joshua Meech of Preston, Conn.
- 183 iii. Jacob⁵, b. Dec. 1, 1735; d. May 18, 1826.
- iv. Mary⁵, b. March 13, 1738; d. Dec. 15, 1829; m. — Witter.
- 184 v. Moses⁵, b. May 6, 1741; d. 1835.
- 185 vi. Asa⁵, b. March 4, 1742-3; d. Oct. 15, 1821.

- 186 vii. Levi⁵, b. April 22, 1745; d. Sept. 15, 1827.
 187 viii. Elisha⁵, b. May 7, 1748; d. May 18, 1833.
 ix. Lucretia⁵, b. May 19, 1750; d. April 8, 1834.
 188 x. Daniel⁵, b. Sept. 15, 1752; d. 1840, Whitehall, N. Y.
 This family was remarkable for longevity. Their father died in his 82d year, and the average age of the ten children was 86.7 years.

66 Benjamin Kimball⁴ (Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, April 3, 1702; died Ipswich, Dec. 22, 1766; married Sept. 17, 1729, Elizabeth Fowler, born March 1, 1708-9, died Nov. 27, 1777. He was a lieutenant and was at the siege of Louisburg.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. Elizabeth⁵, bap. Aug. 30, 1730; m. at Hampton Falls, March 3, 1753, Moses Marshall of Amherst, N. H.
 ii. Sarah⁵, b. Nov. 21, 1731; m. (Ints.) Oct. 28, 1749, John Waite.
 189 iii. Benjamin⁵, bap. Feb. 11, 1732; d. Dec. 12, 1815.
 iv. Mary⁵, b. Jan. 12, 1734.
 v. Hannah⁵, bap. April 26, 1736; d. April 24, 1738.
 vi. Caleb⁵, bap. March 12, 1737.
 vii. Hannah⁵ b. Nov. 28, 1742.
 viii. Lucy⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1745.
 ix. Thomas⁵, b. May 14, 1748.

67 Aaron Kimball⁴ (Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., July 5, 1709; died Nov. 19, 1738, Ipswich; married Feb., 1729-30, Ruth Metcalf, born Ipswich, Feb. 22, 1712, died of small pox, Sept. 9, 1751. They lived in Ipswich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth⁵, bap. Dec. 6, 1730; m. Int. May 5, 1751, Hezekiah Hodgkins.
 ii. Aaron⁵, bap. Aug. 19, 1733; d. April 24, 1738.
 190 iii. Benjamin⁵, bap. March 9, 1734; d. 1802, Bridgton, Me.
 iv. Mary⁵, bap. May 8, 1737.

68 Moses Kimball⁴ (Moses³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Jan. 6, 1696-7; died July 29, 1773; married Int. May 21, 1729, Mary Kimball, born May 10, 1699, died Aug. 22, 1733, daughter of his uncle, Richard Kimball; married 2d, Sept. 10, 1734, Mrs. Mary (Cressey) Brown. He resided in

Ipswich, Mass.; was a carpenter and building mover. He made the first gondola and the first ox-wagon made in Ipswich; he helped to build the stone bridge, and in one month of March made twenty-five plows. He was an active and prominent man in town and parish affairs, and was one of the committee to build the church on the hill. He received forty cents a day for his services. He at various times filled many of the town offices. He was a large man, over six feet in height and well proportioned. He was drowned in the Ipswich river while getting out logs. He lived in a house which stood on the site of the present Treadwell House.

CHILDREN.

- 191 i. Joseph⁵, bap. Feb. 28, 1730; d. Jan. 15, 1814, Ipswich.
 ii. Ebenezer⁵, b. Feb. 11, 1732; d. July 10, 1736.
 iii. Mary⁵, bap. May 11, 1735; d. July 22, 1736.
 iv. Ebenezer⁵, bap. May 15, 1737. He was drowned while skating on the river.

69 John Kimball⁴ (Moses³, John², Richard¹) was born —; died Nov. 6, 1766; married (Ints.) Oct. 12, 1745, Jane Beady, born —, died Oct. 10, 1775.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁵, bap. March 1, 1745; d. young.
 ii. Susanna⁵, bap. June 28, 1747; m. Feb. 20, 1768, Daniel Lord.
 iii. John⁵, bap. March 5, 1748; d. Feb. 19, 1817.

70 Aaron Kimball⁴ (Moses³, John², Richard¹) was born Dec. 7, 1718; died May, 1787; married Dec. 30, 1742, Sarah Rindge. Resided at Ipswich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁵, bap. Sept. 14, 1742.
 192 ii. Ebenezer⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1744; resided at Ipswich, Mass.
 iii. Sarah⁵, b. Jan. 20, 1746; d. April 9, 1749.
 iv. Susanna⁵, b. July 22, 1747; m. (Ints.) March 27, 1772, Jeremiah Day, Jr.
 v. Sarah⁵, b. March 8, 1749-50.
 vi. Moses⁵, b. July 23, 1751. In A. Dodge's Co., Little's Regt., May 3, 1775, to Feb. 19, 1776.
 193 vii. Aaron⁵, b. Sept. 24, 1754; d. 1838.
 viii. Elizabeth⁵, b. Jan. 15, 1758; m. July 15, 1784, Jeremiah Pingree.
 ix. Daniel⁵, b. Sept. 24, 1760; d. May 14, 1834; never married.

71 Joseph Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., April 12, 1702; died April 10, 1776, Scituate, R. I.; married Sept. 21, 1723, Mary Graves. She died Feb., 1754. His will, dated April 9, 1776, mentions his wife Mary, thus showing a second marriage. He removed with his children to Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- 194 i. Nathaniel⁵, b. Ipswich, Mass.; bap. April 19, 1724; lived in Scituate, R. I.
- ii. Mary⁵, bap. Oct. 3, 1725, Ipswich, Mass.; d. Aug. 20, 1727, Ipswich, Mass.
- iii. Sarah⁵, bap. Ipswich, Aug. 20, 1727; d. Jan. 28, 1732, Ipswich, Mass.
- 195 iv. Joseph⁵, b. Scituate, R. I., Sept. 13, 1735; d. April 14, 1803, Scituate, R. I.
- v. Sarah⁵, b. Scituate, R. I., May 19, 1738.
- 196 vi. Stephen⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1740-1; d. 1800.
- vii. Mary⁵, b. Jan. 20, 1743; m. Thomas Howland, b. April 24, 1743.

72 Philemon Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich about 1704; died Marblehead, Mass.; married March 3, 1734-5, Katherine Lowen. He resided in Ipswich and Marblehead, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. John⁵, bap. Ipswich, April 6, 1735; d. Oct. 31, 1736.
- 197 ii. Asa⁵, bap. March 27, 1737. Went to Gloucester, R. I.
- iii. Sarah⁵, bap. May 6, 1739.
- v. John⁵, bap. June 20, 1742.
- vi. Eunice⁵, bapt. Jan. 18, 1746.

73 Daniel Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 11, 1711; died Dec. 19, 1785; married. Rowley, Mass., Feb. 1, 1753, Hepzibah Howe, daughter of Abraham Howe and Hepzibah Andrews, bap. Feb. 26, 1717. She is mentioned in her father's will as Hepzibah Kimball. Daniel Kimball and Daniel Kimball, Jr., of the west parish of Ipswich, were in Capt. Abram. How's Co. April 19, 1775.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- 198 i. Daniel⁵, b. Oct. 20, 1755; d. May 24, 1843, Hancock, N. H.
- 190 ii. Nathaniel⁵, b. March 24, 1757; d. Oct. 12, 1843, Winthrop, Me.

- 200 iii. John⁵, b. Oct. 15, 1758; d. Oct. 30, 1831, Waterford, Me.
 201 iv. Eunice⁵, b. Oct. 7, 1761.
 v. Dudley⁵, bap. Nov. 27, 1763. Served in Capt. Robinson's
 Co., Col. Turner's Regt., Aug. 11, 1781, to Dec. 3, 1781.
 Was on the roll of the same Co. April 11, 1783.
 vi. Joseph⁵, bap. Sept. 15, 1765.

74 Stephen Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 27, 1713; died before Dec. 14, 1761; married (Ints.) Oct. 16, 1736, Lucy Colburn, daughter of Joseph Colburn of Dracut, Mass. They lived in Dracut, Mass., at the time of his death, moving there before 1749.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁵, b. March 23, 1737; d. March 28, 1737.
 ii. Asa⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1739.
 iii. Mary⁵, b. Feb. 5, 1742.
 iv. Jesse⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1745.
 201 a. v. William⁵, b. about 1747.
 vi. Sarah⁵, b. Oct. 1, 1749.

75 Joshua Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 18, 1715; died Marblehead, Mass., 1765; married April 7, 1737, Deborah Andrews. He resided in Marblehead, Mass., and was a wig maker. The following notice shows the date of his death: All persons who have any demand upon the estate of Joshua Kimball late of Marblehead Peruke Maker deceased may apply for settlement to John Kimball Adm., Boston Feb. 25, 1765. His children make a settlement as follows: Daniel Kimball of Marblehead Fisherman and Sarah his wife, Benjamin Hawkes and Deborah, his wife, to John and Joshua Kimball of Narragansett No. 1., Maine, two fifths of a house in Marblehead. Nicholas Andrews and William Andrews of Marblehead Wig Maker to John Kimball of Windham Co. of Cumberland Me. Wiggmaker, Joshua of Marblehead Tanner, Daniel of Marblehead Mariner, and Benjamin Hawkes Cordwainer all rights in the house of Joshua Kimball late of Marblehead, Wiggmaker, May 7, 1765. John and Joshua Kimball, both of Narragansett No. 1, convey their

rights to Benjamin Hawkes, Feb. 25, 1767. We have been unable to find the dates of birth of the children.

CHILDREN.

- 202 i. Daniel⁵, d. 1769, Marblehead, Mass.
- 203 ii. John⁵. Went to Narragansett No. 1., Me.
- 204 iii. Joshua⁵. Went to Narragansett No. 1. This town was afterwards called Buxton, Me.
- iv. Deborah⁵, m. Jan. 31, 1760, Benjamin Hawkes of Marblehead, Mass.

76 Dean Kimball⁴ (Joseph³, John², Richard¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept., 1717; died 1771; married Abigail ——. He lived in Ipswich, Mass., and Gloucester, R. I. His will was dated May 22, 1771, wife Abigail executor. Children as below.

CHILDREN.

- 205 i. Benjamin⁵, b. Nov. 14, 1742; d. Oct. 1, 1820, Johnston, R. I.
- ii. Amos⁵, m. June 29, 1769, Mary Battey of Warwick, R. I.
- iii. Sarah⁵, b. —; m. Jan. 31, 1768, Benjamin Burgess of Gloucester, R. I.
- iv. Elizabeth⁵.
- v. Rhoda⁵.
- 206 vi. Joshua⁵, b. —; d. 1817.
- 207 vii. Dean⁵, b. Sept. 26, 1744; d. Jan. 10, 1814.

77 Samuel Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March, 1685-6; died Plainfield, Conn., 1748; married Jan. 1, 1713, Sarah Spofford, born Dec. 20, 1693. He lived in Bradford, Mass., in 1723, when he bought one hundred acres of land in Pomfret, Conn. The same year he went to Hampton, Conn., where his descendants still live. His will was made Jan. 1, 1748, and approved April 8, 1748. He then resided at Plainfield, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitabel⁵, b. Bradford, Mass., Feb. 26, 1716-7; d. April 8, 1760.
- ii. Martha⁵, b. Bradford, Mass., Feb. 9, 1718; m. — Squash.
- 208 iii. Daniel⁵, b. Jan. 7, 1719-20; d. Sept., 1786, Hampton, Conn.
- iv. Son, b. 1721.
- 209 v. Richard⁵, b. Bradford, Mass., July 18, 1722.
- vi. Sarah⁵.
- vii. Mary⁵.
- 210 viii. Samuel⁵, b. Hampton, Conn.; resided at Windham, Conn.

78 Richard Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) was born Bradford, Mass., May 27, 1689; died Jan. 5, 1769; married June 19, 1716, Mary Stickney, b. Sept. 29, 1692, died May 30, 1772. He was a farmer and a lieutenant in the militia.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Mary⁵, b. Bradford, April 11, 1719; d. young.
- 211 ii. Richard⁵, b. Sept. 27, 1721; d. Oct. 1, 1804, Bradford.
- iii. Sarah⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1724; m. Feb. 19, 1744-5, Nathaniel Thurston.
- iv. Mary⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1724; m. Feb. 19, 1740, Jonathan Woodman; m. second, — Runnells.
- v. Dorothy⁵, b. April 16, 1734; m. Oct. 6, 1757, Capt. Nathaniel Gage. Nathaniel Gage was captain of the third company of the Fourth Essex Regt., 1776.

79 Joseph Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 29, 1701; died July 5, 1769; married Jan. 19, 1724, Abial Peabody, daughter of William and Hannah (Hale) Peabody, born 1700, died May 23, 1791. He owned property in Chester, Hampstead, and Plaistow, N. H. He resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. William⁵, b. Sept. 3, 1725; d. young.
- 212 ii. Joseph⁵, b. May 2, 1727; d. Sept. 15, 1800.
- 213 iii. Richard⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1728.
- iv. Hannah⁵, b. March 19, 1730-1; m. Oct. 2, 1750, Ephraim Robinson.
- v. William⁵, b. Oct. 19, 1733; d. Jan. 3, 1756. Served in the French and Indian wars with the rank of lieutenant, and never married.
- 214 vi. Daniel, bap. Jan. 4, 1736; d. 1802, Bradford, Mass.
- vii. Peter, b. March 14, 1737; d. Oct. 15, 1738.
- 215 viii. Peter, b. Oct. 16, 1739; d. 1811, Boscawen, N. H.
- 216 ix. Francis⁵, b. Dec. 8, 1742; d. 1822, Bradford, Mass.

80 Thomas Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 14, 1687; died Sept. 11, 1748, Lunenburg, Mass.; married Elizabeth Chadwick, born —, died Oct. 1, 1765. He resided in Bradford and Lunenburg, Mass. He removed to Lunenburg about 1730. He lived near the centre of the present town. He filled many of the town offices and

was a justice of the peace. His will was made July 5, 1748. In it he mentions his sons, Amos, Thomas, and George, and daughters, Dorcas Hovey and Sarah Spofford.

CHILDREN.

- i. Dorcas⁵, b. Aug. 22, 1711; d. Sept. 27, 1752; m. Oct. 10, 1732, Luke Hovey.
- ii. Jonathan⁵, bap. April 5, 1713; d. young.
- iii. Sarah⁵, b. 1714; d. March 25, 1754; m. Joseph Spofford of Lunenburg.
- iv. Jonathan⁵, bap. Sept. 9, 1716; d. young.
- 217 v. Amos⁵, b. Oct. 13, 1717; d. Oct. 6, 1774, Lunenburg, Mass.
- 218 vi. Thomas⁵, b. Aug. 7, 1719; d. Sept. 26, 1780.
- vii. Phineas⁵, b. Feb. 22, 1721-2; d. April 4, 1743.
- 219 viii. George⁵, b. Feb. 29, 1723-4; d. Oct. 13, 1790, Lunenburg.

81 John Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 16, 1792; died Nov. 11, 1748; married June 2, 1717, Margaret Hutchins, b. 1699, died March 1, 1749. He resided in Bradford. He bought one hundred acres of land at Turkey Hill in Dunstable, N. H., in 1745. His will was approved Dec. 12, 1748.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jonathan⁵, bap. Feb. 2, 1718; d. young.
- ii. John⁵, bap. Feb. 14, 1720; d. Nov. 29, 1720.
- iii. Margaret⁵, b. Dec. 11, 1720; d. young.
- iv. Mehitable⁵, b. Nov. 27, 1721; m. Dec. 18, 1740, Amos Gage.
- v. Elizabeth⁵, b. Aug. 9, 1724; d. Aug. 28, 1736.
- vi. John⁵, b. Aug. 27, 1726.
- vii. Deborah⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1728; m. April 20, 1747, Isaac Littlehale.
- 220 viii. Abel⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1731; d. June 4, 1790.
- ix. Asa⁵, b. Oct. 8, 1732; d. Aug. 23, 1736.
- x. Margaret⁵, b. Dec. 31, 1735.
- xi. Esther⁵, b. —; d. —; m. John Phillips of Rowley.

82 Ebenezer Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 8, 1697; died 1751; married (Ints.) Dec. 28, 1719, Hannah, daughter of John Perley of Ipswich, Mass., born —, died Nov. 26, 1731; married, second, June 5,

1732, Mrs. Martha Hopkinson, born —, died Nov. 26, 1735. He resided in Bradford, Boxford, and Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jonathan⁵, b. Boxford, Mass., May 11, 1721; m. May, 1745, Sarah Barker.
- ii. Hannah⁵, b. April 14, 1723; m. Nov. 13, 1740, Samuel Hunt. Children: 1. Samuel Hunt⁶, b. Dec. 19, 1741; d. April 1, 1742. 2. Samuel Hunt⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1743. 3. Hannah Hunt⁶, b. Jan. 3, 1746. 4. Jonathan Hunt⁶, b. —. 5. Perley Hunt⁶, b. Nov. 23, 1760; d. June 21, 1828. 6. Ebenezer Hunt⁶, b. —. 7. David Hunt⁶, b. June 3, 1767; d. Feb. 4, 1850. 8. Martha Hunt⁶, b. —.
- 221 iii. Ebenezer⁵, b. Nov. 24, 1724; resided at Bradford and Haverhill, Mass.
- iv. Martha⁵, b. Oct. 14, 1726.

83 Ephraim Kimball⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 29, 1699; died Dec. 23, 1743; married Jan. 12, 1721, Anna Tenney, born 1700, died Aug. 6, 1726; married 2d, Oct. 1, 1726, Mary Wittier, born 1703, died April 3, 1740; married 3d, Feb. 5, 1740–1, Sarah Mulliken, who survived him. He resided in Bradford, Mass., and owned lands in Rowley and Lunenburg, Mass., and Chester, N. H. His will was approved Jan. 23, 1743–4. He orders his negro girl to be sold to pay his debts.

CHILDREN.

- 222 i. Ephraim⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1722; resided at Lunenburg, Mass.
- ii. Dorothy⁵, b. June 30, 1724; d. April 30, 1797; m. Jan. 25, 1742, Edmund Kimball of Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Mary⁵, b. Dec. 30, 1730; m. Feb. 1, 1749, Peter Hunt of Tewksbury. Children: 1. Mary Hunt⁶, b. Nov. 27, 1750; d. May 23, 1753. 2. Peter Hunt⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1753. 3. Deborah Hunt⁶, b. July 5, 1754. 4. Timothy Hunt⁶, b. March, 1756. 5. Mary Hunt⁶, b. March 15, 1758. 6 and 7. Annie and Alice Hunt⁶ (twins) b. Sept. 5, 1760. 8. Samuel Hunt⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1762; d. Nov. 21, 1786. 9. Eliphalet Hunt⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1765; d. 1800. 10. Hannah Hunt⁶, b. April 16, 1766. 11. Joshua Hunt⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1771; d. April 13, 1843. Besides these there were two more who died when they were infants.
- iv. Ann⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1732; d. Sept. 14, 1736.
- v. William⁵, b. May 31, 1734; d. Sept. 21, 1736.

- vi. Eliphalet⁵, b. Oct. 11, 1736; d. 1760.
- 223 vii. William⁵, b. March 29, 1740; resided Charlestown, N. H.
- viii. Hannah⁵, bap. Oct. 25, 1741; d. Nov. 2, 1754.
- 224 ix. Nathaniel⁵, b. Feb. 3, 1743-4; resided at Bradford, Mass.

84 Benjamin Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 11, 1695; died 1752. He married in Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 17, 1719, Priscilla, daughter of Richard and grand-daughter of Edward Hazen, who settled in Rowley, Mass., as early as 1648. Her mother was Hannah, daughter of Robert Andrews, the immigrant ancestor of Gov. Andrews of Massachusetts. She married a Peabody for her first husband and Richard Hazen for her second. Priscilla Hazen was born in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 25, 1698, died Nov., 1782. After Benjamin's death his widow married, Feb. 26, 1756, Capt. Daniel Ames. She was a woman of great strength of character and ability.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 225 i. Mehitabel⁵, b. Jan. 11, 1721.
- ii. Mary⁵, b. April 11, 1723; m. Ebenezer Kimball.
- 226 iii. Abigail⁵, b. Dec. 2, 1725.
- 227 iv. Obadiah⁵, b. May 28, 1728; d. Oct. 22, 1804.
- 228 v. Sarah⁵, b. July 15, 1731.
- 229 vi. Richard⁵, b. Oct. 13, 1732.
- 230 vii. Priscilla⁵, b. Oct. 29, 1734.
- viii. Benjamin⁵, b. Nov. 22, 1736; d. Jan. 8, 1756, of quinsy, in Nova Scotia, while a soldier in the French war.
- 231 ix. John⁵, b. Feb. 25, 1738-9; d. Dec. 31, 1817.
- x. Bettie⁵, b. May 25, 1741; d. Bradford, Mass., July 8, 1755.
- xi. Dudley⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1743; d. July 8, 1760.

85 Job Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 16, 1702; died 1751; married Feb. 19, 1728-9, Mary Green. He lived for some time after his marriage in Bradford and Methuen, Mass. From thence he went to Canterbury, Conn., and finally to Plainfield, Conn., where he died. On April 8, 1751, he sold sixty acres of land in Plainfield, Conn., to Salmon Wheat. His estate was ordered to be distributed by the Probate Court, Sept. 19, 1752.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliphalet⁵, b. Dec. 7, 1729; d. April 26, 1730.
- 232 ii. Eliphalet⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1730-1; resided at Canterbury, Ct.

- iii. Mary⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1730-1; d. young.
- iv. Abigail⁵, bap. Nov. 11, 1733.
- v. Mary⁵, b. April 5, 1737, at Methuen, Mass.
- vi. Tamerson⁵, b. June 13, 1739.
- vii. Elizabeth⁵, b. Methuen, Mass., April 12, 1745.

86 Stephen Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 13, 1707-8; died in Bradford, 1756; married Dec. 6, 1736, Hannah Perley of Boxford, Mass. He was a cordwainer and lived in Bradford, Mass. His will was approved Dec. 13, 1756.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Lydia⁵, b. Oct. 16, 1737.
- 233 ii. Jacob⁵, b. March 12, 1740; d. Sept. 4, 1797. Resided at Bradford.
- iii. Hannah⁵, b. Nov. 13, 1743; d. Nov., 1803; m. James Hazeltine of Haverhill, Mass.
- 234 iv. Stephen⁵, b. Oct. 30, 1746; resided at Concord, N. H.
- v. Mehitable⁵, b. Aug. 12, 1749.
- 235 vi. Moses⁵, b. April 13, 1753; d. Sept. 5, 1798.

87 Richard Kimball⁴ (Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 9, 1711; died 1758; married Nov. 8, 1733, Jemima Gage. He was a tailor, and bought land in Haverhill of Henry Hazeltine, Sept. 10, 1733. After this he removed to Methuen, Mass., and bought land of Richard Kelley, June 9, 1740. It is probable that this land was north of the line as laid out about this date, and was in what is now Salem, New Hampshire, as we find that he lived in that town at the time of his death, and his children all married and settled in Salem, N. H. In 1753 he bought land west of "Chysarges Hill so called" (Kearsarge) in Mason's grant. His widow married John Webster of Plaistow, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Esther⁵, b. Aug. 1, 1735; m. Jonathan Wheeler, b. 1733, d. 1788.
- ii. Hannah⁵, b. May 22, 1739; m. Benjamin Wheeler, b. Oct. 9, 1735, d. Jan. 3, 1768.

Jonathan and Benjamin Wheeler were cousins and were descended from David Wheeler, an early settler of Newbury, Mass., whose descendants went to Rowley and

from thence came to Salem, N. H. (For an account of this family see Mss. of S. P. Sharples in the New England Historic Genealogical Society rooms, Boston.)

236 ~~Th.~~ Richard⁵, b. May 21, 1746; d. July 21, 1825.

88 Samuel Kimball⁴ (David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 14, 1696-7; died Feb. 20, 1760; married Nov. 14, 1722, Abigail Kimball, daughter of Thomas and Deborah (Pemberton) Kimball. She was born in Bradford, April 12, 1702. They resided in Bradford, Mass. On June 15, 1736, he was a joint owner with James Fogg of land in Chester, N. H. On April 4, 1737, he and his brother, Jeremiah, bought land in Rumford (Concord) N. H., of their brother, Abraham.

CHILDREN.

- 237 i. Nathan⁵, b. Dec. 14, 1723: resided at Bradford, Mass.
- 238 ii. Jonathan⁵, b. June 16, 1725.
- iii. Hannah⁵, b. July 22, 1727; m. June 19, 1744, Nathaniel Hazeltine, b. Oct. 29, 1719.
- iv. Phebe⁵, bap. Feb. 23, 1729.
- v. Elizabeth⁵, b. June 3, 1731; d. June 4, 1731.
- vi. Abigail⁵, b. June 9, 1732; d. Dec. 8, 1753.
- vii. Samuel⁵, b. July 8, 1734; d. Aug. 28, 1736.
- 239 viii. Samuel⁵, b. Feb. 26, 1736-7.
- ix. Sarah⁵, b. May 8, 1739.
- x. Mebitable⁵, b. June 17, 1741.
- xi. Benjamin⁵, b. Aug. 20, 1743.

89 David Kimball⁴ (David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., about 1700; died Nov. 20, 1745; married Feb. 19, 1730, Mary Wilson, born —, died Nov. 12, 1745. He was one of the earlier settlers of Concord, N. H., and was living there when he and his brother Jeremiah of Bradford sold property, April 8, 1732, to Thomas Richardson.

CHILDREN.

- 240 i. Reuben⁵, b. Jan. 3, 1730-1, Bradford; d. June 13, 1814.
- ii. Mary⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1733.
- iii. Asa⁵, b. Concord, N. H., March 26, 1736.
- iv. Elizabeth⁵, b. Concord, N. H., Sept. 23, 1738; m. 1756, Moses Eastman of Concord, N. H.
- 241 v. Asa⁵, b. Concord, N. H.; resided at Concord.
- vi. Hannah⁵, b. Concord, N. H., July 11, 1745.

- 242 vii. William⁵, b. —. He is called in the will of his uncle, Abraham, "William, son of my brother David." We have not been able to find any record of his birth.

90 Jeremiah Kimball⁴ (David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 15, 1707; died in Warner, N. H., May, 1764; married Jan. 20, 1732, Elizabeth Head. He was a resident of Bradford April 8, 1732, when he and his brother David of Concord, N. H., sold land to Thomas Richardson. He and his wife sold land to James Head in settlement of her father's estate, June 10, 1734. He lived in Bradford, Mass., Hopkinton and Warner, N. H. He was buried at the old fort on Putney's hill in Warner. Children all born in Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁵, b. April 2, 1733.
- ii. Sarah⁵, b. July 28, 1734; d. Sept. 2, 1734.
- 243 iii. Jeremiah⁵, b. July 25, 1735; d. Nov. 6, 1808; resided at Bradford, Mass.
- 244 iv. James⁵, b. Nov. 8, 1736; resided at Hopkinton, N. H.
- 245 v. Reuben⁵, b. April 17, 1738; d. May 2, 1811; resided at Warner, N. H.
- 246 vi. David⁵, b. Dec. 10, 1739; resided at Bradford, Mass.
- vii. John⁵, b. Jan. 22, 1741.
- viii. Betty⁵, b. Jan., 1743.
- ix. Mary⁵, b. April 18, 1744.
- 247 x. Moses⁵, b. Sept. 6, 1746.
- xi. Sarah⁵, bap. March 11, 1749.
- xii. Abraham⁵, b. April 17, 1748; d. 1772, in consequence of falling from a barn that he was assisting to build. In his will it is recited, "By a fall from the frame of a barn on the ninth day of June instant he was brought to eminent danger," etc. He mentions his "Honorable Mother Elizabeth Kimball widow of my Honorable father Jeremiah Kimball, late of Hopkinton yeoman she being left poor and needy, so as to depend upon her children some of which live in Mass. Bay. and others are low in estate. So she depends on my brothers James and Reuben of Hopkinton and myself. I leave so much as my executors may think necessary during her natural life or widowhood not exceeding 40 shillings or less than 10 shillings lawful money." After the death of his mother the balance of his estate to go to his brothers James and Reuben. This will is a good illustration of the poverty

of the country at this time, when a sum of not over \$8.00 is mentioned as an annuity for the support of an aged mother.

xiii. Phebe⁵, b. July 3, 1751.

xiv. Richard⁵, b. Jan. 1, 1753.

91 Aaron Kimball⁴ (David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 7, 1710; died July 30, 1760, Hopkinton, N. H.; married Dec. 17, 1731, Susanna Smith. He was a tailor and resided, until five children were born, in Haverhill, Mass. Previous to 1742 he removed to Hopkinton, N. H., his son, Abraham, being the first white boy born in that town. In 1746 he built a fort in Hopkinton opposite the present house of Mr. James Story. He was a prominent and influential citizen of the town, and his name is frequently mentioned on the early records. An antique tablet marks his grave in the old cemetery on Putney's hill. His children are given from a few records that have been found and from his will which is on file at Exeter. His wife's will is on file at Nashua.

CHILDREN.

i. Elizabeth⁵, b. Oct. 4, 1732; m. — How.

ii. David⁵, b. April 18, 1733.

248 iii. Abel⁵, b. 1735; d. May 20, 1814.

249 iv. Timothy⁵, bap. Dec. 19, 1736.

v. Mary⁵, bap. Feb. 4, 1739; d. —; m. — How.

✓ 250 vi. Abraham⁵, b. Hopkinton, April 18, 1742; d. Peacham, Vt.

251 vii. Aaron⁵, b. Sept. 12, 1747; resided at Hopkinton, N. H.

252 viii. Samuel⁵, b. Hopkinton, N. H.; resided at Groton, N. H.

253 ix. Nathaniel⁵, b. —; d. —; resided at Hopkinton.

x. Phineas⁵, b. —; d. —; resided at Hopkinton.

xi. Susanna⁵, b. —; d. —.

xii. Ruth⁵, b. —; d. —.

92 Benjamin Kimball⁴ (Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 16, 1697; died Aug. 5, 1741; married Mary Emerson, born March 21, 1696. She was the daughter of Joseph Emerson and Martha (Toothaker) Emerson, and grand-daughter of Robert Emerson and Ann (Grant) Emerson. He lived in the northern part of Haverhill, Mass. When the line was run between the two provinces his property

fell into New Hampshire, and was in the town now known as Hampstead. On some old records widow Mary Kimball is mentioned as being north of the line in 1742. Benjamin and Mary were members of the church in Plaistow or North Haverhill in Nov., 1730. He was the first deacon of the church in Plaistow, being elected Feb. 3, 1731. He owned land in Chester, N. H., which he left to his son Moses. It is said that he married at the age of eighteen and went north of the river, three miles into the woods, to clear his farm, and his mother was very much distressed at the great danger he ran from the Indians. The date of his death is erroneously given on the monument erected to his memory in Plaistow graveyard as 1752.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁵, b. June 1, 1718.
- 254 ii. Jonathan⁵, b. April 14, 1720; resided at Plaistow, N. H.
- 255 iii. Benjamin⁵, b. May 3, 1722; resided at Hampstead, N. H.
- iv. Lydia⁵, b. Oct. 20, 1724; d. May 3, 1762; m. Nov. 10, 1741, Isaac Bradley.
- v. Martha⁵, b. Dec. 28, 1726; d. Sept. 23, 1737.
- vi. Hannah⁵, b. May 24, 1729; m. — True.
- 256 vii. Moses⁵, b. June 15, 1721; resided at Hampstead, N. H.
- viii. Abigail⁵, b. April 12, 1733; d. Sept. 13, 1737.
- ix. Joseph⁵, b. Nov. 12, 1735; d. Aug. 12, 1737.
- x. Mehitable⁵, b. Aug. 28, 1739; m. 1755, Thomas Hale, b. 1731, d. 1756; m. 2d, 1757, Benjamin Pettingill.

93 Jonathan Kimball⁴ (Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) was born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 30, 1698; died Jan. 22, 1746; married Jan. 17, 1720, Hepzibeth Jewett. Resided in Boxford, Mass. She died before Aug. 12, 1746. In the almanac of Rev. John Cushing of Boxford is this note: "Died Aug. 12, 1746 Jonathan Kimball aged 23, ye last of a whole family, ye parents and eight children all gone." She was daughter of Thomas Jewett.

CHILDREN.

- i. Thomas⁵, b. Nov. 1, 1721; d. young.
- 257 ii. Jonathan⁵, b. Sept. 15, 1723; d. Aug. 12, 1746, Boxford.
- iii. Nathaniel⁵, b. May 27, 1725; d. young.
- iv. Hepzibeth⁵, b. May 18, 1727; d. young.
- v. Moses⁵, b. June 9, 1728; d. young.
- vi. Stephen⁵, b. March 27, 1735; d. young.
- vii. David⁵, b. Feb. 1, 1737; d. young.

94 Natbaniel Kimball⁴ (Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 30, 1700; died 1772; married Jan. 9, 1729, Dorothy Tenney, born 1704, died Nov. 11, 1784. He lived in Bradford and owned much real estate. He also owned land in Chester, N. H., and in Dracont and Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses⁵, b. Dec. 8, 1729; d. before his father.
- ii. Ann⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1721; d. 1751.
- iv. Sarah⁵, b. Oct. 7, 1733; m. Feb. 17, 1756, Jonathan Chadwick.
- v. Lydia⁵, b. Oct. 21, 1736; m. April 28, 1768, John Thurston of Fitchburg, Mass.
- vi. Rebeckah⁵, b. Aug. 3, 1737; m. Feb. 14, 1769, William Foster of Boxford, Mass.
- vii. Nathaniel⁵, b. July 22, 1739; m. July 29, 1761, Susanna Bailey. He soon died, leaving no children; she married second, Oct. 9, 1764, Joseph Hardy.
- viii. Jonathan⁵, b. Jan. 10, 1742; d. Feb. 19, 1763.
- 258 ix. Samuel⁵, b. Nov. 18, 1743; d. —; resided at Boxford.
- 259 x. Daniel⁵, b. June 11, 1747; d. Aug. 19, 1800.
- xi. Hannah⁵, b. June 29, 1749; m. July 11, 1779, Moses Spoford.
- xii. Dorothy⁵, bap. Dec. 3, 1745; d. young.

95 Isaac Kimball⁴ (Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 2, 1707; died 1764; married May 7, 1733, Elizabeth Jewett, b. Sept. 10, 1712, died 1755. He married 2d, May 6, 1756, Mehitable Griffin, who survived him and married, Feb. 12, 1767, Dea. Aaron Kimball.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Anna⁵, bap. April 11, 1736, at her father's house, and died soon after.
- ii. Rebecca⁵, b. May 24, 1739; m. Aug. 18, 1757, James Gage.
- iii. Lydia⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1742; m. May 1, 1766, Jeremiah Dow of Salem, N. H.
- iv. Anny⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1742; d. July 26, 1742.
- 260 v. Isaac⁵, b. Sept. 8, 1744; d. Aug. 4, 1744, Salem, N. H.
- vi. Daniel⁵, bap. Jan. 19, 1745; d. young.
- 261 vii. Jonathan⁵, b. Feb. 23, 1747; d. Sept. 11, 1811, Bradford.
- 262 viii. Aquilla⁵, b. Sept. 28, 1755; resided at Rindge, N. H.
- ix. Seth⁵, b. 1757.
- x. Betty⁵, b. 1759.

96 Philip Kimball⁴ (Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 1, 1711-2; died 1800, Concord, N. H.; married Dorcas Foster. Philip Kimball's and Dorcas Foster's purposes of marriage were posted up at the meeting house in Rumford on the 31st day of July, 1735. He bought from Ebenezer, Joseph, and Solomon, his brothers, their share in original right of Robert Kimball in Rumford, June 14, 1745. This homestead Philip and Dorcas sold to Benjamin Rolfe, Jan. 28, 1768. He resided in Concord, N. H., on the place where Samuel Curtis lived in 1856. He was a famous hunter and versed in all the customs of the Indians. Parties when going for their cattle at night went armed in times of Indian hostilities. Mr. Kimball once saw a man following home the cows with his gun supported on his arms. He being behind a tree, when the man passed by, sprang out upon him, and clasped him securely by the waist. The man supposed an Indian had assailed him and struggled violently. At length Kimball released him, saying, "When you go for the cows, start them on their way home, but never follow them; take a circuit, and thus avoid the Indians, who are on the lookout when the cows are coming from pasture." He was a noted marksman, and Deer Rock in Concord is so called because he once shot a noble buck there. He was corporal on a scouting party under John Goff in 1746.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁵, b. June 19, 1738.
- ii. Mary⁵, b. Dec. 11, 1741.
- iii. Susanna⁵, b. April 12, 1747.

97 Ebenezer Kimball⁴ (Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 29, 1716; died June 1, 1798; married April 4, 1740, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Priscilla (Hazen) Kimball, born April 11, 1723, died Sept. 22, 1819. He was a farmer and lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁵, b. Jan. 15, 1743; m. — Shepard of Hampstead.
- 203 ii. Phineas⁵, b. Dec. 8, 1745.
- 204 iii. Ebenezer⁵, b. Nov. 26, 1747; lived in Enfield and Hampstead.

- iv. Priscilla⁵, b. Sept. 5, 1749; m. Aug. 14, 1770, Jesse Johnson of Hampstead, N. H. (Jesse Johnson was son of Hon. John Johnson, who was one of the founders, principal proprietors, and earliest settlers of Enfield, N. H. He was b. in Haverhill, north parish, Oct. 20, 1732; d. March 11, 1800. He m. in 1754, Margaret McCrea, who bore him eight children, and d. June 7, 1787, aged 39 years. He m. 3d, Oct. 8, 1788, Martha (Green) Webster, widow of Jonathan Webster of Haverhill, Mass., and daughter of John Green of Haverhill, Mass., b. April 28, 1751, survived her husband and m. William Cummings. She d. in Canaan, N. H., Oct. 9, 1852.) Children: John Johnson⁶, Susanna Johnson⁵, Chloe Johnson⁶, Hannah Johnson⁶, Haynes Johnson⁶, Ben Johnson⁶, Lydia Johnson⁶, Sallie Johnson⁶.
- v. Benjamin⁵, b. June 29, 1752; d. young.
- vi. Susanna⁵, b. June 29, 1752; d. young.
- vii. Edward⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1754; d. young.
- viii. Susanna⁵, b. Oct. 10, 1756; d. young.
- ix. Obadiah⁵, b. April 20, 1759. Obadiah Kimball of Concord, N. H., private in Capt. Daniel Livermore's company, was killed in battle Oct. 7, 1777. He enlisted March 15, 1777, and was credited to Concord.
- 265 x. Dudley⁵, b. April 21, 1761; settled in Hampstead.
- 266 xi. Daniel⁵, b. April 22, 1763; d. Feb. 9, 1813.
- xii. Asa⁵, b. Sept. 10, 1765.
- xiii. Betsey⁶, b. July 18, 1770; m. Dec. 25, 1812, Thomas Cogswell of Haverhill, Mass.

98 Joseph Kimball⁴ (Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 9, 1719; died 1758; married Nov. 13, 1740, Sarah Bond. Resided in Hampstead, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 267 i. Sarah⁶, b. April 6, 1742; m. June 3, 1762, Moses Brown.
- ii. Joseph⁶, b. Sept. 25, 1744.
- iii. Jonathan⁶, b. Oct. 2, 1746.
- iv. Pattee⁶, b. Oct. 3, 1749.
- v. Nabbe⁶, b. June 9, 1752.
- vi. Olive⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1755.

99 Oliver Kimball⁴ (Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 24, 1724; died Nov. 3, 1801; married March, 1745, Mary Ober, born May 23, 1725, died June 23, 1806. He lived in Bradford, Mass., and Salem, N. H. The following entry occurs on the old town books in Salem:

"July 22. 1747. The mark of Oliver Kimball's cattle and other cuachers is a swalous tail of ye right ear, and a halfang ye upr sid of ye left ear." In new countries all the cattle are turned to pasture in the woods in the spring, and herd together. therefore it is very important that each farmer should have some distinguishing mark on his cattle. These marks were registered on the town books, and were generally made by cutting pieces out of the ears, rarely by branding.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- 268 i. Oliver⁵, b. Dec. 7, 1745; d. April 20, 1821; resided Salem.
 ii. Mary⁵, b. Feb. 3, 1747-8.
 iii. Susanna⁵, b. Feb. 28, 1749-50; d. young.
 iv. Elizabeth⁵, b. Jan. 12, 1752.
 v. Susie⁵, b. April 12, 1760; m. March 18, 1783, Ebenezer Crosby.
 vi. Mehitabel⁵, b. Sept. 18, 1764.
 vii. Abigail⁵, b. Sept. 24, 1766; m. Nov. 13, 1768, Philemon Hastings.
- 269 viii John⁵, b. May 18, 1769; resided Methuen, Mass.
 ix. Sarah⁵, b. May 14, 1758; m. Nov. 21, 1776, Jonathan Hazeltine.

100 Solomon Kimball⁴ (Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 19, 1727; died 1766; married Nov. 8, 1750, Martha Graves. His will was approved Oct. 7, 1766. He bought land in Salem, N. H., of Daniel Silver of Methuen, Mass., Jan. 29, 1755. He was a farmer and lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 270 i. Solomon⁵, b. April 15, 1751.
 ii. Peter⁵, bap. Dec. 17, 1752; d. young.
 iii. Peter⁵, bap. June 30, 1754; d. young.
 iv. Fanna⁵, b. Feb. 9, 1755.
 v. Jabez⁵, b. Feb. 9, 1755; d. young.
 vi. Sarah⁵, b. Oct. 4, 1757.
 vii. Betsey⁵, b. April 9, 1762.
- 271 viii. Francis⁵, b. Feb. 8, 1765.

101 Ephraim Kimball⁴ (Abraham³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born May 8, 1702, Bradford, Mass; died 1749; administration was

granted on his estate Sept. 12, 1749; married Nov. 30, 1724, Esther Chadwick. They lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abraham⁵, b. Aug. 6, 1725.
- ii. Asa⁵, b. Sept. 10, 1728. Settled in Middletown, Conn. He bought land in Salem, N. H., bordering on Isaac Kimball's meadow, Nov. 16, 1754. He was then a resident of Middletown, Hartford Co., Conn.

102 Samuel Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 17, 1714; died in Plaistow, N. H., 1789; married Dec. 21, 1736, Hannah Abbott of Andover, Mass. He was a farmer and lived in that part of Haverhill which, after the line was run, became Plaistow, N. H. He seems to have lived on the border line between Plaistow and Atkinson, for in 1768, Feb. 17, he petitioned that his property, both real and personal, might be transferred from Atkinson to Plaistow, and this was done. Samuel Kimball of Plaistow was guardian of the children of Jonathan Dow of Plaistow, Feb. 27, 1768. In his father's will he is called of Haverhill, and received the portion of his father's estate situated in that town. He represented Atkinson and Plaistow in the Provincial Congress, at Exeter, Dec. 21, 1775, and was a member of the same body in 1776. Administration of his estate was granted to his son, Joseph, then of Plainfield, N. H., Aug. 28, 1789.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁵, b. Feb. 8, 1737; m. Ruth —; no children. He removed to Henniker, N. H., as did most of the family. He made his will March 7, 1806. He left a legacy to Nancy Mero to be paid to Joshua Darling and by him to be dealt out discretionary to said Nancy for her use and her family. He left his wife, Ruth, six hundred and sixty-six dollars and sixty-seven cents, provided she relinquished her legal right of dower in his estate. The residue of his estate he gave to John Kimball, of Henniker, his nephew, whom he appointed executor.
- ii. John⁵, b. Oct. 23, 1739.
- iii. Hannah⁵, b. May 8, 1743; m. (Ints.) Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 12, 1787, Orlando Davis of Plaistow, N. H. Joshua and William of Henniker, and Joseph of Plainfield set off lands belonging to their father's estate to Hannah, wife

of Orlando Davis of Amesbury, Dec. 24, 1803. John and Mary, and Samuel of Henniker make a similar deed.

- 272 iv. Samuel⁵, b. July 5, 1745; resided at Henniker, N. H.
 273 v. Joshua⁵, b. Aug. 2, 1747; resided at Henniker, N. H.
 vi. Joseph⁵, b. Sept. 10, 1749; resided at Henniker and Plainfield, N. H. Joseph seems to have had some trouble with the people of Henniker during the War of the Revolution, as appears from documents published in the historical collections of the state of New Hampshire: "Committee of Safety at Henniker, The resolves of the committee. met to discourse Joseph Kimball Esq. concerning his political principals in the dispute betwixt Britain and this North America. Accusations are brought as follows: The sd Kimball did say that he did not blame General Gage for coming into this North America. But he did not Justify or approve of his evil conduct since he had been in ye country. Further the said Kimball is for keeping up Civil Authority. Further ye sd Kimball being accused of speaking favourably of Gov. Wentworth. But discoursing the Committee before the body of the people and finding the people disaffected, the sd Kimball saith he is sorry if he hath given any provocation of offence. But means to do all so far as lies in his power to Propagate ye liberty cause, and we the sd Committee of Safety so receive ye said Kimball as a friend to the common cause June 12. 1775. Jonas Brown &c." This, however, did not end the trouble, for March 14, 1776, William and Joseph of Henniker are both suspected of being enemies of American liberty. Joseph Kimball was selectman of Henniker in 1775.
- 274 vii. Asa⁵, b. Aug. 5, 1751; resided in Plaistow and Henniker.

103 James Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 29, 1723-4; died Haverhill, Mass., Dec. 19, 1781; married Oct. 13, 1748, Lydia Dustin of Haverhill. After marriage he spent the remainder of his life in the west parish of Haverhill. Several of his children were baptized at the west parish church.

CHILDREN.

- i. James Kimball⁵, b. April 22, 1749. He served several times in the army during the Revolution. He was a tanner. We have no record of his marriage or death.
 ii. Samuel⁵, b. Dec. 4, 1750.
 275 iii. Cotton⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1752; d. Aug. 4, 1824.

- iv. Lydia⁵, b. Bradford, Mass., Aug. 23, 1754.
- v. Nathaniel⁵, b. Sept. 2, 1756.
- vi. Eunice⁵, b. Jan. 17, 1759.
- 276 vii. Joshua⁵, bap. west parish, Haverhill, Feb., 1761.
- viii. Timothy⁵, b. May 20, 1763.
- ix. Anne⁵, b. Aug. 30, 1765.
- x. Stephen⁵, bap. Feb. 12, 1769.
- xi. Jeremiah⁵, b. July 7, 1769.
- xii. Hannah⁵, b. Sept. 26, 1771.

104 Andrew Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 10, 1725; died —; married June 19, 1753, Rebecca Watson. By his father's will he received all his father's property in Chester, N. H. He resided in Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁵, b. June 25, 1754; d. April 14, 1758.
- ii. Sarah⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1755; d. —; m. April 2, 1788, Luke May of Brookfield, Mass.
- iii. Samuel⁵, b. Feb. 2, 1757; m. June 10, 1788, Hannah Willard.
- iv. Lucy⁵, b. Jan. 22, 1759; m. Dec. 23, 1792, John Dodge of Susquehanna, New York.
- v. Bill⁵, b. Nov. 2, 1761.
- vi. Timothy⁵, b. Oct. 8, 1763; m. June 17, 1792, Polly Gleason.

105 Joshua Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 10, 1730-1; died 1789; married March 18, 1756, Sarah Buzzell of Bradford. He resided in Bradford, Mass., and Pembroke, N. H. March 13, 1754, he sold to his brother, Edmund, all the property he received by will of his father. He then calls himself of Bradford. He made his will Feb. 21, 1789. He left the use of his property to his wife during her widowhood. At his wife's death all his property was to go to Edmund, son of his brother, Edmund Kimball of Bradford, Mass.

Joshua Kimball of Pembroke was a delegate to the constitutional convention, 1788. Joshua Kimball of the first Co. of Militia in Pembroke, Petitions Dec. 30, 1777, that he may be annexed to Col. Stickney's Regiment.

106 Edmund Kimball⁴ (Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 6, 1716, Bradford, Mass.; died Nov. 10, 1795; married Jan. 25, 1742, Dorothy, daughter of Ephraim and Ann (Tenney) Kimball. She was born June 30, 1724, died April 30, 1797. He was a farmer, and resided in Bradford. He was a man of great influence, and had a large landed estate after he had given each of his sons a handsome inheritance. He lived in the center of the village and was succeeded there by his son, William.

His commission to collect taxes was as follows:—

G3

R

Province of the
Massachusetts-
Bay, ff.



Harrifon Gray Esq.

Treasurer and Receiver General for His Majesty's said Province.

To Edmund Kimball Constable or Collector of Bradford.

Greeting &c.

By Virtue of an Act of the Great and General Court or Assembly of the said Province, begun and held at Boston on Wednesday the Twenty-sixth Day of May 1762, in the Second Year of His Majesty's Reign entitled An Act for apportioning and affessing the Sum of Seventy-five Thousand Pounds, &c.

THESE are in His Majesty's Name to Will and Require you to collect all and every the Sums of Money mentioned in the List or Lists of the Tax or Affessment of your Town, District, Parish or other Place, made by the Assessors or Select-Men of the said Town, District, Parish, or other Place and committed to you to Collect; Amounting in the Whole to the Sum of

Two hundred & four pounds Eight shillings & Three pence.

In Manner following: That is to say, To collect the whole of each respective Sum affeſſed on each particular Perſon, ſet down in the ſaid Liſt or Liſts, ſo that you duly pay in the Sum-Total of the ſaid Liſt or Liſts unto, and make up and iſſue your Accompts of the Whole thereof with Myſelf, His Maſteſty's Treafurer and Receiver-General of His Revenue within this Province, my Deputy or Deputies or Succeſſors in the ſaid office, at or before the Thirty-fiſt Day of *March* next, which will be in the year of our Lord *One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſixty-three*. And in Caſe any Perſon or Perſons ſhall reſuſe or neglect to pay the ſeveral ſum or Sums whereat he or they are ſet at in the ſaid Affeſſment and to pay the ſame on Demand made, it ſhall and may be lawful for you, and you are here by authorized and required for Non-payment to deſtrein the Perſon or Perſons ſo reſuſing or neglecting, by his or their Goods or Chattles; and the Diſtreſs or Diſtreſſes ſo taken, to keep for the Space of Four Days, at the Coſt and Charges of the Owner thereof; and if the Owner does not pay the Sum or Sums of Money ſo affeſſed upon him, within the ſaid four Days, the ſaid Diſtreſs or Diſtreſſes to be forthwith openly ſold at an Outcry, by you for the Payment of the ſaid Money, Notice of ſuch Sale being poſted up in ſome public Place in the ſame Town, Diſtrict, Pariſh or other Place Twenty-four Hours before-hand; and the Overplus coming by the ſaid Sale (if any be) over and above the Charges of taking and keeping the Diſtreſs or Diſtreſſes to be immediately reſtored to the Owner. And if any Perſon or Perſons affeſſed as aforeſaid, ſhall reſuſe or neglect to pay the Sum or Sums ſo affeſſed, by the ſpace of twelve Days after Demand thereof, where no ſufficient Diſtreſs can or may be found, whereby the ſame may be levied in every ſuch caſe, you are to apply yourſelf unto Two or more of the Affeſſors within your Town, Diſtrict, Pariſh or other Place for Warrant to commit ſuch Perſon or Perſons to the Common Goal, as the Law directs. And where any Perſon or Perſons ſhall remove from your Town, not having firſt paid the reſpective Sums or Proportions ſet upon him or them in ſaid Tax or Affeſſment, you are hereby authorized and impowered to

demand the Sum or Sums affeſſed upon ſuch Perſon or Perſons in what Town or Place ſoever he or they may be found, within this Province. and upon Refuſal or Neglect to pay the ſame to deſtroy the ſaid Perſon or Perſons by his or their Goods or Chattles, as aforeſaid; and for want of ſuch Diſtreſs to commit the Party to the common Goal their to remain until Payment be made of the Sum or Sums ſo ſet upon him, with all Charges ariſing by reſon of ſuch Commitment.

And hereof you are not to fail, upon the Pains and Penalties as may in ſuch Caſe by Law be inflicted on you.

GIVEN under my Hand Seal at Boſton, the Third Day of December 1762, in the Third Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord GEORGE the Third, of Great Britain &c. KING.

H Gray.

AS there will be a Neceſſity for the above Money to be in the Treasury by the 31ſt of March, to enable me to diſcharge the Government Securities that will about that time become due; You are therefore ordered ſtrictly to obey this Warrant.

He lent \$130 to the town of Bradford, May 5, 1778, for the purpose of raising men for militia service.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 277 i. Timothy⁵, b. April 27, 1743; d. May 5, 1800.
- 278 ii. Michael⁶, b. April 21, 1745; d. 1800.
- iii. Anna⁵, b. April 14, 1747; m. Nov. 13, 1766, Samuel Johnson.
- 279 iv. David⁵, b. June 15, 1749; d. 1816, Pembroke, N. H.
- 280 v. Edmund⁵, b. May 2, 1751; d. Feb. 11, 1813, Bradford, Mass.
- vi. Eunice⁵, b. Dec. 11, 1753; d. 1830; m. Dec. 2, 1773, John Griffin, d. 1825.
- 281 vii. William⁵, b. Dec. 19, 1757; d. July 25, 1795.

107 Abner Kimball⁴ (Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 20, 1712; died Aug. 1, 1752; married March 28, 1734, Dinah Barnard. Resided in Haverhill. He was a yeoman and a trader. His son-in-law, Thomas Hoyt, was administrator of his estate.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth⁵, b. Feb. 3, 1735; d. 1736.
- ii. Miriam⁵, b. July 14, 1736; m. Thomas Hoyt and lived in Amesbury, Mass. They had a son, Ebenezer Hoyt⁶.

- iii. Anna⁵, b. March 18, 1737-8; m. at Haverhill, Mass., April 12, 1757, James Clement.
- 282 iv. Ebenezer⁵, b. April 17, 1740; d. 1831.
- v. Ruth⁵, b. Feb. 8, 1742; d. April 6, 1742.
- vi. Rebecca⁵, b. Feb. 8, 1742; d. Nov. 8, 1754.
- 283 vii. Barnard⁵, b. Jan. 10, 1744; resided at Salem, N. H.
- viii. Abner⁵, b. June 6, 1746; d. Sept. 1, 1746.
- ix. Moses⁵, b. Nov. 8, 1747; d. Nov. 9, 1828; m. at Hopkinton, N. H., Oct. 16, 1771, Jemima, daughter of Timothy Clement of Hopkinton. In 1801 they removed from New Hampshire to Warren, Jefferson Co., Ohio. He was orderly sergeant in Capt. Isaac Baldwin's Co. at Lexington, Mass., in 1775. He was at Bunker Hill, and was at Saratoga at the capture of General Burgoyne.
- x. Amos⁵, b. June 18, 1750; d. Aug. 23, 1750.

108 Abraham Kimball⁴ (Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 3, 1713-4; married Dec. 13, 1739, Hannah Hazeltine, who died Jan. 9, 1747; married 2d, April 16, 1747, Mary Pike. Resided at Bradford and Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 284 i. Timothy⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1741; d. —.
- 285 ii. David⁵, b. April 28, 1743.
- iii. Abraham⁵, b. 1745; d. 1745.
- iv. Hannah⁵, b. Dec. 25, 1747; m. Jabez Sweet.
- v. John⁵, b. Feb. 1, 1749; d. Feb. 9, 1749.
- 286 vi. Amos⁵, b. Bradford, Mass., Aug. 31, 1750.
- vii. Abigail⁵, b. Feb. 17, 1752; m. (Ints.) Sept. 5, 1777, Moses Gage; m. 2d, Amos Hazeltine.
- 287 viii. Abner⁵, b. Haverhill, Mass., April 10, 1755.

109 Caleb Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born Aug. 18, 1686; died 1714; married Mrs. Mary (Smith) Manning, widow of William Manning and daughter of Joseph Smith of Ipswich, in whose will she is mentioned as follows: "I give to my Daughter Mary Kimball, besides what I have given her already, forty shillings to be paid her within seven years after my decease, also what ever I have been out att cost for bringing up William Manning. Will made first day of March one thousand seven hundred and seventeen. In the fourth year of ye Reign of our Sovereign Lord George." Caleb Kimball⁴ was a weaver and resided in Ipswich, Mass. He died at the age of

twenty-eight, and his widow married Joseph Pillsbury of West Newbury, to which place she removed with her son, Caleb Kimball⁵.

CHILDREN.

- 288 i. Caleb⁵, b. Jan. 2, 1707-8; d. West Newbury, Jan. 1, 1755.
 ii. James⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1709; d. young.

110 John Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born March 6, 1687-8; died Dec. 6, 1754; married Dec. 22, 1715, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and grand-daughter of Robert Lord, clerk of the courts of Essex Co., Mass. She died Dec. 6, 1762. He was a tailor and lived in Ipswich, Mass. He was a captain in the militia.

CHILDREN.

- 289 i. Jeremiah⁵, b. Jan. 20, 1717; d. April 7, 1765.
 290 ii. John⁵, b. March 8, 1719; d. April 17, 1757.
 iii. Lucy⁵, b. March 31, 1722; m. (Ints.) May 2, 1741, Charles Boles.
 iv. Mary⁵, b. Nov. 15, 1724; m. (Ints.) Jan. 4, 1745, Daniel Rindge.
 v. Elizabeth⁵, b. Oct. 22, 1727; d. Dec. 26, 1729.
 291 vi. Nathaniel⁵, b. July 8, 1733; d. June 3, 1819.

111 Thomas Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 1, 1691; d. —; married Sept. 30, 1714, Sarah Billings of Boston. He was a carpenter. He resided in Boston and Ipswich, Mass. On Sept. 18, 1717, he and his wife Sarah, and Hannah Billings, spinster, sold to William Foye, land on Hanover street, Boston. On March 16, 1719, he purchased of Jeremiah Staniford, land near the Bowling Green, in Boston, and on Sept. 26, 1730, he and his wife, Sarah, sold this land to Francis Wendell. The Bowling Green was situated between Cambridge and Sudbury streets and the mill pond. In 1634 he lived in Ipswich; from there he again moved to Boston.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caleb⁵, bap. Aug. 11, 1718; d. young.
 ii. Sarah⁵, bap. Oct. 18, 1719.
 iii. Caleb⁵, bap. March 11, 1722-3.
 iv. Hannah⁵, bap. April 5, 1725.
 v. Sarah⁵, bap. Aug. 18, 1728.
 292 vi. Thomas⁵, b. —; d. 1767.

112 William Kimball⁴ (Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born June 1, 1700, Ipswich, Mass; died 1761; married Jan. 3, 1732, Lydia Potter of Ipswich. Lived in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Mary⁵ bap. Dec. 7, 1740.

FIFTH GENERATION.

113 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born in Amesbury, Mass., Nov. 23, 1703; married May 6, 1724, Lydia Weed of Amesbury. He resided in Amesbury and was perhaps for some time a resident of South Hampton, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN AMESBURY, MASS.

- i. Lydia⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1724.
 294 ii. Samuel⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1730.
 iii. Judith⁶, b. May 30, 1732.
 295 iv. Abraham⁶, b. July 1, 1734.
 v. Hannah⁶, b. —; m. Valentine Colby, Aug. 20, 1747.

114 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born in Amesbury, Mass., May 27, 1707; died 1784; married Oct. 19, 1728, Elizabeth Greeley. March 11, 1738, he and his wife, Elizabeth, his brother, John Kimball, and Martha, his wife, sold to David Greeley of Salisbury, "All our shares and interest in the homestead of our Father John Greeley of Salisbury." He lived for some time in Amesbury, Mass., but the last years of his life were passed in Poplin, now Fremont, N. H. His will was proven Oct. 2, 1784.

CHILDREN.

- 295 a. i. David⁶, b. Dec. 5, 1730.
 ii. Abigail⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1731; m. John Smith.
 iii. Joseph⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1733; d. young.
 iv. Joshua⁶, b. June 21, 1734. He lived in Poplin, and probably never married, as he gave his property to Moses, his brother, in 1797.
 296 v. John⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1736. Lived in Poplin, N. H.
 vi. Judith⁶, b. May 12, 1739; m. Nathan Kimball of Hopkinton, N. H.
 vii. Moses⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1741. Lived in Poplin.
 viii. Aaron⁶, b. June 25, 1744; d. young.
 ix. Elizabeth⁶, b. Nov. 21, 1746; d. young.
 x. Martha⁶, b. July 23, 1750; d. young.

115 John Kimball⁵ (John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born April 18, 1712, in Amesbury, Mass.; died 1758. Haverhill, Mass.; married 1736, Martha Greeley, daughter of John and Mary Anne (Collins) (Hadlock) Greeley of Salisbury, Mass., b. Aug. 25, 1717, a sister to his brother Benjamin's wife. They resided in Amesbury and Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 297 i. John⁶, b. June 9, 1737; resided at Weare, N. H.
- ii. Martha⁶, b. April 9, 1738; d. March 28, 1744.
- 298 iii. Daniel⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1743; resided at Amesbury, Mass.
- 299 iv. Jonathan⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1743.
- v. Martha⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1749.
- 300 vi. Abraham⁶, b. Sept. 9, 1753; resided at Weare, N. H.
- vii. Sarah⁶, b. —; d. —; m. Isaac Dow.
- 301 viii. Ezekiel⁶, b. —; d. —.
- ix. Thomas⁶, b. —; d. —; never married.

116 Nathan Kimball⁵ (John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born June 21, 1719; died 1753; married Dec. 16, 1742, Hannah Ring. Resided at Amesbury, Mass. Administration of his estate granted his widow, Hannah Kimball, April 2, 1753.

CHILDREN.

- 302 i. Nathan⁶, b. March 3, 1743.
- 303 ii. Josiah Bachelder⁶, b. May 23, 1747; resided at Amesbury.
- iii. Hannah⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1748; m. her cousin, Jonathan Kimball.
- iv. Esther⁶, b. May 7, 1750; d. young.
- v. Judith⁶, b. Jan. 15, 1752; d. young.
- vi. Thomas⁶, b. July 13, 1753.

117 Joseph Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) was born in Amesbury, Mass., Aug. 25, 1717; died before 1763; married June 5, 1740, Martha Colby. Resided at Amesbury.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna⁶, b. April 23, 1742.
- 304 ii. Joseph⁶, b. April 20, 1745.
- iii. Rhoda⁶, b. June 1, 1746; m. Jan. 8, 1766, David Bartlett.

118 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) was born in Preston, Conn., April 15, 1722; died Plainfield.

N. H., Aug., 1796. His death was caused by a fall from his mill dam. He married Nov. 5, 1745, Hannah Richards. He was a farmer and a miller. He resided in Preston, Conn., until 1768. On Feb. 12, 1768, he bought land in Plainfield, N. H., of Robert Wilson of Cornish, N. H., which once belonged to W. Clift. He also purchased other land there July 9, 1768. He joined the emigration of Connecticut people who settled many towns in Vermont and New Hampshire, and was living in Plainfield June 16, 1784. He was a selectman of Plainfield in 1775. He was an assessor of Plainfield in 1773.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. Oct. 6, 1746.
- 305 ii. Daniel⁶, b. May 20, 1753; d. Feb. 27, 1817.
- iii. Mehitable⁶, b. March 12, 1757; m. Sept. 5, 1776, Daniel Chase of Cornish, N. H.
- iv. Raume⁶, b. March 6, 1759.
- v. Elizabeth⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1760.

119 Joseph Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 9, 1732; died Oct. 22, 1822, Plainfield, N. H.; married May 2, 1754, Hannah Morgan, born Oct. 1, 1731, died March 10, 1756, in Preston, Conn.; married 2d, Mary Clift, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Daggett) Clift, born Marshfield, Mass., Oct. 7, 1738, died July 9, 1781; married 3d, Eleanor Dunlop, born Killingly, Conn., Oct. 25, 1743, died Dec. 18, 1833, Plainfield, N. H. Joseph Kimball settled in Plainfield, N. H., in 1764, and spent the remainder of his life there. He was very prominent in town affairs. He was first elected selectman and constable in 1766, and almost continuously from this time until 1792 filled some town office. He was town clerk for six years. He was a delegate to the convention for the adoption of the Federal Constitution in 1788, and voted in favor of its adoption. Was a member of the constitutional convention of New Hampshire in 1791-2. Was in Capt. Russell's Co. May 3 to June 18, 1777. He petitioned for locks on the river at Plainfield, Dec. 2, 1796. The inscription on his monument says, "He was the first proprietor of a farm inclosing this cemetery, A soldier of the Revolution at

Fort Ticonderoga in 1776. A successful Hunter, and kind neighbor."

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. March 22, 1755; d. May 10, 1756.
- 306 ii. Wills⁶, b. Preston, Conn., March 31, 1760; d. 1844.
- iii. Hannah⁶, b. Sept. 6, 1761, Conn.; d. Aug. 19, 1788. She was killed by a tree falling on her while she was on horseback. She m. Perley Roberts, b. 1760, d. 1832, who was killed by falling from a wagon on the river road in Plainfield, N. H.
- 307 iv. Benjamin A.⁶, b. March 6, 1763, Conn.; d. March 18, 1815.
- v. Elisha⁶, b. March 1, 1765, Conn.; d. Sept. 3, 1766, Plainfield, N. H.
- vi. Mary Clift⁶, b. Plainfield, N. H., Nov., 1767; d. Jan. 27, 1855, Plainfield, N. H. She m. Ziba Roberts; 2d, Benjamin True; 3d, John Daniels; 4th, Daniel Chase of Cornish, N. H.
- vii. Sally M.⁶, b. July 15, 1769, Plainfield, N. H.; d. March 9, 1803; m. Stephen Maine.
- viii. Lydia⁶, b. April 3, 1771; d. Oct. 2, 1775, Plainfield, N. H.
- ix. Joseph⁶, b. Sept. 9, 1775; d. at Deerfield, near Utica, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1823.
- x. Eunice⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1783, Plainfield, N. H.; d. Oct. 4, 1862, Hopkinton, N. H.; m. Abraham Brown of Hopkinton. He d. Dec. 15, 1852. Children: 1. Alpheus R. Brown⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1814; resided at Somerville, Mass. Children: Grace C. Brown⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1855; Alpheus R. Brown⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1859. 2. Ellen K. Brown⁷, b. June 5, 1817. 3. Malvina Brown⁷, b. March 10, 1819. 4. Elizabeth Brown⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1824; d. Sept. 4, 1861. 5. George Brown⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1824; d. Dec. 7, 1829.
- xi. Betsey⁶, b. Dec. 16, 1784; d. Jan. 19, 1866, Meriden, N. H.: single.
- 308 xii. Robert⁶, b. Dec. 16, 1786; d. Sept. 30, 1875, Lebanon, N. H.

120 Jacob Kimball⁶ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 9, 1700; died 1787; married Feb. 11, 1723-4, Sarah Hale, born April 6, 1704. She is called Sarah Kimball in the will of her brother, Jacob Hale, dated Dec. 19, 1731. Jacob Kimball moved to Andover previous to Feb. 23, 1724-5, when he received land from his father by deed of gift. He was a blacksmith and had a shop in Andover, Mass. He sold his home in Andover to his brother, Moses Kimball, Oct. 11, 1765. He died about 1787.

His will was proven June 8, 1787. In it he mentions his wife, Sarah, thus showing that she was alive at that time.

CHILDREN.

- 300 i. Sarah⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1725.
 ii. Mary⁶, b. Dec. 12, 1727; d. Feb. 11, 1731-2.
 iii. Hannah⁶, b. April 1, 1728; m. Feb. 17, 1757, Thomas Kimball, son of Ephraim Kimball, and a second cousin to her father.
 310 iv. Jacob⁶, b. 1731; d. Nov. 8, 1810, Topsfield, Mass.
 v. Son⁶ b. Feb. 26, 1731-2; d. young.
 vi. Benjamin⁶, b. March 22, 1733; d. May 23, 1747.
 311 vii. Moses⁶, b. Jan. 18, 1736; resided at Andover, Mass.
 312 viii. Asa⁶, b. June 15, 1738. Went to Maine.
 ix. Richard⁶, b. July 11, 1740; d. Sept. 12, 1758.
 x. Mary⁶, b. Aug., 1742; d. May 6, 1747.
 xi. Phebe⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1744; m. Aug. 16, 1764, Timothy Styles of Boxford, Mass., and had Phineas Styles⁷, and Jacob Styles⁷.
 xii. Mercy⁶, b. April 10, 1747; m. Dec. 1, 1767, Jonathan Peabody of Boxford, Mass. Children: 1. Sarah Peabody⁷, b. June 8, 1765. 2. Oliver Peabody⁷, b. March 3, 1770. 3. Amos Peabody⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1772.

121 Aaron Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Jan. 17, 1704-5; died before May 7, 1782, when his will was proven; married 1st (Ints.) May 13, 1733, Sarah Wood, born Oct. 10, 1707; married 2d, Feb. 12, 1767, Mrs. Mehitable (Griffin) Kimball, widow of Isaac Kimball of Bradford. Resided at Boxford, Mass., where he was a deacon in the first church. His sons, Samuel and David, were leaders in the church choir about 1790.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁶, b. April 30, 1734; m. Capt. Joseph Symonds of Middletown, Mass.
 ii. Sarah⁶, b. Dec. 3, 1736; m. Aug. 9, 1757, Abraham Reddington. After his death she m. Humphrey Hook.
 313 iii. Rebecca⁶, b. March 29, 1740; m. April 3, 1768, Moses Putnam of Danvers.
 314 iv. David⁶, b. April 2, 1743; d. March 24, 1810.
 315 v. Samuel⁶, b. May 6, 1748.

122 Amos Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Sept. 8, 1707; died Jan. 26, 1788;

married March 1, 1736, Margaret Hale, born Feb. 23, 1712-3; married 2d (Ints.) June 23, 1765, Abigail Sessions. They resided in Boxford, Mass. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 316 i. Jesse⁶, b. April 15, 1738; d. March 18, 1814.
- ii. Joanna⁶, b. Sept. 24, 1739; d. young.
- 317 iii. Jethro⁶, b. Aug. 23, 1741; d. March 11, 1823, Swanzey, N. H.
- 318 iv. Enoch⁶, b. Feb. 28, 1742-3; d. 1816, Boxford, Mass.
- 319 v. Eli⁶, b. July 5, 1744; d. Swanzey, N. H.
- vi. Peggy⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1746; d. young.
- vii. Lydia⁶, b. 1749; d. Sept. 1, 1835; single.
- 320 viii. Amos⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1752; d. Jan. 9, 1824.
- 321 ix. Joseph⁶, b. Feb. 6, 1754; d. Oct. 9, 1813, Rindge, N. H.

123 Richard Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 11, 1710; died Dec. 19, 1785. Rindge, N. H. He married 1st (Ints.) Dec. 30, 1739, his cousin, Mercy Kimball, daughter of John Kimball; married 2d. in Lunenburg, Mass., Jan. 23, 1751, Elizabeth Seeton. She is said to have been born in Edinburg, Scotland, in 1721, died 1811. Her parents were lost by shipwreck on the voyage to America, but she was saved. He was a farmer and carpenter, and at different times lived in Boxford, Andover, Lunenburg, Mass., and Rindge, N. H. He went to Rindge about 1775. He and his wife were members of the church in Rindge, and they led honored lives.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOXFORD.

- i. Mercy⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1752; d. Feb. 6, 1812; m. Capt. Asa Sherwin of Rindge, N. H., born in Boxford, Mass., Dec. 11, 1744, d. May 11, 1812. They had eight children.
- 322 ii. Richard⁶, b. June 10, 1754; d. 1819, Sterling, Mass.
- 323 iii. Ismenia⁶, b. Dec. 3, 1775; m. Dec. 5, 1776, John Tyler.
- 324 iv. Andrew⁶, b. Aug. 28, 1757; resided at Rindge, N. H.
- v. Aaron⁶, b. July 24, 1759; resided at Sterling, Mass.
- 325 vi. Abel⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1762; d. March 4, 1841.
- 326 vii. Isaac⁶, b. June 2, 1765; resided at Reading, Vt.
- 327 viii. Lemuel⁶, b. March 21, 1766; d. April 20, 1824, Madison, O.

124 John Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., March 6, 1713-4; died 1776; will

proven June 6, 1776; married Nov. 20, 1744, Sarah Barker of Andover, Mass.; married 2d, Hannah Andrews. He lived in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOXFORD, MASS.

- 328 i. Asa⁶, b. June 27, 1748; administration March 5, 1811.
 ii. Sarah⁶, b. April 16, 1751; never married; administration Sept., 1819.
 iii. Mary⁶, b. Jan. 27, 1753; d. Dec. 13, 1829; never married.
 329 iv. Daniel⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1755; resided at Boxford, Mass.
 330 v. Esther⁶, b. Feb. 16, 1757; d. Feb. 11, 1791.

125 Moses Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Aug. 23, 1718; died —; married Jan. 4, 1750, Sarah Pritchard. He was a resident of Boxford and Bradford, Mass., and later of Amherst, N. H., where he signed, in 1776, the following agreement:

“We the subscribers do hereby engage and promise that we will to the utmost of our power at the Risque of our lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British Fleets and Armies against the United Colonies.”

On Feb. 24, 1783, he and his son Moses signed a petition in relation to the division of the parish. May 11, 1795, he gave his farm to Moses, Jr., on condition that Moses, Jr., should pay all Moses, Sr.'s, debts contracted previous to this date, and that Moses, Jr., should support Moses, Sr., and his wife for the remainder of their lives.

CHILDREN.

- 331 i. Moses, Jr.⁶, b. Boxford, Jan. 9, 1752; d. Jan. 7, 1829.
 ii. Sarah⁶, b. Boxford, Mass., May 21, 1753.
 iii. John⁶, b. Boxford, Aug. 9, 1755; d. Sept. 15, 1781.
 iv. David⁶, b. Boxford, Feb. 24, 1757.
 v. Eli⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., April 3, 1759. Was a soldier in the Revolution; was in the battle of Bennington, under Gen. Stark, he was in Col. Nichol's regiment and Capt. John Bradford's company.
 vi. Martha⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., Nov. 24, 1760; d. Nov. 13, 1789.
 vii. Hannah⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., April 3, 1761; d. June 28, 1781.
 viii. Patience⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., Nov. 17, 1763.
 ix. Jesse⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., Aug. 8, 1765.
 x. Mary⁶, b. Bradford, Mass., June 5, 1767.

126 Ephraim Kimball⁶ (Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 1, 1721; died —; married Elizabeth Gray of Andover, Dec. 3, 1747. He was a cooper and lived in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Peter⁶, b. June 1, 1749.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1751.
- iii. Susannah⁶, b. June 24, 1756.
- iv. Elizabeth⁶, b. April 18, 1758.

127 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Nov. 18, 1706; died Dec. 9, 1784; married (Ints.) Nov. 1, 1730, Sarah Goodrich of Rowley, Mass. He resided in Boxford, Mass. His will was proven Jan. 4, 1785. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1731.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1734; m. Jan. 6, 1757, Asa Carleton of Andover.
- iii. John⁶, b. Sept. 18, 1737; d. Dec. 5, 1759.
- 332 iv. Moses⁶, b. April 16, 1740; d. Feb. 16, 1795.
- v. Mehitable⁶, b. Oct. 29, 1742; d. Jan. 9, 1785; single.
- 333 vi. Eunice⁶, b. May 3, 1746; m. 1765, John Pearl.
- 334 vii. Nathan⁶, b. April 25, 1749; d. Nov. 6, 1802.
- viii. Samuel⁶, b. May 2, 1753; d. Dec. 30, 1762.

128 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., March 4, 1700; will proven Feb. 5, 1776; married March 14, 1724-5, Sarah Wells, Wenham, Mass. Resided at Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 335 i. Nathaniel⁶, b. March 4, 1725-6.
- ii. Elizabeth⁶, b. March 18, 1728-9.
- iii. Sarah⁶, b. June 29, 1731; d. young.
- iv. Susan⁶, b. Dec. 28, 1734.
- v. Lucy⁶, b. Dec. 28, 1734.
- vi. Sarah⁶, b. Jan. 15, 1737-8.
- vii. Asa⁶.
- viii. Samuel⁶, b. May 28, 1743; d. Dec. 7, 1744.
- ix. Margaret⁶, b. —

129 Josiah Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Wenham, Mass., Dec. 29, 1702; died 1776; administration was granted on his estate, Feb., 1777; he married July 30, 1723, Elizabeth Bragg, daughter of Timothy Bragg of Ipswich, and sister of Nathaniel Bragg of Marlboro, Mass.; married 2d, 1746, Martha Cross of Ipswich, Mass. He lived in Wenham, Mass. About 1743 he was living in Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia⁶, bap. Dec. 28, 1723; m. Dec. 27, 1748, James Far-
num.
- ii. Louis⁶, b. March 8, 1723-4; d. May 24, 1724.
- iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. May 1, 1725.
- 336 iv. Samuel⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1727; resided at North Andover, Mass.
- v. Ruth⁶, bap. March 30, 1739; m. Dec. 31, 1761, Jonathan
Holt.
- vi. Rebecca⁶, b. May 15, 1744.

130 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 30, 1705-6; died Dec. 29, 1776; married Dec. 27, 1727, Elizabeth Hovey of Roxford, Mass., born 1704, died Feb. 13, 1737-8. She was admitted to the first church in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1729. He married 2d (Ints.) Feb. 9, 1738-9, Phebe Frye of Andover, Mass., died Jan. 20, 1745-6; married 3d, Nov. 18, 1747, Ruth Batchelder; married 4th, Nov. 26, 1754, widow Haunah Gott of Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Child⁶, b. and d. Dec. 1, 1728.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. Jan. 24, 1730; m. May 21, 1752, Archelus Mor-
rill of Salisbury.
- iii. Eunice⁶, b. Oct. 30, 1731; d. June 17, 1732.
- 337 iv. Benjamin⁶, b. March 10, 1734.
- v. Elizabeth⁶, b. Feb. 13, 1737-8; m. Nov. 19, 1761, Richard
Foster.
- 338 vi. Samuel⁶ b. Aug. 13, 1749.
- vii. Phebe⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1751; m. Sept. 19, 1772, Josiah Ober, Jr.
- viii. Joanna⁶, bap. Jan. 25, 1729-30; m. Sept. 17, 1747, Capt.
Henry Herrick of Beverly, Mass.
- ix. Sarah⁶, b. —.

131 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April, 1716; died 1757; married Nov. 4, 1736, Elizabeth Rogers. He lived in Wenham and Easton, Mass. His widow married, Dec. 16, 1750, John Gott.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1737.
- 339 ii. Ammiruhamah⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1739; d. Sept. 21, 1808.
- iii. William⁶, b. June 16, 1742.

132 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Oct. 9, 1710; died —; married April 21, 1732, in Ipswich, Mass., Martha Ober of Beverly, Mass. He resided in Wenham, Mass., and was town clerk of that town in 1751-2-5-9 and 1760.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha⁶, b. June 7, 1733; d. June 23, 1736.
- ii. Margaret⁶, b. June 2, 1735; d. Nov. 14, 1737.
- iii. John⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1737; d. Nov. 19, 1758.
- iv. Martha⁶, b. Dec. 28, 1739.
- 340 v. Isaac⁶, b. Jan. 18, 1741-2.
- 341 vi. Ezra⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1744.
- vii. Margaret⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1747.
- viii. Mary⁶, b. Jan. 5, 1750.
- ix. Abigail⁶, b. April 20, 1752; d. young.
- x. Abigail⁶, b. Cambridge, Mass., June 13, 1754; d. July 12, 1757.

133 Richard Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., July 30, 1715; died Woburn, Mass., 1762; married April 6, 1737, Susanna Balch of the north parish of Beverly. He resided in Wenham, Mass., until 1754, when he purchased a farm in Woburn, Mass., and removed to that place. He was a cordwainer. His wife survived him. Administration was granted on his estate to his son, John, June 29, 1762.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel⁶, b. Wenham, Mass., Jan. 23, 1737-8.
- ii. John Kimball⁶, b. Wenham, Mass., July 3, 1739; m. Dec. 13, 1764, Abigail Wyman of Woburn. She d. Nov. 6, 1795. He sold his share in his father's estate to his brother, Reuben, Jan. 19, 1767. He lived in Woburn, Mass.; served in the Revolutionary War.

- iii. Reuben⁶, b. Aug. 4, 1741; d. 1814; m. Nov. 25, 1762, Sarah Kendall of Woburn, b. March 16, 1748, d. May, 1818. He sold his interest in his father's estate to David Blanchard, Oct. 29, 1765. After leaving Woburn he went to Burlington, Mass. He was a prominent citizen in both towns. In 1775 he was a corporal in Capt. Joshua Walker's Co. He was commissioned lieutenant May 6, 1776. He was captain of the alarm band in 1782. He had no children. By his will he left his property in Greenfield, N. H., to Reuben, son of his brother, Daniel Kimball. He also left legacies to his niece, Sarah Kimball Jones, Reuben Kimball Batchelder, and to the children of his sister, Hannah Balch, and to his nephew, Jacob Kendall.
- iv. Susanna Kimball⁶, b. March 20, 1745; d. March 27, 1745.
- v. Joseph⁶, b. Wenham, Aug. 26, 1746; d. 1811; m. Nov. 25, 1773, Susanna Johnson of Woburn. He was a carpenter and lived in Woburn until after the war. He was in the train band in Woburn in 1775. He d. without children, in Francestown, N. H., and left his property to Joseph Kimball, son of his brother, Daniel.
- vi. Hannah⁶, b. Dec., 1752; m. Israel Balch, Feb. 2, 1773, and had: 1. Hannah Balch⁷, 2. John Balch⁷, 3. Mary Balch⁷, 4. Israel Balch⁷.
- 342 vii. Daniel⁶, b. Woburn, July 7, 1759; d. Feb. 25, 1847.

134 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., June 22, 1720; married Nov. 24, 1743, Mary Shattuck, born Aug. 10, 1726. They resided in Hopkinton, Mass., till 1759. He sold his land in Hopkinton to William Hiscock, April 7, 1759. He then went to Windham Co., Conn., his children settling in Thompson and Woodstock, Conn., and Dudley, Mass. Tradition says he died in Webster, Mass. He was a mason by trade.

CHILDREN.

- 342 a. i. Mary⁶, b. June 5, 1745; d. Aug. 26, 1813.
- 342 b. ii. Elizabeth⁶, b. March 6, 1748; d. 1823.
- 343 iii. Samuel⁶, b. June 5, 1750; d. Nov. 14, 1835.
- 344 iv. Ebenezer⁶, b. March 3, 1752; d. 1811.
- v. Richard⁶, b. April 17, 1754. Left home before the war; not heard of afterwards.
- vi. Isaac⁶, b. June 5, 1757; lived in Cambridgeport, Mass.; d. at Grafton, Mass., while on a visit to his relatives. One daughter, Nancy⁷, d. before her father. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
- 345 vii. Phineas⁶, son of a second wife; b. about 1762.

135 Richard Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Dec. 20, 1722; died March 2, 1803. Newton, Mass.; married Sarah ——. He went from Wenham, with his father, to Hopkinton, Mass. He lived there till about 1764, when he bought a house and lot in Natick, Mass., of John Pratt, March 5, 1764. He bought land in Newton, Mass., in 1790, and removed to that place.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. June 14, 1756; m. Abijah Straton of Natick.
- ii. Abigail⁶, b. —; m. — Warner.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. —; m. Nathaniel Battle.
- iv. Elizabeth⁶, b. April 6, 1763; m. Asa Adams.
- v. John⁶, b. July 23, 1765; d. June 18, 1776.
- 346 vi. Thomas⁶, b. June 6, 1767.
- vii. Sibilla⁶, b. June 2, 1770; d. young.
- 347 viii. Richard⁶, b. April 17, 1773; d. Nov. 13, 1845.
- 348 ix. Ebenezer⁶, b. 1775; resided at Natick.
- 349 x. John⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1778; resided at Natick.
- 350 xi. Edmund⁶, b. 1780.

136 Boyce Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., June 18, 1731; died Shutesbury, Mass., May 13, 1802; married Dec. 4, 1755, Rebecca Haward, born —, died July 23, 1790. He lived in Wenham, Hopkinton, and Shutesbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 351 i. Boyce⁶, b. Hopkinton, March 4, 1757; d. April 6, 1820.
- ii. Rebecca⁶, b. June 9, 1759; m. Nov. 7, 1783, Ziba Holbrook.
- 352 iii. Jonathan⁶, b. July 23, 1761; resided at Mendon, Mass.
- 353 iv. Ebenezer⁶, b. Dec. 3, 1763; resided at Shutesbury, Mass.
- v. Mary⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1767.
- vi. Susanna⁶, b. July 24, 1768.
- vii. Priscilla⁶, b. Nov. 21, 1771.
- viii. Timothy⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1773.
- 354 ix. Richard⁶, b. May 14, 1775.
- x. Amasa⁶, b. May 23, 1777.
- 355 xi. Ruel⁶, b. Dec. 20, 1778.
- xii. Rachel⁶, bap. May 16, 1779.

137 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Dec. 15, 1724; married Sept. 25,

1746, Eleanor Dudley. He was a bricklayer, and resided in Exeter, N. H. On March 6, 1756, he sold land there to his brother, Nathaniel Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eleanor⁶, b. June 10, 1747.
- ii. Dudley⁶, b. March 13, 1748-9.
- iii. Nathaniel⁶, bap. May 27, 1753.
- iv. Elizabeth⁶, bap. March 2, 1755.

138 Amos Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April 5, 1726; died Jan. 27, 1809, Raymond, N. H.; married ——. He went with his son, Amos, to Raymond, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 356 i. Amos⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1760; d. in Raymond, N. H.
- ii. Sarah⁶, b. —; d. Raymond, Aug. 23, 1827.

139 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., May 2, 1733; died Exeter, N. H., July 22, 1810; married Hannah —, born —, died Nov. 8, 1825. He was a carpenter and lived in Exeter, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, b. May 22, 1763.
- ii. Thomas⁶, b. —; m. Sally Thing, July 10, 1798; resided at Brentwood, N. H.
- iii. Abigail⁶, b. —; d. —; m. Thomas Leavitt.
- iv. Nathaniel⁶.

140 John Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 26, 1735; married Dorothy Dudley, born 1732, and settled in Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 357 i. Trueworthy⁶, bap. Sept. 27, 1761.
- ii. John⁶.
- iii. Dudley⁶, b. 1765; d. March 10, 1825; m. Annie Folsom.
- 358 iv. Eliphalet⁶, b. —.
- v. Dorothy⁶, b. —; m. John Gilman.
- vi. Betsey⁶.

140 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass., May 23, 1719; died Salem, Mass., Jan., 1792; married Jan. 10, 1743, Mary Ingalls, born —, died June, 1807. He was a mariner and resided in Marblehead and Salem, Mass. During the latter part of his life he was a tide waiter connected with the Salem custom house.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, bap. April 29, 1744; m. Sept. 18, 1764, Robert Nickerson.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1746.
- iii. Lydia⁶, bap. Sept. 23, 1747.
- iv. Lydia⁶, bap. Oct. 16, 1748.
- v. Mehitable⁶, bap. May 6, 1749.
- vi. Thomas⁶, bap. June 28, 1752.
- vii. Elizabeth⁶, bap. March 17, 1755.
- 359 viii. Samuel⁶, bap. Jan. 11, 1756.
- 360 ix. Daniel⁶, bap. July 17, 1757.
- x. Nathaniel⁶, bap. July 30, 1758.
- xi. Lucy⁶, bap. May 18, 1760.

142 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., June 29, 1713; died 1783; married Dec. 16, 1736, Mehitable Ingalls of Andover. He resided in Andover and Topsfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel⁶, b. July 6, 1741; d. March 28, 1743.
- ii. Esther⁶, b. March 25, 1743; m. Aug. 27, 1767, Henry Martin; resided in Concord, N. H.
- iii. Mehitable⁶, b. May 4, 1747-8; m. Sept. 25, 1766, Joseph Farnum of Concord, N. H.
- iv. Hannah⁶, b. Oct. 29, 1744; m. Oct. 18, 1768, Andrew Peters.
- 361 v. Daniel⁶, b. Oct. 6, 1750; d. Sept. 28, 1847.

143 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born July 29, 1716; died Dec. 5, 1767; married March 3, 1743, Penelope Johnson. Resided at Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁶, b. July 31, 1743; d. Aug. 27, 1751.
- 362 ii. John⁶, b. March 26, 1747-8; resided at Andover, Mass.
- iii. Rebecca⁶, b. July 31, 1750; m. Nov. 16, 1769, Lemuel Stickney. (See the Stickney Family.)
- 363 iv. Thomas⁶, b. July 17, 1753.

144 Andrew Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born Andover, Mass., Sept. 13, 1719; died March 31, 1799; married April 23, 1747, Esther Barker, born —, died Dec. 29, 1810. Resided at Andover.

CHILDREN.

- i. Isaac⁶, b. June 20, 1748; d. Aug. 7, 1748.
- ii. Sarah⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1750; m. April 18, 1769, Daniel Poor, b. 1740, d. June 20, 1814.
- iii. Mehitable⁶, b. March 13, 1752; d. Oct. 22, 1840; m. Aug. 28, 1783, Ephraim Lacy, b. 1750, d. Oct. 14, 1839.
- iv. Esther⁶, b. June 29, 1754; d. Feb. 3, 1848; never married. She was buried in the Lacy lot at the Andover cemetery.
- v. Lydia⁶, b. March 9, 1761.

145 Edmund Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 9, 1728; died 1759; married (Ints.) June 21, 1748, Elizabeth Kimball. He was an officer in the expedition against Louisburg. He lived in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia⁶, b. Oct. 3, 1748; m. June 8, 1769, Stephen Emery, b. April 10, 1748.
- 364 ii. Edmund⁶, b. April 7, 1750; resided at Wenham, Mass.
- iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. Nov. 1, 1751; m. Nov. 25, 1786, Edmund Batchelder.
- iv. Sarah⁶, b. March 31, 1755.
- v. Anna⁶, b. —; m. March 14, 1777, William Gallup.

146 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Feb. 5, 1730; died May 21, 1805; married (Ints.) Dec. 30, 1750, Mary Cross of Ipswich, born 1727, died April 24, 1799; married 2d, Oct. 13, 1799, Elizabeth Stratton, born 1746, died Aug. 1, 1804. He resided in Wenham. He served as captain in the Wenham company at the time of the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775.

CHILDREN.

- 365 i. Paul⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1751; d. June 17, 1773.
- ii. Mary⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1753; d. Oct. 11, 1837; m. Sept. 13, 1772, Isaac Porter.
- 366 iii. Thomas⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1756; d. Dec. 27, 1810.
- iv. Mercy⁶, b. May 30, 1758; m. Dec. 12, 1776, Elisha Perkins.

- 367 v. Edmund⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1762; d. Dec., 1847.
 vi. Anna⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1765; m. Nov. 15, 1773, Isaac Woodbury of Ipswich, Mass.
 vii. Elizabeth⁶, b. March 22, 1767; m. — Brown of Wolfboro, N. H.
 368 viii. Nathaniel⁶, b. March 1, 1770; d. April 17, 1855.

147 Ephraim Kimball⁵ (Ephraim⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Sept. 21, 1721; died —; married Feb. 28, 1743-4, Hannah Potter of Ipswich. They resided in Boxford and Ipswich. They, with their children, Ezra and Hannah, were warned out of Ipswich in 1756. This was the customary treatment that strangers received when they came into a town in those days. Samuel and Ezra were in Capt. Thomas Kimball's Co. for four days at the time of the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel⁶, b. Dec. 12, 1744.
 ii. Hannah⁶, b. Oct. 30, 1746.
 iii. Ezra⁶, b. Sept. 10, 1749.

148 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Ephraim⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Feb. 12, 1730-1; died Holden, Mass., 1789; married Feb. 17, 1757, Hannah Kimball, daughter of Jacob Kimball, born 1730. He resided in Boxford and Holden, Mass. Thomas Kimball of Holden was in Major Whitcomb's Co., April 19, 1775. He was in Capt. Jones's Co., Doolittle's regiment, April 27, 1775, to Aug. 1, 1775; in Pierce's Co., Bigelow's regiment, March 14, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779, as corporal for six months.

CHILDREN.

- i. Huldah⁶, bap. Topsfield, Mass., Dec. 4, 1757.
 ii. Sarah⁶, b. Boxford, Mass., Jan. 18, 1759; d. Winchendon, Mass., June 7, 1851.
 iii. Eunice⁶, b. —.
 iv. Phebe⁶, b. —.
 369 v. David⁶, b. 1771; d. July 30, 1815; resided at Holden, Mass.
 vi. Phineas Ball⁶, b. —.

149 Ephraim Kimball⁵ (James⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., May 24, 1729; died 1779; married Nov. 5, 1752, Mercy Thompson of Ipswich, Mass. Resided in Wenham. Administration to his widow, July 5, 1779.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mercy⁶, b. July 30, 1752; d. Jan. 1, 1835.
- ii. Ephraim⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1755.
- iii. John⁶, b. Oct. 31, 1763; d. Sept. 1, 1824. He was a minister and died unmarried.
- iv. Lucy⁶, b. 1770; m. Dr. Bernard Tucker of Beverly, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard college in 1779, practised his profession in Beverly, Mass., then moved to Wenham, Mass., and lived on the place occupied recently by Charles E. Brown. He d. in 1832. He also lived in Newburyport.
- v. Margaret⁶, b. —; d. Jan. 1, 1835; never married.

150 James Kimball⁵ (James⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 17, 1733; died Beverly, Mass., Nov. 3, 1807; married March 30, 1753, Martha Trask, born 1734, died April 12, 1809.

CHILD.

- i. Betsey⁶, m. Nathan Porter.

151 Nathan Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 20, 1741; died Salem, Mass., May 4, 1818; married July 16, 1765, at Hampton, Sarah Friend, born 1740, died May 10, 1808. He resided in Wenham and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, b. 1767; d. Aug. 10, 1815; m. May 1, 1791, Benjamin Louder.
- ii. Lucy⁶, b. 1770; d. May 16, 1815.
- iii. Sarah⁶, bap. March 20, 1774; m. May 28, 1803, Jacob Goodhue.
- iv. Edith⁶, b. 1776; d. May 14, 1841.
- 370 v. James⁶, bap. Dec. 17, 1777; d. New Orleans, La., Oct., 1822.
- vi. Priscilla⁶, bap. Aug. 20, 1780; m. Feb. 12, 1813, William Russell of Boston, Mass. She d. Aug., 1821, at Rio Pongo, Africa.

152 Richard Kimball⁵ (Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹), baptized in Dover, N. H., Aug. 4, 1734; died Aug. 18, 1792; married Anna Hanson, daughter of William and Bathsheba Hanson, born April 27, 1735. She united with the first church in Dover, N. H., Oct. 1, 1780. They lived in Dover, N. H., at the third falls of the Cocheco.

CHILDREN, BORN IN DOVER, N. H.

- i. Abigail⁶, bap. June 1, 1755.
- ii. Sarah⁶, bap. Aug. 7, 1756; d. June 10, 1776.
- iii. Mary⁶, bap. Oct. 7, 1759; m. July 2, 1783, James Young of Rochester, N. H.
- iv. William⁶, bap. June 27, 1762. Lost at sea, Oct., 1782.
- 371 v. Ezra⁶, bap. Aug. 12, 1764; d. Oct. 13, 1801.
- 372 vi. Moses⁶, b. Feb., 1767; d. June 7, 1854.
- 373 vii. Nathaniel⁶, b. March 20, 1769; d. June 16, 1853.
- viii. Samuel⁶, bap. Sept. 8, 1780; d. April 19, 1847; m. Esther Kimball, daughter of Paul Kimball. Lived in Dover, N. H., opposite his brother, Moses Kimball, near the upper factory. Was a representative in the New Hampshire legislature 1827, 1828. Selectman, 1804-5-6-7-15, and 1817 to 1825, and latterly chairman of the board. He died without children.
- ix. Elizabeth⁶, bap. Sept. 8, 1780; m. Richard Waldron, son of Richard and Elizabeth Clements Waldron.

153 Ezra Kimball⁵ (Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) baptized in Dover, N. H., Aug. 19, 1739; died 1817; married Eleanor Horne, daughter of John and Mary Horne, of Dover. He was a farmer, shoemaker, and tanner, and had a tannery on his farm. He was a soldier in the French war, 1757-60. His will was proven March 29, 1817, and his son, James Kimball, was given the homestead in Dover, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN DOVER, N. H.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, m. — Sanborn.
- ii. Sarah⁶, m. — Littlefield.
- iii. Abigail⁶, m. Edward Gerald; resided at Boscawen, N. H.
- 374 iv. James⁶, b. Sept., 1772; d. Dover, March 30, 1860.
- 375 v. David⁶, b. 1775; d. —; m. Joanna Stackpole; resided at Gilmanton.
- vi. Benjamin⁶, never married; lived in Gilmanton.
- vii. Richard⁶, never married; was drowned in the Contoocook river.

154 John Kimball⁵ (Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., 1745; died March, 1815; married 1st, Mary Roberts, born 1750; died June 1, 1778; married 2d, Mrs. Lydia (Horne) Chesley, born 1755. She was a daughter of Isaac Horne and widow of James Chesley. John Kimball settled on a farm on Long Hill in Dover, owned in 1883 by James M. Hayes. He exchanged farms with his cousin, John Waldron. The farm that he received lies between the fourth and fifth falls of the Cocheco river, and was owned in 1883 by Charles Ham. This farm was sold by his children before 1820 to the Dover Factory Co.

CHILDREN, BORN IN DOVER, N. H.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, b. Feb., 1774; m. Nathaniel Young, and was the mother of Rev. John K. Young, D. D.
- ii. Anna⁶, b. 1776.
- iii. John Waldron⁶, b. 1778; d. at sea, 1802.
- iv. Mary⁶, b. 1779; m. Jonathan Kimball, her second cousin.
- v. Abigail⁶, b. April 24, 1785; d. April 22, 1853; never married. Will made April 7, 1853, proven June 9, 1853. This will contains bequests to many of her relatives.
- 376 vi. William⁶, b. Aug. 25, 1787; d. Sept. 20, 1852.

154 Ephraim Kimball⁵ (Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., April 26, 1726; died March 19, 1792; married Sept. 12, 1750, Sarah, daughter of John and Mary Horne, born Dec. 12, 1733. They resided in Dover, on the east side of Long Hill; the cellar of the house is still visible. They united with the first church, June 18, 1769. He was made deacon June 12, 1774. It was his habit to ride to church every Sunday on horseback, and it is said that for twenty years he was never absent once. The church was four miles from his house.

CHILD.

- 377 i. Ephraim⁶, b. June 17, 1751; resided at Rochester, N. H.

156 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H.; baptized Aug. 8, 1738; administration to his estate granted in 1791; married his cousin, Martha,

daughter of Ephraim and Martha (Grant) Wentworth, baptized Aug. 24, 1740. They lived in Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 378 i. Nehemiah⁶; lived in Rochester, N. H.
- ii. James⁶, b. —; m. Mary Guphill of Berwick, Me.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. —; m. March 27, 1788, Daniel Morrison of Alton, N. H., b. 1763; d. Dec. 8, 1832. He was a Revolutionary soldier, enlisting when seventeen and serving three years. After marriage they lived for nine years in Rochester, then located on wild land in Alton, N. H., made a good farm, and settled their sons about them. This land is now owned by their grandson, David Morrison. They had nine children. (See History of the Morrison Family by L. A. Morrison.)
- 379 iv. Daniel⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1772; resided at Alton, N. H.
- 380 v. Paul⁶, b. —; resided at Rochester, N. H.
- vi. Martha⁶, b. —; m. David Stockbridge of Alton, N. H.; no children.
- vii. Anna⁶, never married. Left her property to her sisters, Lydia Dore and Susan Knight, and her niece, Lydia Knox.
- viii. Lydia⁶, b. —; m. Wentworth Dore of Milton, N. H. Daughter: Lydia Dore⁷, m. Jesse Knox of Milton, N. H.
- 381 ix. Susan⁶, b. —; m. Robert Knight.

157 Paul Kimball⁵ (Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H.; baptized July 21, 1745; died 1813; married Feb. 1, 1770, Patience, daughter of Isaac Horne of Dover. He succeeded his father in the home at the fourth falls of the Cocheco river in Dover.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha⁶, b. —; d. —; never married.
- 382 ii. Enoch⁶, b. —; d. Middleton, N. H., 1839.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. —; d. —; unmarried.
- iv. Lydia⁶, never married.
- 383 v. Jonathan⁶, b. about 1777; d. Sept., 1848.
- vi. Esther⁶, b. —; m. her second cousin, Samuel Kimball.

158 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass. Resided at Exeter, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1750.
- ii. Mehitable⁶, b. July 7, 1754.
- iii. Caleb⁶, b. July 9, 1758.

159 Porter Kimball⁵ (Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H. He was a weaver. Married 1st, Mary Whicher, Oct. 24, 1760; married 2d, Mary Dudley, born 1746, died Dec. 11, 1813. Mary (Dudley) Kimball married for her second husband Daniel Dodge of Newbury, Mass. March 4, 1757, Porter Kimball purchased land in Brentwood, N. H. He moved to Brentwood soon after and lived there the remainder of his life. Porter Kimball of Brentwood was employed to raise a company Dec. 6, 1775. Porter Kimball was captain in Colonel Evans's Regt., Oct. 23, 1777, and before at Saratoga. Lieut. Porter Kimball was at Winter Hill, Mass. He was of Brentwood, and was in Capt. Nathaniel Sanborn's Co. in 1775. We have no record of any children.

160 Robert Kimball⁵ (Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born Exeter, N. H., 1735; died Exeter, Oct. 24, 1808; married Anna —, born 1740, died Nov. 3, 1824. Resided at Exeter.

CHILDREN.

- 384 i. John⁶, b. Jan. 11, 1771; d. Oct. 29, 1849.
 ii. Mehitable⁶, b. —; m. Joseph Wiggin.

161 Joseph Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Jan. 29, 1730–1; died Nov. 6, 1811. His first wife, according to tradition, was Olive Wilson. He married 2d, in 1762, Sarah Smith, born 1740, died March 1, 1808. They resided in Exeter, and in 1788, removed to Canterbury, N. H. He became blind before leaving Exeter, and never saw the town of Canterbury in which he lived for twenty-six years. They both died in that town, and are buried in the cemetery near Hackleborough, where a monument has been erected to their memory.

CHILDREN, BORN EXETER, N. H.

- 385 i. Peter Sanborn⁶, bap. Aug. 3, 1760.
 ii. Olive⁶.
 386 iii. Mary⁶, b. June, 1763; d. Aug. 23, 1812.
 387 iv. Sarah⁶, b. June 1, 1766; d. Feb. 1, 1855.
 388 v. John⁶, b. Nov. 20, 1767; d. Feb. 26, 1861.
 vi. Betsey⁶, b. 1769; d. Epsom, N. H., Sept. 26, 1793; m. Aug. 26, 1792, Simon Ames Heath, b. Aug. 22, 1765, d. Epsom,

N. H., March 6, 1830. Child: Joseph Kimball Heath;
b. Feb. 1, 1793. He went to Staten Island, N. Y.

- 389 vii. Joseph⁶, b. May 23, 1772; d. June 9, 1862.
- 390 viii. Jesse⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1774; d. May 5, 1818.
- 391 ix. Smith⁶, b. Feb., 1777; resided at Gilmanton, N. H.
- 392 x. Samuel⁶, b. —; d. May, 1811.
- 393 xi. Robert⁶, b. March 3, 1785; resided at Howland, Me.

162 John Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Nov. 20, 1742; died Wakefield, N. H., 1807; married Feb. 17, 1770, Huldah Batchelder; married 2d, Aug. 20, 1789, Mary (Barker) Weeks. His will was made Oct. 19, 1807. In it he says, his son Stephen now lives with his uncle, Jeremiah Batchelder, and expects to be his heir, but in case he is not, then he is to share the same as the other children. He also mentions his sons, Noah Gilman and Ward Weeks. John Kimball was selectman of Wakefield in 1776.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WAKEFIELD, N. H.

- i. Jeremiah⁶, b. Nov. 21, 1771; d. young.
- ii. Huldah⁶, b. March 23, 1773; m. Christopher Skinner, June 9, 1793.
- iii. Sarah⁶, b. Jan. 29, 1776; d. Nov. 17, 1835; m. Sept. 16, 1810, John Garland.
- 394 iv. John⁶, b. Nov. 22, 1778; d. Dec., 1849.
- v. Molly⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1780; d. March 14, 1780.
- vi. Olley⁶, b. Oct. 5, 1782; d. Jan. 18, 1784.
- 395 vii. Stephen⁶, b. March 4, 1784.
- viii. Jesse⁶, b. March 13, 1787. Killed by a tree falling on him.
- 396 ix. Noah Gilman⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1790.
- 397 x. Ward Weeks⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1792.

163 Noah Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., May 31, 1744; died Feb. 1, 1810, Wakefield, N. H.; married Mehitable Gilman, born 1744; died Sept. 22, 1839. He went with his brother, John, about 1770, to Wakefield, N. H., and spent the remainder of his life there. None of his children ever married, although all grew up and lived to a good old age.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sally⁶, b. July 4, 1770; d. March 28, 1840.
- ii. Andrew⁶, b. April 24, 1774; d. May 19, 1850.
- iii. Mehitable⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1776; d. May 24, 1850.
- iv. John⁶, b. July 21, 1780; d. March 25, 1862.

164 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Oct. 16, 1747; married July 4, 1776, Mehitable Beede; died 1826. They lived in Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caleb⁶, b. April 10, 1777; d. April 12, 1777.
- ii. Mehitable⁶, b. March 14, 1779.
- iii. Nathaniel⁶, b. May 25, 1781.
- 398 iv. John⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1783; resided at Gilmanton, N. H.
- v. Andrew⁶, b. April 25, 1785.
- 399 vi. Hezekiah⁶, b. June 1, 1787.
- vii. Dolly⁶, b. May 27, 1789; d. May 2, 1801.
- 400 viii. Joseph⁶, b. May 27, 1789.

165 Moses Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., May 13, 1749; died Rumford, Me., April 5, 1830; married Feb. 14, 1781, Mrs. Phebe (Cole) Smart, born Feb. 23, 1753; died Nov. 26, 1823. He was a Revolutionary soldier, serving in Col. Gilman's regiment. He went to Rumford, Me., in 1785, and resided there the remainder of his life.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. Exeter, N. H., March 13, 1782; d. Sept. 31, 1866; m. Isaac Gleason; resided at Mexico, Me.
- ii. Moses⁶, b. Rumford, Me., Jan. 13, 1784; d. —; m. Feb., 1813, Lucy Osgood.
- 401 iii. John⁶, b. Rumford, Me., July 8, 1785.
- iv. Noah⁶, b. March 8, 1787.
- v. Mary⁶, b. July 24, 1788; m. Nason Ingalls.
- 402 vi. David⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1790.
- vii. Loruhamah⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1792; m. March 7, 1811, Rev. Joseph Lufkins, b. Aug. 19, 1786.
- viii. William⁶, b. July 8, 1793.
- 403 ix. Robert⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1795.
- x. Phebe⁶, b. July 23, 1796; d. June 24, 1872; m. Nov. 29, 1819, John Lufkin.

166 Caleb Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., July 16, 1750; died Stratford, Vt., Aug. 22, 1827; married Keziah Beede, born May 17, 1757, died May 5, 1822. His family was one of the first five families that settled in Stratford, Vt., during the Revolutionary War. He cleared a farm, on which he was succeeded by his son, Izri. He and his

wife were members of the Free Baptist church in Stratford, and all their children were members of that church, except Izri, who belonged to the "Christian" church.

CHILDREN, BORN IN STRATFORD, VT.

- 404 i. Izri⁶, b. June 10, 1780; d. June 22, 1849.
 ii. Olive⁶, b. April 3, 1782; d. Sept. 1, 1825; m. Samuel Brown.
 iii. Caleb, Jr.⁶, b. June 2, 1784; d. June 1, 1839.
 iv. Keziah⁶, b. May 2, 1786; d. Dec. 5, 1867; m. Moses Brown, a brother of Samuel Brown, who m. her sister.

167 Caleb Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 4, 1730-1; died Wenham, April 14, 1800; married (Ints.) Nov. 1, 1763, Huldah Cue. He was a private for four days in Capt. Thomas Kimball's Co., from April 19, 1775. He was deacon of the church at Wenham from Oct. 30, 1777, until his death.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WENHAM, MASS.

- 405 i. Huldah⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1764; m. Amos Batchelder.
 406 ii. Robert Cue⁶, b. April 22, 1765; d. Feb. 26, 1852.
 iii. Lydia⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1767; m. Dec. 17, 1798, Isaac Cummings.
 iv. Sarah⁶, b. July 29, 1768; m. Thomas Cole; m. 2d, Moses Cole.
 407 v. Abraham⁶, b. Jan. 30, 1770.
 vi. Molly⁶, b. Dec. 13, 1771; d. young.
 vii. Anna⁶, b. Dec. 29, 1772; m. April 27, 1797, Nathaniel Friend of Wenham.
 408 viii. Caleb⁶, b. June 30, 1774; resided at Wenham.
 ix. Martha⁶, b. Feb. 9, 1776; m. ——— Cole.
 x. Henry⁶, b. Nov., 1777; lived in Portsmouth.
 xi. Abigail⁶, m. Phineas Randlet of Stratham, N. H.

168 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April 22, 1740; died Amherst, N. H., Feb. 17, 1821; married April 27, 1762, Mrs. Ruth (Waldron) Woodbury, daughter of Edward and Ruth Waldron, born 1732, died Dec. 17, 1764; married 2d, Dec. 25, 1765, Mrs. Elizabeth Fuller, daughter of Jacob Fuller of Middletown, Mass., born April 22, 1734, died Oct. 21, 1822. Sergeant Ebenezer Kimball was four days in Capt. Thomas Kimball's Co., from

April 19, 1775. He resided at this time in Wenham. After the war he went to Amherst, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WENHAM, MASS.

- 409 i. Ebenezer⁶, b. March 27, 1763; m. Polly Aikin.
- ii. Betsey⁶, b. Oct. 23, 1766; m. James Wallace of Milford, N. H.
- iii. Jacob⁶, b. May 17, 1768; d. Aug. 7, 1849; m. June 4, 1818, Betsey, daughter of Benjamin Kimball. He graduated at Harvard College in 1788, and studied for the ministry, but not finding theology suited to his taste he abandoned it and became a farmer. In 1832 he was paid \$525 for the support of the town poor. He was on the school board in 1809. He had no children. He lived in Wenham, Mass.
- iv. Abraham⁶, b. Sept. 22, 1769. Settled in the South and died there. No children.
- v. Sally⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1770; d. Sept. 18, 1853.
- vi. Mehitabel⁶, m. — Woodbury of New Boston, N. H.
- vii. Holton⁶, b. 1775; m. Lydia Swett; resided at Amherst, N. H., and d. there, Nov. 2, 1738. Having no children he left his property to Aaron Lawrence of Amherst.
- viii. Abigail⁶, b. June 10, 1778; m. Dr. Robert Fuller.

169 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 5, 1744-5; died Hillsborough, N. H., June 4, 1813; married at Topsfield, Mass., July 7, 1768, Hannah Parker, born in Bradford, Mass., died Aug. 21, 1825. He resided in Wenham and Topsfield, Mass., and went to Hillsborough, N. H., in 1776.

CHILDREN.

- 410 i. Abraham⁶, b. Topsfield, Mass., April 8, 1770.
- 411 ii. Hannah⁶, b. Topsfield, Mass., April 12, 1772.
- 412 iii. Mehitabel⁶, b. Topsfield, Mass., Oct. 10, 1773; m. Fisher Gay of Hillsborough, N. H.
- 413 iv. Sarah⁶, b. Topsfield, Mass., June 14, 1776; m. Samuel Lacy of Hillsborough, N. H.
- 414 v. Samuel⁶, b. Hillsborough, March 12, 1778.
- 415 vi. Benjamin⁶, b. April 3, 1779.
- vii. Child⁶, b. and d. April, 1781.
- 416 viii. Keziah⁶, b. July 1, 1782; d. Feb. 23, 1864.
- ix. Betsey⁶, b. July 23, 1786; m. June 4, 1818, her cousin, Jacob Kimball, son of Ebenezer Kimball.

- 417 x. Retire P.⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1789.
 xi. Henry⁶, b. 1793; d. July 12, 1814.
 418 xii. Abigail⁶, b. 1784.
 xiii. Infant⁶, d. young.

170 Henry Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Oct. 11, 1752; died in Amherst, N. H., Nov. 11, 1826. He was a soldier, in the Revolution, in 1780. He resided in Wenham, Mass., and removed to Amherst, N. H., and signed the association test in that town in 1776. He was a hatter by trade.

CHILD.

- i. Ruth⁶, b. 1781; m. Edward Blodgett, and d. in Salisbury, N. H., June 30, 1818.

171 Richard Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., May 8, 1725; married Nov. 7, 1750, Abigail Huntingdon. He resided in Windham, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1752; m. Aaron Mocher of Rochester, N. Y.
 419 ii. Elijah⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1754; resided at Windham, Conn.
 iii. Eunice⁶, b. Nov. 23, 1756; m. Henry Hubbard.
 iv. Jesse⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1759; d. Lebanon, N. H., 1832.
 v. Abigail⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1761.
 vi. Lydia⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1763.
 vii. Enoch⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1765.
 420 viii. Richard⁶, b. July 16, 1768. Went to Lebanon, N. H.
 ix. Ebenezer⁶, b. June 24, 1771.

172 Andrew Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., Dec. 10, 1727; married Sept. 19, 1749, Elizabeth Kimball, born Dec. 19, 1728, daughter of his uncle, Nathaniel Kimball. They resided in Windham, Norwich, and Windsor, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 421 i. Jedediah⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1749.
 ii. Andrew⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1750.
 iii. Sarah⁶, b. March 31, 1753.
 iv. Daniel⁶, b. Windsor, Conn., April 4, 1755.
 v. Luke⁶, b. Windsor, Sept. 7, 1757.
 { vi. Joseph⁶, b. Aug., 1761.
 422 { vii. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug., 1761.

173 Aaron Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., Feb. 15, 1729-30; died Grafton, Mass., Nov. 20, 1823; married April 5, 1753, Mary Brooks, daughter of Noah and Sarah (Willard) Brooks, born Jan. 29, 1737, died Aug. 12, 1823. In 1757 he belonged to the training and alarm soldiers in Grafton, and was one of the soldiers who marched for the relief of Fort William Henry, Aug. 16, 1757. He was captain of the Grafton company which marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, and served until May 15, 1775. On April 5, 1776, he was captain of the Sixth Worcester Co. May 21, 1761, Aaron Kimball of Grafton, Mass., quit-claimed to Richard and Peletiah Kimball of Windham, Conn., all rights in his father's, (Richard Kimball⁴) estate.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GRAFTON, MASS.

- 423 i. Sarah⁶, b. April 10, 1754.
- 424 ii. Noah Brooks⁶, b. May 19, 1756; d. Aug. 21, 1856.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1758; d. Oct. 8, 1758.
- 425 iv. Aaron⁶, b. June 29, 1760; d. Nov. 13, 1843.
- 426 v. Ashael⁶, b. Feb. 20, 1763; d. Newfane, Vt., Aug. 27, 1835.
- 427 vi. Mary⁶, b. March 29, 1765; d. Feb. 4, 1824.
- 428 vii. Elizabeth⁶, b. May 3, 1767; d. Sept. 22, 1821.
- viii. Elijah⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1769; d. Nov. 1, 1776.
- 429 ix. Leonard⁶, b. June 18, 1772; d. March 30, 1817.
- x. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 8, 1781; d. Aug. 31, 1795.

174 John Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., Aug. 9, 1735; died East Bethel, Vt.; married Feb. 9, 1758, Jerusha Meacham. In 1760 he bought land in Pomfret, Conn., and moved to that place. He served as an ensign and afterwards as a lieutenant in Capt. Riley's Co., Third Regiment, Conn. Line, commanded by Col. Webb. In 1781 he was a captain. His sons, John, Richard, and Jared, were in the same company. After the war he removed to East Bethel, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jerusha⁶, b. July 16, 1758; d. Aug. 7, 1759.
- 430 ii. John⁶, b. Oct. 18, 1760; resided at Pembroke, N. Y.
- 431 iii. Richard⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1762; resided at Randolph, Vt.
- 432 iv. Jared⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1765. Went to Bloomfield, Ohio.

132 PELATIAH KIMBALL⁵ OF WINDHAM, CONN.

- v. Jerusha⁶, b. April 3, 1767.
- vi. Cynthia⁶, b. March 29, 1769.
- vii. Joseph⁶, b. April 15, 1776; d. Oct. 28, 1776.
- viii. Jacob⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1779.

175 Pelatiah Kimball⁶ (Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., June 5, 1739; died in Windham, Conn., March 1, 1823; married Dec. 13, 1763, Mary Crowell. Resided at Windham.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WINDHAM, CONN.

- i. Anna⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1765.
- 433 ii. Pelatiah⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1766; d. June 24, 1846.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. May 10, 1768.
- iv. Irena⁶, b. March 2, 1770; d. Nov. 16, 1775.
- 434 v. James⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1772; d. April 20, 1843.
- vi. Lucy⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1774; d. Aug. 5, 1775.
- vii. Asel⁶, b. Aug. 11, 1775.
- viii. Irena⁶, b. Nov. 22, 1777.
- ix. Lucy⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1780.

176 Richard Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) baptized at Ipswich, March 14, 1719; died Nov. 27, 1752; married (Ints.) March 7, 1745, Elizabeth Lull, died Nov. 26, 1751. He resided in Ipswich, Mass. In his will, which was approved Dec. 25, 1752, he appoints his honored mother-in-law, Miriam Lull, executrix.

CHILDREN.

- 435 i. Richard⁶, bap. April 12, 1747.
- ii. Elizabeth⁶, bap. Feb. 19, 1748.

177 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 15, 1728; d. Brookfield, Mass., June 23, 1776; married (Ints.) Jan. 27, 1755, Abigail Chapman, born 1729, who was drowned at Andover, Mass., Oct. 9, 1772, in the 42d year of her age, and was buried in the cemetery at Andover, where her tombstone is still standing. He married 2d, Mary —, who survived him and is mentioned in his will.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. June 20, 1756; d. Dec. 5, 1787.
- 436 ii. Aaron⁶, b. Oct. 2, 1757; d. July 21, 1833.

- iii. Joseph⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1759. Joseph Kimball of Brookfield, Mass., aged 21, in 1781 received thirteen pounds ten shillings bounty for enlisting, and a further obligation for seventeen head of young cattle. On Jan. 22, 1781, he is described as 21 years of age, five feet ten inches high, of dark complexion, was a farmer, and enlisted for three years in Gilbert's Co., Rice's regiment.
- iv. Benjamin⁶, b. March 10, 1763. Benjamin Kimball of Brookfield was in Capt. Pray's Co., First Mass. Regt., Dec. 1, 1779. Was at Verplancs Point, in Capt. Pray's Co., June and July, 1781.
- v. John⁶, b. June 8, 1765; d. Feb. 24, 1785.
- vi. Lydia⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1767; m. April 6, 1788, Moses Bragg of Brookfield, Mass.
- 437 vii. Jude⁶, b. Dec. 17, 1770.

178 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March 10, 1724. He died before the date of his father's will, Sept. 24, 1782; married Nov. 2, 1749, Abigail, daughter of John and Mary (Spiller) Fillmore, of Norwich, Conn., b. March 28, 1728. He resided in Norwich, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN NORWICH, CONN.

- i. Stephen⁶, b. Dec. 5, 1750. He died before his grandfather, leaving two children, who are mentioned in his grandfather's will, but their names are not given.
- ii. Elkanah⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1753. Elkanah Kimball was conductor of teams in the army, 1778-9.
- iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. Sept. 8, 1755.
- iv. Mary⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1757.
- v. Eunice⁶, b. July 27, 1760.
- vi. Amaziah⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1762.
- vii. Lydia⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1765.

179 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., May 2, 1734; married May 26, 1767, Abigail Wood of Windham, Conn. Resided at Norwich, Conn., and lived on the farm with his father, and by the will of the latter he received the northwesterly part of said farm, on which he was then living, Sept. 24, 1782. He was a carpenter and farmer.

CHILDREN, BORN IN NORWICH, CONN.

- i. Joanna⁶, b. Nov. 22, 1757.
- ii. Ruth⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1759.

180 John Kimball⁵ (John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Stonington, Conn., Feb. 6, 1732; died —; married Eunice Palmer, July 1, 1756. Resided at Stonington, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph⁶, b. Feb. 23, 1757.
- ii. Patience⁶, b. May 9, 1758.
- iii. Jemima⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1759; d. Dec. 1, 1769.
- iv. Lucy, b⁶. Nov. 28, 1761.
- 438 v. Elisha⁶, b. Feb. 24, 1764.
- vi. Mary⁶, b. April 29, 1766.
- vii. Sabra⁶, b. July 3, 1767.
- viii. Sarah⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1770.
- ix. Esther⁶, b. July 16, 1771.
- x. Rebecca⁶, b. Dec. 28, 1774.
- 439 xi. John⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1777.

181 Nathan Kimball⁵ (David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., March 8, 1732; died June 4, 1811; married Feb. 13, 1754, Margaret Rix. His will was approved June 20, 1811; his son, Prosper, was executor, and received the real estate. His sons, David and Nathan, are mentioned, and five daughters, Anne, Ziphora, Sarah, Eunice, and Mercy, also his deceased daughter, Margaret, who left children who are mentioned but not named.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Annie⁶, b. July 7, 1754; m. — Starkweather of Middleboro, N. Y.
- ii. Ziphora⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1756; m. — Ray of Preston, Conn.
- iii. Zuriath⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1757.
- iv. Jonathan⁶, b. July 10, 1759.
- v. Margaret⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1761; m. —.
- 440 vi. David⁶, b. May 20, 1763; d. Dec. 22, 1811.
- vii. Sarah⁶, b. Jan. 22, 1765.
- 441 viii. Nathan⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1767.
- 442 ix. Prosper⁶, b. July 22, 1769.
- x. Eunice⁶, b. April 22, 1771.
- xi. Mercy⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1774.

182 John Kimball⁵ (Isaac⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in

Preston, Conn., Dec. 12, 1731; married Sept. 21, 1752, Ruhama Sanders of Lyme, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Thankful⁶, b. Jan. 26, 1754.
- ii. Azuba⁶, b. Feb. 27, 1757.
- iii. Silvia⁶, b. Nov. 15, 1759.

183 Jacob Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 1, 1735; died May 18, 1826; married Jan. 16, 1754, Esther Phillips of Plainfield, Conn., daughter of Jonathan Phillips. Resided in Preston and Norwich, Conn., and in Wayne Co., Pa.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CONN.

- i. Abel⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1754. Was of Wayne Co., Pa., Dec. 3, 1808, when he bought land of his parents, who were also of Wayne Co., Pa.
- ii. Walter⁶, b. Norwich, Conn., April 26, 1756. He enlisted in 1776 as an Indian spy, at the request of Major Meeker, while living in Pennsylvania near where he served. His services lasted till the close of the war. He had one or more men with him. He was intrepid and bold, had great force of character, and in his scouting expeditions rendered most valuable services to his country. He was six feet four inches in height. In 1824 he removed to Killbuck, Holmes Co., Ohio, where he lived July 2, 1835, as is shown by papers in the pension office in Washington, D. C.
- iii. Stephen⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1757.
- iv. Mary⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1759.
- v. Ephraim⁶, b. May 11, 1761.
- vi. Sarah⁶, b. Feb. 6, 1763.

184 Moses Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born at Preston, Conn., May 6, 1741; died in Ohio, 1835; married Feb. 9, 1764, Mary Saterlee of Preston, Conn., born 1746, died Sept. 25, 1809. He was a teacher of navigation and civil engineering. He purchased land in Norwich of John White, Sept. 13, 1779. He was a man of more than ordinary ability, and had quite a gift for writing poetry.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- 443 i. William⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1764; d. July 11, 1832.
- ii. Moses⁶, b. May 11, 1766.
- 444 iii. Nathaniel⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1768; d. Oct. 3, 1822.

185 Asa Kimball⁵ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., March, 1743-4; died Oct. 12, 1821; married Nov. 17, 1763, Esther Meech; married 2d, Jan. 1, 1780, Hannah Williams. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- 445 i. Chester⁶, b. Aug. 10, 1764.
- ii. Lucy⁶, b. March 17, 1767; d. March 17, 1853; m. April, 1787, Capt. Joseph Tyler.
- iii. Asa⁶, b. Feb., 1769. Went to Montgomery Co., N. Y.
- iv. Cynthia⁶, b. Sept. 9, 1771.
- 446 v. Gurdon⁶, b. June 10, 1774; d. Nov., 1813.
- vi. Ira A.⁶, b. Norwich, Dec. 10, 1781.
- vii. Henry⁶, b. Hebron, Conn., July 21, 1783.
- viii. Cynthia⁶, b. May 18, 1785.
- ix. Esther⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1786.

186 Levi Kimball⁵ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn.; died Sept. 15, 1827; married Abigail ——. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Oct. 27, 1769.
- ii. Desire⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1771.
- iii. Levi⁶, b. July 10, 1773.

187 Elisha Kimball⁵ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., May 7, 1748; died May 18, 1833; married Jan. 3, 1771, Hope Capron, born July 1, 1741, died June 9, 1834. By his father's will he received the home farm. Mrs. Kimball was noted for her sweetness of character, her learning and piety. They are buried in the Avery burying-ground, Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. Anna⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1772; m. Oct. 16, 1794, Amos Lucas of Whitehall, N. Y.
- ii. Sybil⁶, b. Aug. 3, 1773; m. March 8, 1792, Ephraim Park.
- iii. Shubael⁶, b. July 22, 1775; m. Lucy Allen.
- iv. Hannah⁶, b. April 22, 1778; m. Feb. 16, 1800, Joseph Geer of Norwich, Conn.
- v. Erastus⁶, b. Nov. 19, 1779.
- 447 vi. Elisha⁶, b. July 19, 1782; d. Oct. 22, 1829.

188 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 15, 1752; died in New York state, 1835; married June 24, 1773, Mary Sterry. Resided in Preston till after the birth of his son, Sterry. He sold land, probably belonging to his wife, in Norwich, Conn., Aug. 17, 1781. Shortly after this date he removed to New York state.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. June 3, 1774.
- ii. Mary Sterry⁶, b. May 9, 1780.
- 448 iii. Sterry⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1782.
- 449 iv. James⁶, b. 1792.

189 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 11, 1732; died Ipswich, Dec. 12, 1815; married (Pub.) Nov. 8, 1756, Lydia Lord, born 1734, died Aug. 25, 1825. He resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- 450 i. Benjamin⁶, bap. Oct. 24, 1756; d. June 29, 1822.
- 451 ii. Caleb⁶, bap. Dec. 10, 1758; d. July 30, 1807.
- iii. Lydia⁶, bap. March 21, 1762; d. April 18, 1833; single.
- 452 iv. Isaac⁶, b. Sept. 13, 1764; d. July 17, 1823.
- 453 v. Jacob⁶, b. 1766; d. Sept. 5, 1831.
- 454 { vi. Abraham⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1770; d. Salem, Mass., 1806.
- { vii. Sarah⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1770; d. Sept. 10, 1839; m. March 8, 1801, Joseph Lord.
- viii. Elizabeth⁶, m. Nov. 29, 1792, William Lummis.
- ix. Lucy⁶, m. March 8, 1796, John Goodhue.

190 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized March 9, 1734; died Bridgton, Me., 1802; married (Ints.) Feb. 4, 1754, Abigail Davis, born 1737. He was the first settler of Bridgton, Me., and went there from Ipswich, Mass., in the spring of 1768, under an agreement with the proprietors to settle there by the 18th of June, and build a convenient house for the entertainment of travelers by the 10th of September, and to keep a store of goods, and to build a sailboat of two tuns burden with which he should hold himself in readiness to carry passengers and goods between certain points for six years. For these services

he was to have a tract of land from the proprietors. He received by deed, April 6, 1768, some 435 acres. He kept an Inn and a general store, ran his boat, and traded with the Indians until disabled by paralysis, from which he died. He was a selectman for nine years, and was known as Capt. Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, bap. Nov. 9, 1755.
- 455 ii. Benjamin⁶, bap. March 13, 1757; d. 1812.
- iii. Ruth⁶, bap. Sept. 17, 1758.
- iv. Sarah⁶, bap. Sept. 7, 1760; d. Oct. 13, 1760.
- v. Phebe⁶, b. —; m. Col. Ebenezer Scribner of Waterboro, Me.

191 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 22, 1730; died Ipswich, Jan. 15, 1814; married (Ints.) Dec. 29, 1753, Rebecca Haskell, died Sept. 2, 1762; married 2d, Jan. 15, 1763, Mrs. Margaret Baker, died March 14, 1806; married 3d (?) Mrs. Martha Caldwell, born 1738, died Jan. 2, 1817, of old age. Rebecca Haskell was the oldest of seven daughters, and a woman of excellent abilities and very handsome. He was a tanner and carpenter, a noble looking man, stout and tall. He resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- 456 i. Ebenezer⁶, b. March 17, 1755; d. July 8, 1826.
- ii. Mary⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1756; d. young.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1759; d. young.
- iv. Moses⁶. Was lost at sea in a privateer during the Revolutionary War. He was a prompt, bright man.
- v. Joseph⁶.
- vi. Rebecca⁶, m. (Ints.) Feb. 21, 1778, Elisha Gould. After his death she married three other husbands. They were named Waitt, Swett, and Seward.
- vii. Mary⁶, bap. July 5, 1764; m. May 4, 1858, Aaron Goodhue.
- viii. Margaret⁶, bap. Feb. 25, 1768; m. Sept. 27, 1789, Aaron Wallis.

192 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 31, 1744; married Dec. 19,

1767, Mary Foster, died April 21, 1773; married 2d, Dec. 17, 1774, Rachel Martin. Resided at Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH.

- i. Ebenezer⁶, b. —.
- ii. Susanna⁶, bap. Nov. 24, 1771.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1777.
- iv. Mary Jane⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1779; d. Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 29, 1845.

193 Aaron Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 24, 1754; died Ipswich, Sept. 1, 1837; married Sept. 2, 1779, Hannah Marsh. Resided at Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 457 i. Aaron⁶, b. Nov. 11, 1780; d. Dec. 2, 1852.
- 458 ii. Nathaniel⁶, b. May 1, 1783; d. Dec. 28, 1868.
- iii. Hannah⁶, b. May 5, 1785; m. Oct. 18, 1812, Andrew Stiles.
- iv. Sarah⁶, b. April 7, 1788; m. (Pub.) Jan. 4, 1812, Nathaniel Scott.
- 459 v. Robert⁶, b. March 15, 1790; d. July, 1837.
- vi. Ebenezer⁶, b. March 9, 1792; m. May 15, 1821, Sarah Lord, b. 1783, d. April 8, 1854.

194 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized April 9, 1724; married Aug. 12, 1744, Abigail Inman of Scituate, R. I.; married 2d, Dec. 15, 1768, Anne Mitchell, daughter of Experience Mitchell of Gloucester, R. I. He resided in Scituate and Gloucester, R. I.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GLOUCESTER, R. I.

- i. John⁶, b. Jan. 26, 1746.
- ii. Eleanor⁶, b. Sept. 10, 1749.
- iii. Sarah⁶, b. July 20, 1753.
- iv. Hannah⁶, b. March 21, 1770.
- v. Abigail⁶, b. May 6, 1772.
- 460 vi. Nathaniel⁶, b. March 23, 1775; d. May 3, 1860.

195 Joseph Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Sept. 13, 1735; died April 14, 1803; married Elizabeth —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Noah⁶, b. —; m. Azuba —.
- ii. Isaac⁶, b. —; m. Freeloove —.

- iii. Amey⁶, b. —; m. — Salisbury.
- 461 iv. Samuel⁶, b. May 15, 1762; d. May 10, 1844.
- v. David⁶.
- 462 vi. James⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1766; d. Nov. 3, 1805.

196 Stephen Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Feb. 10, 1740; died Feb. 23, 1791; married Meriam Stone. Resided at Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SCITUATE, R. I.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. March 5, 1761; m. — Fords.
- 463 ii. Howland⁶, b. March 30, 1763.
- iii. William⁶, b. Feb. 11, 1765.
- iv. Mercy⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1767.
- v. Daniel⁶, b. June 1, 1769; m. Lydia —.
- vi. Freeloove⁶, b. June 14, 1771.
- vii. Stephen⁶, b. Sept. 16, 1773; d. June 8, 1794.
- viii. Asa⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1778.
- ix. Horace⁶.

197 Asa Kimball⁵ (Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass.; baptized March 27, 1737; married Jan. 14, 1762, Hannah Sweet, died Feb. 3, 1797, in Barton, Vt. He resided in Gloucester, R. I., where he was a most prominent person before and after the Revolution. He acted on many committees and in various capacities for the state. He was Major of the Second R. I. Regiment, and was promoted to Lieut.-Colonel of the Fourth Regiment of militia in 1781. He was a member of the legislature in 1780. He received from the government large grants of the public lands for his services. On these he settled his sons and sons-in-law when they would consent to occupy them.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GLOUCESTER, R. I.

- 464 i. Amherst⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1762; d. Jan., 1834.
- 465 ii. John⁶, b. Feb. 11, 1764.
- iii. Anne⁶, b. Nov. 15, 1765; m. James Smith; resided at Chepacket and Providence, R. I.
- 466 iv. Asa⁶, b. March 27, 1767.
- v. Prudence⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1768; m. Rufus Williams.
- 467 vi. Paul Tew⁶, b. Feb. 16, 1771; d. May, 1824.
- 468 vii. Philemon⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1772.
- 409 viii. Peyton R.⁶, b. July 7, 1774; d. April 2, 1815.
- ix. Stephen⁶, b. Aug. 9, 1776; d. May 17, 1821; never married.

- x. Sarah⁶, b. April 30, 1778; m. Samuel Smith; resided at Barton, Vt.
xi. Lucina⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1779; m. Samuel Smith; resided at Barton, Vt.
470 xii. George Washington⁶, b. March 13, 1784; resided at Barton, Vt.

198 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 20, 1755; died May 24, 1843, his death being hastened by his being thrown from his carriage; married June 15, 1783, Elizabeth Osgood, daughter of John and Mary (Phelps) Osgood of North Andover, Mass., born March 1, 1757, died Dec. 3, 1789; married 2d, June 21, 1791, Abiah Holt, daughter of Joshua and Phebe (Farnum) Holt of Andover, Mass., born April 16, 1761, died May 4, 1841. He and his wife united with the South church in Andover, Mass., Oct. 26, 1783, and were dismissed to the church in Hancock, N. H., March 16, 1789, and he was made deacon of that church Oct. 20, 1791.

He enlisted on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, in Capt. Jacob Gould's Co. He at one time worked in the powder mill owned by Samuel Phillips, which in 1776 made powder for the army. He went to Cambridge, Mass., and staid in the army a few weeks in the latter part of 1775. He enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, in Capt. Mighill's Co., Loami Baldwin's Regiment, and was stationed at Cambridge, Mass., until the British left Boston, when he marched to New London, Conn., and from thence went to New York by water. He remained there until the army left the city. Then he went to White Plains, but was not in the battle. Afterwards he went to Morristown, N. J., where he was sick until the expiration of his service. He enlisted for eight months, April, 1777, and on May 1 went to Cambridge, Mass., where he was sick with the small pox. After his recovery he joined the army at Stillwater, and was in the last part of the last battle at that place. He was in Col. Nichol's Regiment, he thinks, in Capt. Whipple's Co.; was at Stillwater till after Burgoyne's surrender, then went to Albany, and was stationed there till expiration of term of service, in December,

1777. He was a pensioner, and the above is from the pension rolls, Washington, D. C.

The war left him, as many others, poor, and so he took up new lands in Greenfield, N. H., and while clearing his land slept in a hollow log and stopped up the entrance with a stump to keep out the wild animals. Later he went to Hancock, N. H., where he spent the remainder of his life. In order to earn money with which to pay for his farm, he shaved shingles, often by the light of pine knots prolonging his work late into the night, his wife occupying herself by carding wool to keep her family in clothes. Letters written by him when past eighty years of age show his intelligence and good penmanship. He enjoyed good health and was an active man. He was a member of the board of selectmen of Hancock, N. H. He is remembered as a good reader and speaker, and frequently read sermons in the church when there was no minister.

CHILDREN.

- 471 . i. John⁶, b. Andover, Mass., May 20, 1784.
- ii. Daniel⁶, b. Greenfield, N. H., Oct. 15, 1786; d. Dec. 19, 1841.
- iii. Nathaniel⁶, b. April 5, 1788; d. Dec. 22, 1796.
- 472 iv. Betsey⁶, b. April 1, 1793; d. March 6, 1872.
- 475 v. Phebe⁶, b. March 28, 1795; d. Jan. 1, 1836.
- vi. Hannah⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1796; d. 1881; m. Sept. 16, 1818, Luke Bowers of Hancock, N. H., b. —, d. Aug. 11, 1834. No children.
- 473 vii. Joseph⁶, b. Dec. 6, 1799; d. Nov., 1800.
- 474 viii. Benjamin⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1803; d. March 18, 1877.
- 475 ix. Mary⁶, b. Oct. 14, 1805; resided at Andover, Mass.

199 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March 24, 1757; died Winthrop, Me., Oct. 12, 1843; married at Newbury, Mass., May 15, 1783, Sarah Stickney, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Metcalf) Stickney of Rowley, Mass., born Aug. 17, 1758, died Nov. 21, 1846. He removed to Winthrop, Me., about 1803. He served from Aug. 15 to Dec. 14, 1777, in Capt. Robert Dodge's Co., Col. Johnson's Regiment, Mass. troops. He was at the capture of Burgoyne, and at the battle of Stillwater. In August, 1780, he enlisted in Capt. Robert Dodge's

Co., Col. Wadsworth's Regiment, for two months. In June, 1780, he served for three months and fourteen days in Capt. Thomas Migill's Co., and was discharged at West Point in December, 1780. (From the pension rolls, Washington, D. C.)

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- 476 i. Nathaniel⁶, b. April 8, 1784; d. Nov. 8, 1818.
 ii. Sally⁶, b. Nov. 21, 1785; d. 1874; m. March, 1804, Jabez Bacon. Children: Mary Bacon⁷, Sally Bacon⁷, Lucia A. Bacon⁷, Clarissa Bacon⁷, Lucinda Bacon⁷, Emily Bacon⁷, Annie Bacon⁷, and two that died infants.
- 477 iii. Daniel⁶, b. Nov. 22, 1787; d. Aug. 19, 1827.
 iv. Clarissa⁶, b. Sept. 28, 1790; d. June, 1871; m. March, 1816, Thomas Thurston. Children: Clarinda Thurston⁷, Snell Thurston⁷, Hiram Thurston⁷, Harry Thurston⁷.
- 478 v. Thomas⁶, b. Aug. 23, 1792.
 vi. Jesse⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1796; d. Dec. 28, 1796.
 vii. Asa⁶, b. March 24, 1798; d. April 15, 1827; single.
- 479 viii. John Adams⁶, b. July 29, 1800; d. Dec., 1877.
 ix. Eliza M.⁶, b. Feb. 3, 1803, in Winthrop, Me.; d. Nov. 25, 1875; m. March 3, 1844, Samuel Gray. Child: George Gray⁷ of Winthrop, Me.

200 John Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 15, 1758; died Waterford, Me., Oct. 30, 1831; married Oct. 1781, Susanna Knight, born March 30, 1757, died July 23, 1827. He resided in Ipswich and Newbury, Mass. Removed to Portland, Me., about 1791, and in 1810, he removed to Waterford, Me., becoming a farmer, and he spent the remainder of his life in that place. He was by trade a carpenter and wheelwright. He did a large business in Portland. In his religious belief he was a rigid Calvinist Baptist, but finally attended the Congregational church in Waterford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 480 i. John⁶, b. Newbury, Mass., Jan. 19, 1783; d. June 22, 1865.
 ii. Amelia⁶, b. Newbury, Mass., Aug. 5, 1784; d. Waterford, Me., May 19, 1849.
 iii. Joseph⁶, b. Ipswich, Mass., July 19, 1786; d. at sea, Dec. 22, 1808.
 iv. William⁶, b. Ipswich, July 22, 1789; d. Jan., 1811. He was a seaman and died while on a foreign voyage.

- v. Susanna⁶, b. Ipswich, June 5, 1791; d. Portland, Me., April 7, 1865; m. Joshua Gordon, who was a sea captain and resided in Portland, Me.
- vi. Eliza⁶, b. Portland, Me., Sept. 9, 1793; d. Waterford, Me., March 13, 1836. She never married.
- vii. Moses⁶, b. Portland, Me., Sept. 23, 1795; d. Waterford, Me., Sept. 13, 1796.
- viii. Charles Frederick⁶, b. Portland, Me., Feb. 19, 1798; d. April 9, 1867; m. Betsey Waite. He was a merchant and resided in Portland, Me. No children.
- 481 ix. Jane⁶, b. Portland, Me., March 3, 1800; d. May 28, 1888.
- 482 x. George⁶, b. Portland, Me., Aug. 21, 1802; d. Dec. 14, 1873.

201 Eunice Kimball⁵ (Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born Oct. 7, 1761; died Oct. 28, 1845; married Nov., 1792, Nathan Andrews, as his second wife. His first wife was Esther Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel Andrews⁶, b. Sept. 18, 1793; d. April 9, 1879; single.
- ii. Esther Andrews⁶, b. March 15, 1795; d. Oct. 27, 1868; single.
- iii. Daniel Andrews⁶, b. April 13, 1797; d. April 26, 1879; m. Oct. 15, 1844, Nancy Gould, who d. Dec. 29, 1884.
- iv. Dean Andrews⁶, b. July 12, 1800; d. March 1, 1869; m. April 4, 1838, Harriet A. Perley. Children: 1. Emily A. Andrews⁷, m. Feb. 16, 1870, Solomon W. Howe of Boxford, Mass. 2. Harriet E. Andrews⁷.
- v. Eunice Andrews⁶, b. March 13, 1803; m. June 22, 1871, Abraham P. Howe, b. July 25, 1816.

201a William Kimball⁵ (Stephen⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Dracut, Mass., 1746; died Chesterfield, N. H., July 8, 1790; married Jan. 20, 1780, Mehitable Hutchinson. Will made April 3, 1790. Left his property to his wife, Mehitable, and to his son, William, they only being mentioned.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁶.
- ii. Timothy⁶, b. April 19, 1784.
- iii. Stephen⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1786.
- iv. Asa⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1787.
- v. Abial⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1789; d. 1790.

202 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass.; died 1769; married March 11, 1766, Sarah Hubbard.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel⁶, bap. April 5, 1767.
- ii. Daniel⁶, bap. March 29, 1768; m. Oct. 28, 1781, Elizabeth Brimblecombe.

203 John Kimball⁵ (Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass.; married Sarah Burnham and removed from Marblehead to Narragansett No. 1, Me., about 1770. This town was afterwards Buxton, Me. He was in Boston in 1765, when he administered on his father's estate. In 1765 he is called of Windham, in the county of Cumberland, Me., Wigg-maker. He and his brother Joshua sell, Feb., 1767, their rights in the Mansion house of Joshua Kimball, late of Marblehead, Wigg Maker, to Benjamin Hawkes, their brother-in-law. John was mustered into Capt. John Elden's Co. of Buxton, Me., at Biddeford, April 24, 1775. Dec. 14, 1775, he marched from Biddeford, in Capt. Elden's Co., in consequence of armed vessels appearing to be coming into Winter Harbor.

CHILDREN.

- 483 i. Joshua⁶, bap. Dec. 26, 1763.
- 484 ii. Richard⁶, b. —; m. April 4, 1796, Molly Boynton.
- iii. John⁶, b. —; m. June 13, 1796, Susanna Patterson, b. 1775.
- iv. Job⁶, b. —; never married.
- v. Sally⁶, b. —; m. (Pub.) Nov. 29, 1800, Benjamin Grant of Saco, Me.

204 Joshua Kimball⁵ (Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass.; married April 20, 1761, Martha Elden, daughter of John Elden. He resided in Marblehead, Mass., and Buxton, Me. In a deed made May 7, 1765, in which he conveys his rights to his father's Mansion House in Marblehead, he is called Joshua Kimball of Marblehead, Tanner. He was of Narragansett No. 1, Me., Feb. 25, 1767. He was mustered into service in Capt. J. Elden's Co., Jordan's

Regiment, April 24, 1775. He was at Biddeford on the same service as his brother, December, 1775.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BUXTON, ME.

- 485 i. Daniel⁶, b. March 27, 1768; d. June 22, 1807.
 ii. Martha⁶, b. Feb. 7, 1770; d. 1860; m. May 30, 1787, Ephraim Bryant.
 iii. Deborah⁶, b. Nov. 12, 1771; d. 1863; m. Oct. 11, 1792, Joseph Smith of Hollis, N. H.
 iv. Joshua⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1773; d. 1859; m. July 7, 1793, Sarah Leavitt.
 v. Ruth⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1775; d. Sept. 13, 1846; m. Sept. 4, 1796, Samuel Came.
 vi. Lydia⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1777; d. Dec., 1859; single.
 vii. Mary⁶, b. Sept. 22, 1779; d. 1856; m. Aug. 12, 1812, Ebenezer Day of Limerick, Me.
 viii. Naomi⁶, b. Jan. 17, 1781; d. 1854; m. July 5, 1807, Joel Marshall.
 ix. Hannah⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1787; d. 1851; m. Sept. 5, 1813, Joseph Gilpatrick.
 x. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1788; d. 1867; single.
 486 xi. Amos⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1790; d. Sept. 23, 1863.

205 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., Nov. 14, 1742; died Oct. 1, 1820; married Oct. 16, 1768, Anne, daughter of Daniel Rutenbarger, born 1741, died ——. Resided at Johnston, R. I.

CHILDREN, BORN IN JOHNSTON, R. I.

- 487 i. Joshua⁶, b. ——.
 488 ii. Benjamin⁶, b. July 25, 1775; d. April 20, 1835.
 489 iii. Amey B.⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1800.

206 Joshua Kimball⁵ (Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born ——; died in Johnston, R. I., 1817; married Sarah Mowry, and resided in Johnston.

CHILDREN, BORN IN JOHNSTON, R. I.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1776.
 ii. Uranah⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1779.
 iii. Sarah⁶, b. July 26, 1781; d. July 25, 1795.
 iv. Doreas⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1784.
 490 v. Dean⁶, b. April 13, 1787; d. Aug. 12, 1859.
 vi. Betsey⁶, b. March 3, 1789; m. James Aldrich.
 vii. Mowry⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1792.
 viii. Sylvia⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1795; m. — Smith.
 ix. Smith⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1804.

207 Dean Kimball⁵ (Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnston, R. I., Sept. 26, 1744; died. Jan. 10, 1814; married Thankful Williams, born May 6, 1743, died Sept. 7, 1821. She was a descendant of Rev. Roger Williams.

CHILDREN.

- 491 i. Jarvis⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1770; d. July, 1837.
 492 ii. Abigail⁶.

208 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 7, 1719-20; died Pomfret, Conn., Sept. 6, 1786; married March 27, 1751, Anna Hammond. Resided at Hampton, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel⁶, b. March 22, 1752; d. Aug. 29, 1754.
 ii. Daniel⁶, b. March 10, 1754; d. young.
 493 iii. Daniel⁶, b. March 1, 1755.
 iv. Josiah⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1757; d. Sept. 1, 1778.
 494 v. Asa⁶, b. June 6, 1760; d. May 10, 1816.

209 Richard Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 18, 1722; married Dec. 13, 1748, Abigail Holt. Resided in Pomfret, Conn., where he owned considerable real estate.

CHILDREN.

- 495 i. Libbeus⁶, b. Feb. 14, 1750; resided at Canajoharie, N. Y.
 ii. Abigail⁶, b. Nov. 30, 1754.
 iii. Percy⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1760.
 496 iv. Chester⁶, b. St. Johns, N. B., Sept. 19, 1763; d. Jan. 2, 1824.
 v. Flavel⁶, d. unmarried. He was a private in Capt. Robins's Co. in 1781.
 vi. Betsey⁶.

210 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn.; married April 28, 1754, Ann Mudge. Resided in Windham, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1755.
 ii. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1758.
 iii. Ann⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1758.
 iv. Samuel⁶, b. Feb. 1, 1761.

211 Richard Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 27, 1721; died Oct. 1, 1804; married April 9, 1752, Eunice Chadwick, born 1725, died June 1, 1786; married 2d, April 10, 1788, Mrs. Hannah Carleton, who survived him. He was a farmer and resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, b. Feb. 6, 1753.
- ii. Eunice⁶, bap. Oct. 3, 1756.
- iii. Bettie⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1757.
- iv. Dorothy⁶.
- 497 v. Edward⁶, bap. March 7, 1762; d. Dec. 2, 1834.
- vi. Richard⁶, bap. Feb. 26, 1764; d. 1770.

212 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 2, 1727; died Sept. 15, 1800; married Abigail Stickney, daughter of Samuel Stickney of Bradford, Mass., born Jan. 4, 1731-2, died June 15, 1815. He resided in Bradford, Mass. He bought, at various times, considerable land in Rindge, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1755; m. May, 1805, Andrew Peabody; she had no children.
- 498 ii. William⁶, b. Sept. 29, 1757.
- iii. Jesse⁶, b. May 7, 1760; d. Rindge, N. H., Jan. 30, 1827.
- 499 iv. Asa⁶, b. Nov. 12, 1763; d. Groveland, Mass., Dec., 1840.
- v. Abigail⁶, b. March 8, 1765; m. May 9, 1787, James Brown.
- vi. Dolly⁶, b. June 7, 1767; m. May 9, 1789, Richard Peabody, son of Richard and Jemima (Spofford) Peabody of Boxford, Mass. They resided in Lunenburg, Mass., and Jay and Canton, Me.
- vii. Susanna⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1769; d. Sept. 26, 1853; m. Oct., 1792, Samuel Kimball. Resided at Boxford and Groveland, Mass.
- viii. Betty⁶, b. Dec. 15, 1771; d. March 10, 1851; m. Dea. Jonathan Savory; no children.
- ix. Molly⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1774; m. Jan. 13, 1799, Abel Pemberton.

213 Richard Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 25, 1728; died about 1809, when his estate was distributed among his creditors; married

Nov. 11, 1755, Annie Robinson, daughter of Dean Robinson of Andover, Mass. He went to Fryeburg, Me., and was one of the early settlers of that place, and the town clerk. He died in Conway, N. H. His four older children were born in Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁶, b. June 12, 1756; m. — Steel.
- 500 ii. William⁶, b. Dec. 6, 1757; d. Lovel, Me., 1813.
- iii. Richard⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1760; d. Dec. 15, 1762.
- iv. Jane⁶, b. March 4, 1768; m. — Boswell.
- v. Mary⁶, b. —; d. —; m. June 28, 1781, Paul Langdon of Fryeburg, Me., professor in the Fryeburg Academy.
- vi. Betsey⁶, b. —; m. — Hunt.
- vii. Ruth⁶, b. —; m. 1st, John Wilson; 2d, — Starling.
- viii. Rhoda⁶, b. —; m. — Odel.
- ix. Susan⁶, b. —; m. — Wilson, brother of John Wilson; m. 2d, Dr. Coffin.

214 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass.; bap. Jan. 4, 1736; d. Bradford, 1802; married Jan. 10, 1760, Sarah Day, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Hazeltine) Day, born July 22, 1738, died April 30, 1833. Daniel Kimball was an active man in town affairs about the time of the Revolution. He was continually appointed on committees in relation to filling the town's quota in the army. He was commissioned First Lieutenant in Capt. Nathaniel Gage's Co., Johnson's Regiment (Third Co., Fourth Essex Regt.). He was serving in the company March 26, 1776. After the war he became captain of the Fourth Co., Third Regt., Essex County Division, of the militia of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. He was overseer of the poor in 1783 and 1784. Was appointed timber measurer in 1786. He had held this office frequently before the war. In 1787 he served as constable.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1761; d. Jan. 7, 1831; m. William Kimball. After his death she married, Dec. 15, 1796, James Kimball.
- ii. Mehitable⁶, bap. Sept. 5, 1762; m. March, 1789, Capt. William Gage; no children.

- iii. Sarah⁶, bap. Oct. 14, 1764. Drowned in the pond.
- iv. Betsey⁶, b. Jan. 17, 1767; m. March, 1787, Ebenezer Webster.
- v. Phebe⁶, b. July 9, 1769; m. Jan. 14, 1787, John Kimball.
- vi. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1771; m. March 12, 1792, William Barker of Andover, Mass.
- 501 vii. Daniel Kimball⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1773; d. Nov. 3, 1824.
- viii. Abial⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1775; m. Oct. 26, 1791, Timothy Barker.
- 502 ix. Moses⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1777; m. Dec. 21, 1803, Sarah Currier.
- x. Nancy⁶, b. July 17, 1780; m. Oct. 29, 1799, Edmund Johnson.

215 Peter Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Richard⁴, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 16, 1739; died 1811; married 1st, Elizabeth Thurston; 2d, Priscilla ——. Resided in Haverhill and afterwards in Boscawen. The following notice of him is from the history of Boscawen, N. H.: "Capt. Peter Kimball moved from Bradford, Mass., about 1765, and settled on Queen street, Boscawen. He was a man of strong character. He contributed to the security of our independence, not merely by his assiduous services at home, but endured the privations of four campaigns in defence of his country. In one of them he volunteered as a private soldier, but in the other three he bore a captain's commission, and at Bennington received a wound while at the head of his company. Capt. Kimball was a valuable citizen, much esteemed neighbor, and a consistent man." Capt. Peter Kimball's diary is given on page 253 of the History of Boscawen, also on page 261. In this he says: "frydy 15, we marcht to Bennington. Saterday 16, we formed the Brigade and had a battle with the enemy in which I Received a slite wound." In 1773 he was on the committee of safety for Boscawen. He was a captain in Col. Stickney's Regiment in 1776-'77-'78. Was selectman of Boscawen in 1781.

CHILDREN, EXCEPT THE FIRST, BORN AT BOSCAWEN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 2, 1763; m. David Flanders.
- 503 ii. Molly⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1765; d. Jan. 21, 1847.
- 504 iii. Joseph⁶, b. Nov. 25, 1767; d. Sept. 13, 1847.
- iv. Judith⁶, b. Nov. 23, 1769; d. Oct. 7, 1850.

v. Betty⁶, b. Sept. 24, 1772; m. Samuel Choate; resided at Boscawen. Child: Isaac Choate⁷.

505 vi. Abial⁶, b. May 26, 1774; d. July, 1859.

506 vii. Francis⁶, b. Aug. 9, 1776.

viii. Sally⁶, b. Dec. 31, 1778; m. Solomon Martin.

ix. Priscilla⁶, b. Aug. 7, 1781; m. Jonathan Chandler.

507 x. Benjamin Thurston⁶, b. May 4, 1784; d. July 2, 1852.

216 Francis Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 8, 1742; died Dec. 6, 1822; married Feb. 18, 1768, Betty Head, born 1748, died Sept. 13, 1820. He was a blacksmith and a farmer, and brought up his sons to his trade.

CHILDREN.

508 i. Peter⁶, b. Aug. 9, 1768.

ii. Joseph⁶, bap. Aug. 8, 1769; d. in infancy.

509 iii. Sarah⁶, b. May 1, 1771.

iv. Francis⁶, b. Aug. 14, 1773; d. in infancy.

v. Eunice⁶, b. July 2, 1775; m. Sept. 23, 1794, Moses Greenough, son of James Greenough.

510 vi. Francis⁶, b. May 10, 1777; d. Dec. 1, 1843.

vii. Betty⁶, b. June 16, 1783; m. John Elliot Palmer.

viii. Mary⁶, b. 1785; d. Aug. 11, 1802.

{ ix. Hitty⁶, b. April 17, 1787; m. July 3, 1805, William Pemberton.

511 { x. Jonathan⁶, b. April 17, 1787; d. April 5, 1856.

217 Amos Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 13, 1717; died Lunenburg, Mass., Oct. 6, 1774; married May 29, 1744, Dorothy Hazeltine, born Jan. 29, 1718-9. He removed from Bradford, about 1745, to Lunenburg, Mass. Was a deacon in the church, selectman five years, and after 1764 a prominent citizen of Fitchburg, Mass. He had lands in Winchendon, Mass., and Cavendish, N. H. His wife survived him.

CHILDREN.

i. Bettie⁶, b. April 20, 1745; m. Charles Whitney.

ii. Phineas⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1747. Went to Charlestown, N. H., where he bought land, in 1778, of John Wilson.

iii. Dolly⁶, b. Oct. 25, 1749; m. Matthew Brooks.

512 iv. Amos⁶, b. Sept. 25, 1752. Went to Rutland, Vt.

v. Thomas⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1754. Resided in Winchendon, Mass.

vi. Ebenezer⁶, b. June 14, 1760.

218 Thomas Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 17, 1719; died Bradford, Mass., Sept. 26, 1780; married Oct. 22, 1741, Ruth Head, who survived him and administered on his estate, Nov. 6, 1780. He was deacon of the church and very active in town affairs; for many years he was moderator of the town meeting. He was also selectman for many years. In 1775 he was town treasurer, and at the time of his death he held this office, as is shown by the record on the town books as follows: "12, day of Oct. 1780. The town made choice of Francis Kimball to serve as town treasurer in place of Deacon Thomas Kimball deceased." In 1779 Deacon Thomas Kimball was chosen a delegate to attend the convention to be held at Ipswich 19 Aug., 1779, in order to regulate the prices of innholders, teamsters, manufacturers, and others. They had no children.

219 George Kimball⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 29, 1723-4; died Lunenburg, Mass., Oct. 13, 1790; married Oct. 21, 1748, Sarah Mulliken, born —, died Jan. 27, 1801. He removed to Lunenburg previous to 1748. He was a most active, prominent, and influential citizen of his adopted town. Before the commencement of the Revolution he was one of a committee to draw up resolutions to instruct their representatives in regard to the incroachments of the Crown. In 1774 he was one of a committee on tea, when the town resolved to purchase all the tea in town and store it, and not allow an ounce to be used, but to consider any one who used tea as an enemy and a traitor. He was a captain in the Revolution, and a second lieutenant. He was on the school committee for three years, on the board of selectmen for eight years, was town treasurer for seven years, town clerk for six years, representative to the Continental Congress, 1774 and 1779, representative to the General Court, 1777-'78, and was a Justice of the Peace. Captain George Kimball served from Lunenburg, commencing April 20, 1775, for twelve days.

CHILDREN.

- 513 i. Thomas⁶, b. March 7, 1749-50; resided at Lunenburg.
- 514 ii. Benjamin⁶, b. April 2, 1752; resided at Harvard, Mass.

- iii. George⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1754; d. Oct. 16, 1765.
- 515 iv. George⁶, b. Aug. 12, 1756.
- v. Sarah⁶, b. May 3, 1763; m. June 12, 1788, Benjamin Stevens.

219 a. John Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 27, 1726. Lived in Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁶, bap. July 24, 1751.
- ii. Mehitabel⁶, bap. March 25, 1753.
- iii. Ann⁶, bap. June 8, 1755.

220 Abel Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 10, 1731; died June 4, 1790; married Oct. 4, 1753, at Boxford, Mass., Sarah Pearl, born 1735, died March 29, 1760; married 2d, Jan. 5, 1762, Mary Haggett. June 12, 1780, Lieut. Abel Kimball was appointed on a committee to raise men for the army by the town of Bradford. April 19, 1775, Abel Kimball of Bradford served five days. Nov. 30, 1775, Lieut. Abel Kimball marched to Gloucester to guard a brig there laden with stores taken on its way to Boston. Feb., 1776, Lieut. Abel Kimball was in Jonathan Foster's Co., Huntingdon's Regiment, raised to reinforce the Continental army. On Dec. 22, 1776, he was in service in the same company at Roxbury. After the war he was always called Lieut. Abel. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1755; m. — Hibbard.
- ii. Phineas⁶, b. Oct. 14, 1757; d. young.
- iii. Simeon⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1759. He lived in Avon, Somerset county, Me., on Sept. 30, 1832. In Nov., 1775, he was in Capt. Jonathan Foster's Co. of Boxford, Mass., for four months. He served at Roxbury in guarding Boston Neck, and was discharged in 1776. May 15, 1777, he enlisted for three months in Capt. Joseph Eaton's Co., Col. Samuel Johnson's Regiment, and was present at the capture of Burgoyne. Being sick at Albany, N. Y., he was discharged Nov. 30, 1777. In Sept., 1778, he enlisted for three months in Col. Newell's Regiment, and served at Cloverick, at Albany, then at a place four miles above Albany, and was discharged the last of Nov., 1778. His

home was in Bradford, Mass., during his time of service.

In 1781 he removed to Maine, and in 1830 went to Avon.

iv. Phineas⁶, b. July 22, 1763; d. April 4, 1848; m. Betsey Kimball, b. April 9, 1762, d. April 29, 1843.

v. Molly⁶, b. Aug. 2, 1765; d. 1839; m. Feb., 1795, Asa Gage, b. —, d. 1806.

516 vi. Abel⁶, b. June 14, 1768; d. Sept. 9, 1846.

517 vii. Thomas⁶, b. Nov. 11, 1771.

518 viii. Henry⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1773.

ix. Manuel⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1775; d. Nov. 13, 1858. He was deaf and dumb.

519 x. John⁶, b. Oct. 4, 1778; d. Sept. 17, 1768.

xi. Timothy⁶, b. July 19, 1781. Non comp.

221 Ebenezer Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 24, 1724; married Tamar Hunt. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Martha⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1746.

ii. Tamar⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1749.

iii. Lydia⁶, b. Oct. 6, 1753.

iv. Timothy⁶, b. July 30, 1755.

222 Ephraim Kimball⁵ (Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 16, 1722; died Feb. 14, 1782; married July 18, 1746, Mary Wetherbee, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth Wetherbee of Lunenburg, Mass., born Jan. 6, 1730, died 1816. He resided in Bradford and Lunenburg, Mass., in what is now the city of Fitchburg, Mass. He had the rank of ensign in the militia.

CHILDREN.

i. Mary⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1747-8; m. Sept. 30, 1766, John Dunsmore, and had ten children. She m. 2d, — Lovel of Charlestown, N. H.

ii. Anne⁶, b. Dec. 24, 1749; m. Oct. 20, 1767, Jonathan Dix of New Ipswich, N. H., b. April 3, 1742.

520 iii. Ephraim⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1752; resided at Fitchburg, Mass.

iv. Rachel⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1754; m. Dec. 3, 1772, Benjamin Frost.

v. Levi⁶, b. Oct. 23, 1756; m. Oct. 23, 1776, Jemima Walker.

Levi was a drummer for thirteen days in Capt. Ebenezer Wood's Co. of Fitchburg, from April 19, 1775.

vi. Hannah⁶, b. Dec., 1758; d. March 6, 1786; m. 1781, Joseph Farrer. Resided at Pepperell, Mass.

- vii. Elizabeth⁶, b. March 31, 1761; d. young.
- viii. Abigail⁶, b. April 23, 1763; m. Oct. 28, 1782, John Polly.
- ix. Eliphalet⁶, b. July 22, 1765.
- x. Elizabeth⁶, b. July 17, 1767.
- xi. Sarah⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1770.

223 William Kimball⁵ (Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 29, 1740; married March 13, 1760, Fannie Farwell, and resided in Charlestown, N. H. William, Eliphalet, and Hansel Kimball enlisted in Capt. Burbeck's Co., Col. Crane's Regt., and were credited to the town of Charlestown, N. H. (History of Charlestown, N. H.) William was a corporal from Feb. 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; was afterwards a sergeant. On Jan. 1, 1777, he was called 40 years old, 5 feet 8 inches high, and of a dark complexion, and was enlisted for the war.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, b. Lunenburg, Mass., Jan. 6, 1761.
- ii. Eliphalet⁶, b. Ashburnham, Mass., Dec. 9, 1762. Served as fifer in the same company as Ansel, the same time.
- iii. Ansel⁶, b. Sept. 6, 1765. Ansel served from Aug. 25, 1779, to Jan. 25, 1787, and perhaps longer, in Capt. Burbeck's, afterwards Capt. Cushing's Co., as drummer. He was called fifteen when he enlisted. He was stationed during the whole of this time at the Castle in Boston harbor. He married at Boston, Oct. 2, 1791, Patty Redmond. His name seems to have caused the officers much trouble, as it is found spelled Ansel and Hansel. He seems to have preferred the latter spelling himself. Many autograph signatures to pay-rolls are on file at the State House in Boston.
- iv. William⁶, b. Springfield, Vt., Jan. 17, 1767.
- v. Edmund⁶, b. Springfield, Vt., Sept. 7, 1771.

224 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 3, 1743-4; married Mary Woodman. Resided at Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- 521 i. Amos⁶, b. March 13, 1767; d. June 11, 1736.
- 522 ii. Eliphalet⁶, b. Oct. 17, 1769. Went to Orford, N. H.
- iii. Nathaniel⁶, b. April 19, 1772.
- iv. Jonathan⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1774.
- v. Sarah⁶, b. July 19, 1777.
- vi. Molly⁶, b. July 4, 1780.

225 Mehitable Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 11, 1721; died Feb. 21, 1808; married Dec. 25, 1740, Dea. Jonathan Hall, son of Joseph and Sarah (Kimball) Hall, and grandson of Dea. Richard Hall and Martha, his wife. Dea. Richard Hall was in Bradford as early as 1673, and assisted in organizing the first church in that place. Jonathan Hall was born Aug. 15, 1716. He was among the early settlers of Chester, N. H., and died there July 2, 1809. He was a deacon of the church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betty Hall⁶, b. March 28, 1742; m. Dea. Joseph Dearborn, and settled in Rumney, N. H.
- 523 ii. Susan Hall⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1743; d. Oct. 2, 1821.
- iii. Jonathan Hall⁶, b. Dec. 8, 1745; m. Hannah Butterfield, and settled in Rumney, N. H.
- iv. Josiah Hall⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1747; m. Ruth French, daughter of Major Jabez French. Settled at the Long Meadows in Chester, where his grandson, John M. Hall⁴, lately lived. He d. Sept. 10, 1820.
- 524 v. Mehitable Hall⁶, b. June 15, 1749; d. July 5, 1832.
- vi. Joseph Hall⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1752; d. Dec. 18, 1832; m. Ruth Harriman. Lived on a part of the town farm, lately occupied by J. W. Chase, in Chester, N. H.
- vii. Benjamin Hall⁶, b. Sept. 4, 1756; d. May 23, 1806; m. Nabbe Emerson, daughter of Samuel Emerson, and lived with his father in Chester.
- viii. Priscilla Hall⁶, b. April 4, 1760; m. Frances Porter of Salem, Mass.

226 Abigail Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 2, 1725; died 1771; married Feb. 21, 1743, David Livermore of Watertown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. David Livermore⁶, d. single.
- ii. Abigail Livermore⁶. She m. a Scotchman who lived in Halifax, N. H., and left a daughter, who married Joseph Day of Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Hannah Livermore⁶, m. — Parker of Bradford, Mass., and left a daughter.
- iv. Lydia Livermore⁶, m. Nathaniel Kimball of Hopkinton, N. H. Had six children.

- v. Priscilla Livermore⁶, m. Joseph Day of Bradford, Mass.
No children.
- vi. Daniel Livermore⁶, was brought up at the house of his uncle, Dea. John Kimball, at Concord, N. H. He was a major in the Revolution. He married Sarah Walker, granddaughter of the first minister of Concord, and died in Concord in 1796.

227 Obadiah Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 28, 1728; died Oct. 22, 1804; married Nov. 6, 1750, Abigail Carlton, born —, died Dec. 8, 1804. He died without children. His will, proven Nov. 7, 1804, is interesting, as it gives the names of a number of his relatives, as follows: Wife Abigail, brother John, nephews Benjamin, Joab, and Richard Hazen, sons of his brother, Richard Kimball, deceased. Neice Priscilla wife of John Day, Lydia wife of Nathaniel Kimball. Jesse son of James Kimball. Nephew James Exr. He brought up his nephew James, who was afterwards Col. James Kimball of Bradford.

228 Sarah Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 15, 1731; married Nov. 14, 1748, Deacon Thomas Webster of Bradford, Mass. He was a descendant of John and Mary (Shatswell) Webster of Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phineas Webster⁶, m. — Webster. They left four sons.
- ii. Sarah Webster⁶, m. Rev. Mr. Herrick, and lived in Maine.
- iii. Mary Webster⁶, m. Peter Gage of Bradford. One of her daughters married Rev. Daniel Kimball, another married Rev. Mr. Gould.
- iv. Elizabeth Webster⁶, m. Nathaniel Thurston. She died and he married six other wives. The last one survived him.
- v. Thomas Webster⁶, was twice married. Resided at Portland, Me.
- vi. Samuel Webster⁶, m. Polly Payson. He lived with his father in Bradford, Mass.

(For this family see "Descendants of John Webster," by S. P. Sharples.)

229 Richard Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 13, 1732; died 1780. He died very suddenly. Having conversed with his family in the evening, he read the last two chapters of Ephesians, then prayed, and retired to his bed and died immediately. He married, July 22, 1755, Sarah Harriman of Plaistow, N. H., born 1731, died Nov. 16, 1797. She was a descendant of Bernard Harriman, from Rowley, county of York, England, who came to Rowley, Mass., in 1640. She was the daughter of Abner Harriman. Richard was a farmer and lived on Jew street, in Haverhill, Mass. Mrs. Sarah Kimball married for her second husband an Eaton, and settled in Peacham, Vt.

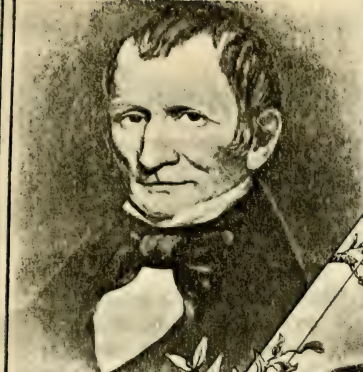
CHILDREN, BORN IN THE WEST PARISH, HAVERHILL, MASS.

- 525 i. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1756; d. Sept. 21, 1833.
- 526 ii. James⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1758; d. Bradford, Mass., June 15, 1829.
- iii. Jesse⁶, b. Dec. 31, 1759; d. young.
- 527 iv. Joab⁶, b. April 15, 1762; d. Peacham, Vt., Nov. 19, 1843.
- v. Betty⁶, bap. Sept. 2, 1764. She was remarkably beautiful. She died while still a young woman, unmarried.
- 528 vi. Priscilla Hazen⁶, b. July 4, 1768; d. Dec. 5, 1854.
- vii. Abigail⁶, b. 1771; m. James McFarland of Haverhill, Mass., and died soon after the birth of her child, James McFarland⁷, who became a merchant and did business with his father in Wheeling, West Va.
- 529 viii. Richard Hazen⁶, b. 1773; d. Aug. 30, 1827.

230 Priscilla Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 29, 1734; died suddenly, Feb. 28, 1778; married Jan. 22, 1755, Ebenezer Griffin of Bradford. He was helpless for twenty years with paralysis, and this affliction called forth the dominant energies of his wife, and a new character was developed in the timid and delicate woman. She was very devoted to her husband, and was the manager of the farm. "She was a woman of good understanding and of a beautiful countenance."

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah Griffin⁶, m. Mr. Childs of Parkersfield.
- ii. Benjamin Griffin⁶.
- iii. Ebenezer Griffin⁶. Resided in Portland, Me.
- iv. Betsey Griffin⁶.



6TH GENERATION

JUDGE
JOHN KIMBALL
SON OF
DEACON JOHN KIMBALL



7TH GENERATION

FREDERICK W. KIMBALL
SON OF JUDGE
JOHN KIMBALL

5TH GENERATION
DEACON JOHN KIMBALL
SON OF BENJAMIN KIMBALL



8TH GENERATION
CAPTAIN FREDERICK M. KIMBALL
SON OF FREDERICK W. KIMBALL



9TH GENERATION

CARL WILLIS KIMBALL
SON OF FREDERICK M. KIMBALL



- v. Priscilla Griffin⁶, m. Capt. Ebenezer Davis of Portland, Me., and died at same time as her infant.
- vi. Mehitable Griffin⁶, b. —; became the second wife of Capt. Ebenezer Davis. Their only child, Charles Davis⁷, m. Miss Gilman.
- vii. Sarah Griffin⁶, m. Dr. Marshall of Nelson, N. H.

231 John Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 5, 1738–9; died Concord, N. H., Dec. 31, 1817; married Nov. 23, 1765, Anna Ayer, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Hazen) Ayer, born Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 3, 1740, died March, 1819. He lived on the homestead in Bradford, Mass., until his marriage. He then went with his young wife to found a home in Concord, N. H., as great an undertaking in those days as a trip to Kansas now. He lived in Concord on the place now occupied by Samuel S. Kimball. He was a man of strong religious convictions, and he united with the church in Bradford at the age of eighteen, and during his long life honored his Christian profession. During thirty years he was absent but once from public worship. He was very hospitable, and clergymen were always his welcome guests. Among them were his most valued friends. For twenty-nine years he was an officer of the church. He was noted for the fidelity and promptness with which he performed his public and private duties. The Sabbath was a day of sacred rest to him. Mrs. Kimball was a true and loving companion during their fifty years of wedded life. In 1769 she united with the church in Concord, and remembered the church by a bequest in her will.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CONCORD, N. H.

- i. Hazen⁶, b. Sept. 8, 1767; never married; d. in Savannah, Ga., July 16, 1819. He was a merchant in Savannah.
- 530 ii. John⁶, b. Oct. 3, 1769; d. Brandon, Vt., May 9, 1844.
- 531 iii. Benjamin⁶, b. June 4, 1771; d. Dec. 4, 1818.
- iv. Anna⁶, b. June, 1773; d. Aug. 18, 1850; m. Feb. 17, 1793, Robert Parker of Litchfield, N. H., b. Feb. 17, 1793, d. Jan. 14, 1800. She m. 2d, Dea. John True of Hampstead, N. H., d. Dec. 3, 1824, aged 63. No children.
- 532 v. Elizabeth⁶, b. April 17, 1775; d. Feb. 4, 1848; m. Sept., 1802, Dr. Samuel Morrill of Concord, N. H.

- 533 vi. Hannah⁶, b. June 24, 1777; d. Nov. 16, 1846; m. March 2, 1802, Rev. Sylvester Dana of Orford, N. H.
- vii. Sarah⁶, b. Sept. 22, 1779; d. Concord, N. H., July 2, 1809. She was a most estimable and lovely woman, and to her thoughtful care and regard for her kindred we are indebted for many of the facts relating to them. She was never married.
- 534 viii. Samuel Ayer⁶, b. March 3, 1782; d. Oct. 16, 1858.

232 Eliphalet Kimball⁵ (Job⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 10, 1730-1; married May 10, 1759, Elizabeth Woodward. When a child he went with his father to Plainfield, Conn., and was residing there in 1764, when he sold land to Eben Williams.

CHILDREN.

- i. Tamerson⁶, b. March 8, 1760.
- ii. John Lovel⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1762; m. March 19, 1788, Tamesin Freeman. He lived most of his life in Cornish, N. H. He seems to have dropped the name John very early, and is always mentioned as Lovel Kimball. A number of transactions in land are found on the books, in which his name is mentioned. Lovel Kimball paid Oliver Torrey, Oct. 4, 1797, \$5, for the privilege of carrying water in a subterranean pipe from the dwelling house of Torrey to the barn of Kimball forever. We have not been able to find record of any children.
- 535 iii. Eliphalet⁶. Lived at Cornish Flat, N. H.

233 Jacob Kimball⁵ (Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 12, 1741; died Sept. 4, 1797; married March 25, 1766, Sarah Carleton, born 1739, died July 1, 1808. He bought wood land of Peter Coburn of Dracut, June 22, 1794.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jacob⁶, b. Jan. 27, 1774; d. June 10, 1802; m. May 29, 1799, Rachel Withan. He d. before July 6, 1802, when administration was granted on his estate to his widow Rachel.
- 536 ii. Moses⁶, b. Aug. 7, 1776.

234 Stephen Kimball⁶ (Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 30, 1746; died at Hanover, N. H., March 4, 1807; married Betty Wilson of Exeter, who died Dec. 5, 1815. He resided in Bradford, Mass., and Concord and Hanover, N. H., where he located in 1786. He was a farmer and a prominent citizen. He was a member of the Congregational church at Dartmouth College, and served as a deacon. He assisted at the organization of the church in 1805.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CONCORD, N. H.

- i. Betsey⁶, b. Oct. 20, 1774; d. Aug., 1824. She never married.
- 537 ii. Stephen⁶, b. March 9, 1776; d. Sept. 4, 1808.
- iii. Increase⁶, b. Oct. 26, 1777; d. Sept. 15, 1856. He resided in Hanover, N. H.; was a tinsmith. He got out a patent for cutting nails about 1804; was offered a large sum for it, which he declined. Improvements by others soon made his patent valueless. This disappointment and religious controversies unsettled his mind, and he spent the remainder of his life about Hanover in comparative poverty. He was very religious and lived without restraint. Under a vow, he did not shave, and his beard was large and white. He had a son who was killed at Hanover, July 4, 1851, by the premature discharge of a cannon.
- iv. Moses⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1779.
- v. Mehitable⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1782; m. 1811, Rev. Edward Lutyche Parker, b. Litchfield, N. H., July 28, 1785, and d. in Derry, N. H., July 14, 1850, where he had been a faithful minister of the gospel. He was the author of the History of Londonderry, N. H. He left two sons and two daughters. The late Frank Parker⁷ of East Derry, and Edward Parker⁷, were his sons.
- vi. John Wilson⁶, b. Oct. 25, 1783; d. Oct. 3, 1784.
- vii. John Wilson⁶, b. Jan. 18, 1787; d. Beaver Dam, Wisconsin, May 7, 1868; m. June 14, 1843, Abigail Dole, daughter of Henry Dole of Limerick, Me. He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1807. He studied divinity with Rev. Dr. Asa Burton of Thetford, Vt., and at Andover Theological Seminary, Mass., from Nov. 13, 1809, to Jan. 2, 1813. Taught at Rahway, N. J., and Flushing, L. I. Graduated at Hanover Medical College in 1816. Practised at Bath, N. H., 1817-1819, at Campton, 1820 to 1845, and then removed to Beaver Dam, Dodge county, Wis.,

and practised until 1854. He resided in Beaver Dam until his death.

- viii. William⁶, b. Jan. 4, 1789; d. before Sept. 26, 1822, when Dr. John W. Kimball of Campton was appointed administrator of his estate, being "next of kin."

235 Moses Kimball⁵ (Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 13, 1753; died Sept. 5, 1798; married July 30, 1777, Eunice Moody. He resided at Newburyport. Moses Kimball of Newburyport, aged 22, was in Capt. Lunt's Co., Little's Regiment, May 2, 1775, to Aug. 1, 1775. He was in Capt. Newell's Co. April 19, 1775.

CHILDREN.

- 538 i. Moses⁶, b. April 23, 1778; resided at Newburyport, Mass.
 ii. William⁶, b. Feb. 6, 1780.
 539 iii. Stephen⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1781; d. Aug. 9, 1843.
 iv. Mary⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1783; m. — Piper.

236 Richard Kimball⁵ (Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 21, 1746; died March 8, 1715; married Lois Patten, daughter of Seth and Dorcas Patten, born 1747, died July 22, 1825. Resided in Salem, N. H. Lieut. Richard Kimball was constable and tax-collector in 1795, and received six pence in the pound for collecting. Col. Richard Kimball kept tavern from 1797 to 1800. On his tombstone in the old graveyard at Salem, N. H., are these lines.

Friends nor Physicians could not save,
 My mortal body from the grave:
 Nor can the grave confine me here,
 When Christ commands me to appear.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- i. Mehitabel⁶, b. June 30, 1766; d. May, 1855; m. May 14, 1788, David Wheeler, son of Stephen Wheeler. (See Mss. History of the David Wheeler Family, by S. P. Sharples).
 ii. Esther⁶, b. June 16, 1768; d. Oct. 5, 1778.
 540 iii. Hannah⁶, b. July 9, 1770; d. Sept. 14, 1778.
 iv. Richard⁶, b. June 23, 1774; d. April 24, 1853.
 v. Jemima⁶, b. May 23, 1776; m. David Allen of Salem, N. H.
 vi. Lois⁶, b. June 14, 1778; m. Oct. 3, 1797, John Saunders of Salem, N. H.; m. 2d, Major Sylvester Osborn of Danvers.

- vii. Elizabeth Wheeler⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1783; m. Nov. 1, 1802,
Ebenezer Emerson of Methuen, Mass.
541 viii. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug. 15, 1786; d. Aug. 24, 1858.
542 ix. Jonathan⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1789; d. Feb. 18, 1849.

237 Nathan Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹)
born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 16, 1723; died Jan., 1794;
married Dec. 13, 1750, Susanna George. Resided in Brad-
ford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1751; m. March 2, 1775, Luke Hovey
of Boxford, Mass.
ii. Abigail⁶, b. Feb. 20, 1756; m. (Pub.) June 20, 1791, Rich-
ard Pettingill of Methuen, Mass.
iii. Susanna⁶, b. Aug. 17, 1753. Administration of her estate
was granted her brother, Elijah, May 6, 1814.
543 iv. William⁶, b. May 10, 1758. Resided at Newburyport,
Mass.
544 v. Benjamin⁶, b. July 11, 1761.
545 vi. Amos⁶, b. Feb. 20, 1764.
546 vii. Nathan⁶, b. April 10, 1767.
547 viii. Elijah⁶, b. April 20, 1772. Resided at Bradford, Mass.

238 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹)
born in Bradford, Mass., June 16, 1725; died Nov. 13, 1776;
married Feb. 13, 1744, Elizabeth Green; married 2d (Pub.)
Oct. 13, 1750, Phebe —; married 3d, Sept. 20, 1773, Abi-
gail Baldwin. Resided at Bradford, Mass., and Pelham, N.
H. His wife, Abigail (Baldwin) Kimball, survived him and
married 2d (Ints.) Sept 30, 1782, Daniel Muzzey.

CHILDREN.

- i. Triphena⁶, b. April 13, 1745-6; m. Nov. 27, 1766, Josiah
Haggett.
ii. Betsey⁶, b. Nov. 3, 1751; m. (Ints.) Dec. 7, 1772, Amos
Richardson.
iii. Phineas⁶, b. April 22, 1753.
548 iv. Ziba⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1754.
v. Phebe⁶, b. May 5, 1756.
vi. Thomas⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1757; d. Feb. 25, 1766.
vii. Molly⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1759.
549 viii. Benjamin⁶, b. June 30, 1761.
550 ix. Edward⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1763.

- x. Mehitable⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1764.
- xi. Hannah⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1766; m. Aug. 20, 1795, Michael Gage of Methuen, Mass.
- xii. Lydia⁶, b. Feb. 22, 1775; d. Sept. 25, 1778.
- xiii. Jonathan⁶, b. Feb. 22, 1778; d. Sept. 1, 1778.

239 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 26, 1736; died Pembroke, N. H.; married Dec. 21, 1762, Elizabeth Carleton. Resided in Bradford, Mass., and Pembroke, N. H. He went to Pembroke about 1771. Samuel Kimball of Pembroke was in Col. Daniel Moore's Regiment, and was transferred to Col. Joshua Wingate's Regiment, for service in Canada. He was in Capt. William Burrow's Co., July 22, 1776. Children, except the last three, born in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 551 i. Aaron⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1763.
- ii. Phineas⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1765.
- 552 iii. Daniel⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1766.
- iv. Phebe⁶, b. Jan. 26, 1768.
- 553 v. Edward⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1769; d. June 27, 1816.
- vi. Hannah⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1773.
- vii. Sarah⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1774.
- viii. Jonathan⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1776.

240 Reuben Kimball⁵ (David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 3, 1730-1; died June 13, 1814; married Dec. 25, 1754, Miriam Collins, born —, died Feb. 17, 1792. Resided at Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁶, b. Sept. 14, 1755; d. Jan. 14, 1756.
- 554 ii. David⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1757; d. 1826.
- 555 iii. Benjamin⁶, b. April 24, 1759.
- iv. Mary⁶, b. June 29, 1762; m. — Snow.
- v. Anne⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1763; m. Simeon Eastman.
- vi. Miriam⁶, b. July 14, 1765; m. — Andres.
- vii. Mehitable⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1766; m. — Emerson.
- viii. Phineas⁶, b. April 7, 1768; d. Aug. 14, 1768.
- ix. Sarah⁶, b. May 24, 1769; m. — Eastman.
- x. Susanna⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1770; d. Oct. 13, 1770.
- xi. Susanna⁶, b. Oct. 17, 1771; m. Edward Leavett.
- 556 xii. Simeon⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1772. Resided at Concord, N. H.
- xiii. Ruth⁶, b. March 12, 1779; m. Jeremiah Ricker.
- xiv. Elizabeth⁶, b. Oct. 14, 1782; d. young.

241 Asa Kimball⁶ (David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Nov. 25, 1741; died May 18, 1804; married Mary Eastman, born Feb. 16, 1740, died 1805. Resided at Concord, N. H. After his father's death, Mellen was authorized to sell real estate to pay debts.

CHILDREN.

- 557 i. Mellen⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1761.
- ii. Betsey⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1765.
- 558 iii. Asa⁶, b. April 6, 1767; d. Oct. 20, 1815.
- 559 iv. John⁶, b. June 25, 1769.
- 560 v. Reuben⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1771. Resided at Belfast, Me.
- vi. Polly⁶, b. April 15, 1775; m. Simeon Kimball.
- 561 vii. William⁶, b. Aug. 14, 1777.
- viii. Jenny⁶, b. May 19, 1780; m. — Emery.
- 562 ix. Moses⁶, b. Jan. 13, 1782.

242 William Kimball⁵ (David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H.; married April 26, 1764, Sarah Hagggett. He died by accident while getting in hay off the salt marsh. He was the heir of his uncle, Abraham, of Bradford, and received the residue of his estate after paying certain legacies. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Judith⁶, b. Oct. 23, 1765.
- ii. Elizabeth⁶, b. March 19, 1766.
- 563 iii. Abraham⁶, b. March 29, 1768.
- iv. Abigail⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1771.
- v. David⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1773.
- vi. Molly⁶, b. 1775.
- vii. Jennie⁶, b. 1779.
- viii. Isaac⁶, b. 1782.

243 Jeremiah Kimball⁵ (Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 25, 1735; died Bradford, Nov. 6, 1808; married Dec. 6, 1757, Abigail Runnells, born Oct. 12, 1734, died Aug. 8, 1804; married 2d, Sarah Parker Heath. Jeremiah Kimball had a long record in the Revolution. He served on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, seven days, as sergeant in Capt. Gage's Co., Frye's Regiment. He was in camp at Cambridge, May 17, 1775, in the same company. On

July 12, 1775, he receipted for advanced pay. The roll, with his autograph signature, is at the State House in Boston, Mass. On July 5, 1779, he gave the following receipt:

Received of the Selectmen of the town of Bradford sixty pounds, as a bounty for myself and my son Jeremiah for six months service a peice at Rhoadisland and fifteen pounds for our milage, I say received in full by us the subscribers it being seventy five miles

Jeremiah Kimball
Jeremiah Kimball Jr,

Bradford July 5, 1779.

He performed this service as lieutenant in Jeremiah Putnam's Co., Nathaniel Tyler's Regiment. Several receipts for pay are on file. On June 17, 1776, he was at Bunker Hill and made a claim for his losses at that time. He was in Capt. Eaton's Co., Johnson's Regiment, as a sergeant, Aug. 15, 1777, to Nov. 29, 1777. Resided at Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1757.
- 564 ii. Richard⁶, b. June 14, 1760.
- 565 iii. Jeremiah⁶, b. June 26, 1762. Went to Portland, Me.
- iv. Bettee⁶, b. March 1, 1764.
- v. Sarah⁶, b. Aug. 7, 1769.
- 566 vi. Amos⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1774.

244 James Kimball⁵ (Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 8, 1736; died —; married Meribah —. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, b. Jan. 11, 1761.
- ii. John⁶, b. March 4, 1763.
- iii. Rhoda⁶, b. Oct. 5, 1766.
- iv. Dorothy⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1768.
- v. Betty⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1772.
- vi. James⁶, b. July 25, 1774.
- vii. Moses⁶, b. Feb. 19, 1776.
- viii. Stephen⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1777.
- ix. Cornelia⁶, b. Jan. 11, 1780.

245 Reuben Kimball⁵ (Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 17, 1738; died May 2, 1811; married Hannah Annis, 1740; married 2d, Elizabeth ——. Lived in Hopkinton, and in 1762 settled in Warner, N. H. He and his father-in-law, Daniel Annis, were the first settlers of that town. Reuben Kimball built a log house and a primitive barn. He and his wife moved into their humble abode in the wilderness, June 30, 1762. Their child was the first white child born in Warner. On Reuben Kimball's gravestone, which stands near the wall in the southeast part of the cemetery, is this inscription: "In memory of Mr, Reuben Kimball who died May 2, 1811 aged 73, years."

CHILDREN, BORN IN WARNER.

- 567 i. Daniel⁶, b. June, 1763.
- 568 ii. Jeremiah⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1767; d. March 27, 1841.
- 569 iii. Richard⁶, b. March 11, 1770; d. 1838; resided Franklin, N.H.
- iv. Johnson Guill⁶.
- v. Jane⁶, b. —; d. —; m. — Jewell.
- vi. Betsey⁶.
- vii. Persis⁶.

246 David Kimball⁵ (Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 10, 1739; married Abigail Buswell. His will was approved Sept. 4, 1804. Resided in Bradford and Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶.
- 570 ii. David⁶, b. April 12, 1760.
- iii. James⁶, b. Nov. 11, 1761.
- iv. Nicholas⁶, b. Sept. 28, 1763.
- 571 v. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug. 28, 1765.
- vi. Micajah⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1767; d. Boxford, Mass., June 24, 1848; m. Jan., 1797, Hannah Woodman, b. 1770, d. Feb. 21, 1850. No children.
- vii. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1769.
- viii. Jane⁶, b. June 21, 1772.
- ix. Hannah⁶, b. May 10, 1775.
- x. Daniel⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1777.
- xi. Amos⁶.
- xii. Persis⁶, m. Samuel Cross and went to Maine.
- 572 xiii. Iddo⁶, b. July 14, 1782; d. Jan. 1, 1854.

247 Moses Kimball⁵ (Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 6, 1746; married Dec. 1, 1772, at Andover, Jane Gordon, born April 27, 1749, sister to Bethia Gordon, who married William Kimball of Fryeburg, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN ANDOVER, MASS.

- i. Abraham⁶, b. March 8, 1773.
- ii. Moses⁶, b. Feb. 14, 1775.
- 573 iii. William⁶, b. April 10, 1777; d. Dec. 9, 1857.
- iv. Sally⁶, b. March 29, 1779.
- v. Betty⁶, b. Aug., 1781.
- vi. Mary⁶, b. June 19, 1784.
- vii. Hannah⁶, b. Nov. 25, 1786.
- viii. Phebe⁶, b. Oct. 30, 1791.
- ix. Susanna⁶, b. June 8, 1794; m. June 16, 1812, Isaac Chick-
ing.

248 Abel Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., 1735; died Hopkinton, N. H., May 20, 1814; married Dec. 22, 1757, Mary Chandler, born Nov. 4, 1735, died Sept. 7, 1819.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HOPKINTON, N. H.

- 574 i. David⁶, b. Aug. 3, 1760; d. Aug. 9, 1799.
- ii. Molly⁶, b. April 4, 1764; d. Sept. 1, 1846; m. Enoch Long,
b. 1758, d. Jan. 16, 1817.
- 575 iii. Moses⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1766; d. Nov. 14, 1842.
- iv. Susanna⁶, b. Oct. 22, 1771; d. Oct. 29, 1855; m. Dec. 17,
1793, Isaac Long, b. 1765, d. Jan. 10, 1840.
- v. Sarah⁶, b. Nov. 15, 1778; m. May 28, 1799, her cousin,
Jonathan Kimball of Hopkinton.

249 Timothy Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass.; baptized Dec. 19, 1736; married Sarah ——. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. July 6, 1764; m. Nathaniel Thurber of Little-
ton, N. H.
- ii. Daniel⁶, b. Feb. 27, 1767.

250 Abraham Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., April 18, 1742; married Phebe Runnells, born May 8, 1739. He died at Peacham, Vt., May, 1828. He was the first white child born in Hopkinton, N. H., and received a grant of five hundred acres of pine land from the proprietors on that account. He was captured by the Indians, April 13, 1753, but was rescued next day. It is said that he was in the Battle of Bunker Hill. He was wounded in the knee at the Battle of Bennington, and rendered the following account to the proper officers :

Abraham Kimball's account, Bennington, Aug. 28, 1777.	
Hired a horse to come to Hopkinton, 130 Miles	£9. 0.0
To expenses on my way home	1.14.6
To a horse 2 journes from Hopkinton to Andover	5.10.0
To nursing while at Andover	1.16.0
Expenses going to and coming from Andover	4. 5.6
Paid Dr. John Clement	12.6
Dr. Thomas Kitteridge	4.16.0
	<hr/>
	£27.14.6

Loss of time about six months occasioned by said wound.

A true account errors excepted Abraham Kimball.

To the Honorable Council and house of representatives.

These may certify that Abraham Kimball of Hopkinton in the County of Hillsborough was a soldier in Capt. Balies Company, in Col. Stickney's Regt. in the late expedition to Bennington. Being wounded at said Bennington in the Battle there

Attest Thomas Stickney Col.

Nov. 13, 1778.

State of New Hampshire

Nov. 14, 1778.

To John T. Gilman Officer Appointed to register wounded soldiers &c.

Persuant to a vote of Council and Assembly you are to register Abraham Kimball a soldier in Capt. Bailey's Co. Col. Stickney's Rgt who was wounded in the battle of Bennington and allow him half pay (Agreeable to the Resolves of Congress) two years commencing the 18, of Sept. A. D. 1777.

M. Weare Prest.

His bill for Doctor's bill nursing &c. £27.14s.6d. was allowed. Nov. 18, 1779 he received £10.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HOPKINTON, N. H.

- 576 i. John⁶, b. Dec. 7, 1761. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.
 ii. Aaron⁶, b. April 18, 1763.
 iii. Joseph⁶, b. —. Settled in Groton, N. H.
 577 iv. Job Runnels⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1767. Resided Hopkinton, N. H.
 578 v. Isaac⁶, b. March 7, 1774. Went to Peacham, Vt.
 ✓ 579 vi. Abraham⁶, b. —. Went to Mobile, Alabama.
 580 vii. Jacob⁶, b. 1776; d. 1858. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.
 viii. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1778. Went to Ohio. His second wife was Mrs. General Brown. It is said that Benjamin served in the War of 1812, and was with Gen. Brown at Detroit, was the executor of General Brown's will, and married his widow. Lived near Marietta, Ohio. Was a carpenter and became rich, and his sons settled about him.
 581 ix. Smith⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1765. Went to Cincinnati, Ohio.
 x. Abigail⁶, b. May 4, 1768; m. Isaac Bailey of Hopkinton, N. H. Children: 1. Isaac Bailey⁷, store keeper, town clerk of Hopkinton, N. H. 2. Moses Bailey⁷, d. Hopkinton, N. H.; was the father of E. G. and George Bailey⁸, once proprietor of the *Herald*, Boston, Mass.
 xi. Sarah⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1780; m. — Nichols. Resided at Boston, Mass. Children: 1. Silvia Nichols⁷. 2. Job Nichols⁷. 3. Sarah Nichols⁷. 4. Reuben Nichols⁷, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
 xii. Phebe⁶, b. Jan. 20, 1770; m. Peter Fellows of Hopkinton, N. H. Children: 1. David Fellows⁷, m. Clarissa Wheeler.

251 Aaron Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Sept. 12, 1747; married Eunice Lee, who died childless before 1772; married 2d, Abigail, born Aug. 3, 1739, died Feb. 28, 1789; married 3d, Oct. 6, 1789, Judith Lendall, born 1762, died Nov. 26, 1837. He was a large farmer and a respected citizen. He resided in Hopkinton, and died Dec. 2, 1837.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁵, b. April 13, 1773; m. Aug. 1, 1797, Silas Hathorn.
 ii. Nabby⁵, b. June 16, 1774; m. May 9, 1797, William Baily.

- iii. Annie⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1776; m. Jan. 14, 1796, John Wilson of Dunbarton, N. H., for his second wife. She has numerous descendants.
- iv. Abel⁶, b. 1778; d. Jan. 9, 1862, unmarried, at Hopkinton, N. H.
- 582 v. Aaron⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1793; d. Jan. 27, 1865.
- vi. Eunice⁶, b. July 22, 1794; m. — Crosby, and went to Oshkosh, Wisconsin. Had many children, among them, Phineas Crosby⁷, Lendall Crosby⁷, and Warren Crosby⁷.
- 583 vii. Daniel⁶, b. Nov. 25, 1796; d. June 23, 1883.
- 584 viii. Amasa⁶, b. 1799; d. Lowell, Mass., May 18, 1848.
- ix. Stephen⁶, b. Aug. 9, 1802. Resided in Cleveland, Ohio, with a married daughter.
- x. Judith⁶, b. Oct. 23, 1804.

252 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H.; married Feb. 5, 1767, Susanna Jewett; married 2d, May 25, 1789, at Haverhill, Mass., Susanna Clement. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁶, b. Oct. 23, 1767; never married.
- ii. Susanna⁶, b. March 25, 1769; m. — Rowell; m. 2d, — Hill.
- 585 iii. Samuel⁶, b. Jan. 30, 1771. Resided at Groton, N. H.
- iv. Rebecca⁶, b. April 11, 1773; m. Parker Merrill of Groton, N. H. Resided at Hopkinton. They had a daughter who married a Bryant.
- 586 v. Jonathan⁶, b. Feb. 18, 1775.
- 587 vi. Phineas⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1777. Resided at Elgin, Ill.
- vii. Mehitable⁶, b. Feb. 3, 1779; m. — Gould. Resided at Hopkinton. Child: Louisa Gould⁷, resided at Concord, N. H.
- viii. Ruth⁶, b. March 10, 1781; d. July 27, 1850; m. Moses Flanders, who d. July 15, 1840, at Fort Covington, N. Y., where they resided.
- 588 ix. Joseph⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1783; d. Perry, Ohio, July 25, 1835.
- 589 { x. Benjamin⁶, b. Dec. 7, 1785. Resided at Groton, N. H.
- 590 { xi. Moses⁶, b. Dec. 7, 1785. Resided at Hebron, N. H.
- xii. Amos Clement⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1798; never married.

253 Nathaniel Kimball⁵ (Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H.; died 1819; married June 2, 1774,

Lydia Livermore, born —, died Jan. 18, 1829. They resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1775.
- ii. Abigail⁶, b. Sept. 9, 1777; m. Ebenezer Stocker.
- iii. Lydia⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1779; m. — Trussell.
- 591 iv. David L.⁶, b. March 21, 1782. Resided at Hopkinton, N. H.
- 592 v. Nathaniel⁶, b. July 23, 1786; d. Nov. 27, 1869.
- vi. Clarissa⁶, b. June 3, 1790; m. — Eaton.

254 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 14, 1720; died Oct. 17, 1807; married Aug. 22, 1738, Elizabeth Little, daughter of Daniel Little, born Nov. 12, 1719, died Feb. 8, 1753; married 2d, Nov. 29, 1753, Abigail True of Salisbury, Mass., born Nov. 26, 1722, died Jan. 23, 1814. He joined the church Feb. 5, 1738, and was elected deacon Jan. 25, 1739. His wife, Elizabeth, joined the church May 18, 1740. Tradition says he was one of the first to settle in the northern part of Plaistow, now Hainpstead, N. H.; that he went up into the woods and had twenty men to help him build his log cabin, and that two stood guard against the Indians while the rest worked. He afterwards returned to the present town of Plaistow. He was town clerk for twenty-one years, from 1757 to 1778, and was a deacon for fifty-seven years.

CHILDREN.

- 593 i. Benjamin⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1741; d. Aug. 25, 1779.
- 594 ii. Jonathan⁶, b. Sept. 14, 1744. Resided at Haverhill, Mass.
- iii. Daniel⁶, bap. July 19, 1747; d. an infant.
- 595 iv. Nathaniel⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1748.
- 596 v. Daniel⁶, b. July 5, 1751; d. Littleton, Mass., 1813.
- vi. Elizabeth⁶, b. Oct. 6, 1754; m. June 16, 1785, John White of East Plaistow, N. H. Five children.
- 597 vii. True⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1757; d. July 16, 1816.
- viii. Martha⁶, b. Jan. 4, 1758; d. Nov. 30, 1849; single. Lived at William Hastings's, North Haverhill, Mass.
- 598 ix. Joseph⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1759. Resided at Plaistow, N. H.

255 Benjamin Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 14, 1722; died June 29, 1799; married, Salisbury, Mass., Dec. 29, 1742, Mary Eaton, daughter of John and Esther (Johnson) Eaton, born March 27, 1723, died Aug. 29, 1757; married 2d, Feb. 28, 1758, Mary Hoyt, born 1732, died March 10, 1816. He resided in Hampstead, near Wash pond. His gravestone and that of his second wife are in the cemetery in Hampstead. They stand near the gate, and are not far from the street. They bear the following inscriptions: "Deacon Benjamin Kimball died June 22, 1799, aged 77." "Mary wife of Deacon Benjamin Kimball died March 10, 1816 aged 84."

CHILDREN.

- 599 i. Joseph⁶, b. Oct. 22, 1743.
- 600 ii. Mary⁶, b. March 12, 1745; d. Dec. 25, 1799.
- iii. Benjamin⁶, b. Sept. 8, 1747; d. 1747.
- 601 iv. Caleb⁶, b. Sept. 24, 1748; d. Dec. 17, 1825.
- v. Andrew⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1750. Was a soldier in the Revolution. In 1775 he was living in Goffstown, N. H., and enlisted Dec., 1775, or Jan., 1776, in Capt. Amos Morrill's Co., Col. John Stark's Regiment, and with others left Goffstown and went to Winter Hill, remaining until April, then went to New London, Conn. From thence he went to New York and Canada, and was discharged at Morristown, N. J. He enlisted for six weeks after the first year. He took part in the battles of Princeton and Trenton. He was a blacksmith, and was living in Rutland, Ohio, in 1820, and received a pension from the United States.
- vi. Benjamin⁶, b. April 19, 1752.
- vii. Nicholas⁶, b. March 8, 1754; d. Nov. 3, 1759.
- viii. Sarah⁶, b. Dec. 11, 1760; m. Stephen Jaffers (Pub.) Dec. 15, 1784. She had a son, Jabez Jaffers⁷.
- 602 ix. Moses⁶, b. March 3, 1756; d. in Maine, 1789.
- x. Ebenezer⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1759.
- xi. Ruth⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1761; d. July 17, 1819; m. Nov., 1865, Benjamin Brown.
- xii. Lydia⁶, b. March 15, 1768.
- xiii. Isaac⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1764; d. July 17, 1819.
- xiv. Jacob⁶, b. March 20, 1770; d. Sept. 1, 1849; m. Dec. 23, 1808, Ruth Rogers of Amesbury, Mass., daughter of Enoch Rogers, b. 1775, d. Dec. 25, 1848. No children. He left property to the Insane Asylum of N. H.

xv. Jabez⁶, b. Jan. 20, 1772; d. March 19, 1805. He was graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1797, was a tutor in the college, 1800 to 1801. He studied law with Hon. John Prentice of Londonderry, N. H., and was living in the family of Chief Justice Sargeant of Haverhill when he died. He settled in Haverhill in 1803. He was a young man of great promise and was much esteemed by his friends. His funeral sermon was printed, and is still in existence.

xvi. Nanne⁶, b. March 16, 1775.

256 Moses Kimball⁵ (Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 15, 1731; died April 4, 1785; married Dec. 18, 1753, Sarah Webster, born —, died 1812. Resided at Hampstead, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HAMPSTEAD.

- i. Tamar⁶, b. April 19, 1758.
- ii. Nanne⁶, b. July 19, 1760; d. May 6, 1794.
- iii. Abiah⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1762; m. Dec. 17, 1778, Jesse Heath.
- iv. Sarah⁶, b. Feb. 1, 1764; m. Dec. 2, 1784, Joshua Noyes.
- 603 v. John⁶, b. Jan. 4, 1766.

257 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (Jonathan⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Sept. 15, 1723; died Aug. 12, 1746; married July 25, 1745, Mehitable Robinson. He was the only survivor of his father's family, as is shown by the entry in the Rev. John Cushing's Almanac, as follows: "Died Aug. 12, 1746, Jonathan Kimball aged 23, ye last of a whole family ye parents and eight children all gone."

CHILD.

- i. Hepzibeth⁶, b. Jan. 22, 1746; d. Dec. 9, 1824. She m. June 27, 1770, Rev. Hezekiah Smith, who was for many years pastor of the Baptist church in Haverhill, Mass.

258 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 18, 1743; died Boxford, Mass., Sept. 8, 1790; married 1768, Anna Webster, born 1745, died May 6, 1778; married 2d, Sept. 10, 1778, widow Elizabeth Cole. Resided in Boxford.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1770; d. July 16, 1794.
- ii. Daniel⁶.
- iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1779.

259 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 11, 1747; drowned in the Merrimack river while returning from the marsh with a boat load of hay, Aug. 19, 1800; married Jan. 12, 1769, Elizabeth Tenney, born Feb. 5, 1753, died Nov. 9, 1836. They resided in Bradford, Mass. While not serving in the army, he was very active in town affairs at the time of the Revolution. He was town treasurer for a number of years, and frequently selectman. He is called Daniel Kimball, Jr., on the town books to distinguish him from Capt. Daniel Kimball. He was appointed Lieutenant in the Fourth Co. of the Third Regiment, Essex Co. Division, June 17, 1786, and after that date was known as Lieut. Daniel Kimball. He was an intelligent farmer and a diligent and successful business man of the strictest integrity.

CHILDREN.

- 604 i. Betsey⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1770; d. 1817; m. May 31, 1792, Nathaniel Gage of Andover, Mass.
- ii. Nathaniel⁶, b. July 26, 1772; d. Oct. 23, 1778.
- 605 iii. Mary⁶, b. March 3, 1774; m. April 22, 1799, Rev. Jonathan Whittaker of Sharon, Mass.
- 606 iv. Jane⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1776; m. Jan. 16, 1801, Richard Gage of Londonderry, N. H.
- 607 v. Daniel⁶, b. July 3, 1778; d. Jan. 7, 1862.
- 608 vi. Nathaniel⁶, b. April 28, 1780; d. Manchester, N. H.
- 609 vii. David Tenny⁶, b. Nov. 23, 1782; d. Ipswich, Feb. 3, 1860.
- 610 viii. Samuel⁶, b. March 9, 1785; d. Goffstown, N. H.
- ix. Clarissa⁶, b. Sept. 24, 1786; d. Needham, Mass., April 30, 1855; m. Rev. William Ritchie of Needham, Mass.
- x. Sophia⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1788; d. Aug. 9, 1826; m. June, 1824, Edward Kimball.
- xi. Almira⁶, b. Oct. 22, 1793; d. Aug. 15, 1825; m. Leonard Everett of Canton, Mass.

260 Isaac Kimball⁵ (Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 8, 1744; d. Salem, N. H., Aug. 4, 1774; married Oct. 24, 1765, Bettie Hall. Resided in Bradford, Mass., and Salem, N. H. Mrs. Bettie (Hall) Kimball married 2d, John Hovey.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 1. Isaac⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1767; d. March 27, 1781.

176 JONATHAN KIMBALL⁵ OF BRADFORD, MASS.

611 ii. Seth⁶, b. Oct. 31, 1768.

iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1770; m. — Sawyer of New Sharon, Me.

v. Rebekah⁶, b. July 26, 1773; m. June 14, 1789, Noyes Ames of New Sharon, Me. She d. Sept., 1858.

261 Jonathan Kimball⁵ (Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 23, 1747; died April 11, 1811; married Dec. 31, 1765, Mehitable Thurston, born Oct., 1746, died Sept. 10, 1829. He was a farmer. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Mary⁶, b. June 2, 1766; m. June 13, 1791, Daniel Kimball of Bradford.

ii. Nathaniel⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1768; d. Jan. 4, 1769.

iii. Mehitable⁶, b. Jan. 23, 1770; d. Blue Hill, Me., Aug. 8, 1800; m. May 28, 1793, Andrew Witham of Blue Hill, Me.

iv. Jonathan⁶, b. Feb. 23, 1773; d. July 27, 1775.

v. Priscilla⁶, b. July 26, 1775; d. Sept. 21, 1778.

vi. Hannah⁶, b. Feb. 19, 1778; d. Portland, Me., Sept. 1, 1845; m. Parker Greenough.

vii. Priscilla⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1780; m. Dec. 30, 1800, Thomas Morse of Haverhill, N. H. She d. before April 16, 1816.

viii. Lois⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1783; d. Portland, Me., Sept. 19, 1833; single. Will made at Portland, Me., July 24, 1830, proven Nov., 1833. Mentions two nieces, Charlotte Means and Mehitable Norton, nephew, Jonathan Morse, residue of the estate.

612 ix. Jonathan⁶, b. Sept. 14, 1788; d. Sept. 9, 1867.

262 Aquilla Kimball⁵ (Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 28, 1755; died Rindge, N. H., March 4, 1826; married March 15, 1781, Anna Tenney, born Jan. 7, 1759, died April 2, 1837, daughter of William and Ann (Jewett) Tenney of Hollis, N. H. He settled in Rindge previous to 1785, and his farm, still known as the Kimball farm, was upon the state line on the road leading to Winchendon, Mass. He was a soldier of the Revolution. He enlisted first in Capt. Gage's Co., Frye's Regiment, April 19, 1775. Was at Cambridge in the same company, same regiment, Sept. 6, 1775. In J. Smith's Co., J. Whitney's regiment, June 16, 1776, to Aug. 1, 1776. On July 13, 1776, he was in camp at

Hull, Mass. He enlisted April 27, 1777, in Samuel Johnson's Co., Titcomb's Regiment, marched to Providence, R. I., and was discharged June 2, 1777. From Feb. 3, 1778, to April 3, 1778, he was a sergeant in Gage's Co., Gerrish's Regiment, guarding General Burgoyne's troops on Winter Hill, Charlestown, Mass. July 7, 1780, to Aug. 10, 1780, he was in Jonathan Ayre's Co., Wade's Regiment.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁶, b. April 4, 1782; d. young.
- 613 ii. Isaac⁶, b. Nov. 30, 1783; d. June 4, 1829.
- 614 iii. Jonathan⁶, b. Nov. 19, 1785. Resided at Rindge, N. H.
- iv. Martha⁶, b. Oct 29, 1788; m. June 21, 1809, Winslow Howe of Templeton, Mass., b. July 31, 1785, d. Feb. 26, 1842. Children: Clarissa Howe⁷, Sylvia Howe⁷, Martha A. Howe⁷, Avery F. Howe⁷, Levi Howe⁷, Mary E. Howe⁷, David Howe⁷, Kimball Howe⁷, Caroline C. Howe⁷, Edward Howe⁷, Kimball Howe⁷.
- 615 v. Nancy⁶, b. Aug. 4, 1792; d. Aug. 29, 1858.
- vi. William T.⁶, b. Jan. 3, 1794.
- vii. Phebe⁶, b. 1796; d. July 1, 1832; single.
- viii. William Tenney⁶, b. —; d. —; single.
- ix. Aquilla⁶, b. Aug. 31, 1802.

263 Phineas Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 8, 1745; married Dec. 13, 1770, Lucy Pearl, daughter of Richard and Sarah Pearl, born —, died April 21, 1821. He lived in Concord, N. H., at the east end of Turtle pond. She was an amiable, accomplished, and much-respected woman. Her family name has been bestowed upon many of her descendants as a Christian name. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and April 23, 1775, was in Capt. Isaac Baldwin's Co., Col. John Stark's Regiment. He was at Bunker Hill, and was in service through the year, being in Capt. Hale's Co., Oct. 4, 1775, when he receipted for four dollars as full compensation for a coat promised him by the Colony of New Hampshire. He was a lieutenant in the militia after the war. He was an honorable and prominent citizen of his adopted town and acquired a considerable estate.

CHILDREN.

- 616 i. Pearl⁶, b. March 30, 1772; d. March 4, 1819.
- ii. Hepzibah⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1773; d. Sept. 3, 1778.

178 EBENEZER KIMBALL⁵ OF HAMPSTEAD, N. H.

- 617 iii. Molly⁶, b. May 15, 1775; d. Dec. 4, 1859.
- iv. Sarah⁶, b. March 5, 1777; d. 1778.
- 618 v. Obadiah⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1778; d. Rumford, Me., 1851.
- 619 vi. Benjamin⁶, b. March 11, 1781.
- vii. Robert⁶, b. Nov. 15, 1783; d. Nov. 6, 1802.
- 620 viii. Betsey⁶, b. July 12, 1787; d. Jan. 23, 1870.

264 Ebenezer Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 26, 1747; married Lydia Welch. Resided at Bradford, Mass., Enfield and Hampstead, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 621 i. James Shepard⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1785.
- ii. Ebenezer⁶.
- iii. Obadiah⁶.
- iv. Moses⁶.
- v. Jesse⁶.
- vi. Hazen⁶.
- vii. Sally⁶.
- viii. Betsey⁶.
- ix. Lydia⁶.
- x. Polly⁶.
- xi. Joseph⁶.

265 Dudley Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 21, 1761; married Eunice Batchelder, and settled in Hampstead, N. H. He was a blacksmith by trade, and the following extract in regard to him is found on the New Hampshire records:

This is to certify that Dudley Kimball of Hampstead has made and caused to be made in his work shop, one hundred thousand of six penny wrought nails as he has made appear to the subscribers.

Attest Wm. Marshall
John True
Selectmen

Hampstead, Feb. 6, 1792.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁶, b. Oct., 1785.
- ii. Dudley⁶, b. April 27, 1787.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. May 27, 1790.
- iv. Harriet⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1793.

266 Daniel Kimball⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 22, 1763; died Feb. 9, 1813; married June 13, 1791, Mary Kimball, daughter of Jonathan Kimball, born June 2, 1766, died Sept. 27, 1823. They resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rufus⁶, b. Dec. 9, 1792; d. Sept. 6, 1793.
- 622 ii. Rufus⁶, b. Nov. 9, 1796; d. Dec. 10, 1878.
- iii. Mary⁶, b. Sept. 28, 1798; single.
- iv. Royal E.⁶, b. Sept. 26, 1800; d. March 10, 1832; m. Dec. 6, 1824, Nancy Toppan of Newburyport, Mass., b. Feb. 16, 1801, d. July 4, 1859. No children.
- 623 v. Daniel⁶, b. May 13, 1803; d. Clinton, Mass., May 26, 1889.
- vi. Hezekiah Smith, b. June 24, 1805; d. Aug. 29, 1833.
- 624 vii. Warren⁶, b. Nov. 30, 1807; d. Feb. 1, 1848.
- viii. Elbridge Gerry⁶, b. Dec. 24, 1809; d. Feb. 21, 1835; single. Resided in Frankstown, Penn. Administration of his estate granted to his brother, Rufus, June 13, 1837.

267 Joseph Kimball⁵ (Joseph⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., Sept. 25, 1744; died Weare, N. H.; married April 17, 1765, Sarah Kent. Resided at Hampstead and Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 625 i. Philip⁶, b. Sept. 22, 1772.
- ii. Miriam⁶, b. July 28, 1775.
- iii. Joseph⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1783.

268 Oliver Kimball⁵ (Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 7, 1745; died April 20, 1821; married Mary Allen of Salem, N. H., born March 17, 1751, died Feb. 6, 1846. He was a soldier of the Revolution and was at Bunker Hill. Aug. 1, 1775, Salem town meeting adjourned to 22, at which time Oliver Kimball, Jr., was chosen "Ins'n". Oct. 16, 1775, he was in Capt. Woodbury's Co., and he was in the same company in 1776. He was selectman of Salem in 1793. Lived and died in Salem, N. H. On his tombstone at Salem is the inscription:

"Death's sudden stroke dissolved my feeble frame.
Reader prepare, your fate may be the same."

On her tombstone are these lines.

"Thou hast reached a happy shore,
Sorrow thou canst know no more;
Rest thee, rest thou lovely one,
While we linger here alone."

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁶, b. Oct. 26, 1779; m. Aug. 10, 1797, Jonathan Hall of Salem, N. H.
- ii. Molly⁶, b. May 4, 1782; d. March 29, 1787.
- 626 iii. Joseph⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1786; d. 1808.
- iv. Molly⁶, b. April 16, 1789; m. Oct. 1, 1807, Benjamin Coates. Resided at Lynn, Mass. Children: Serena Coates⁷, resided at St. Louis, Mo.; John Coates⁷; Mary Coates⁷.

269 John Kimball⁵ (Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., May 18, 1769; died Dec. 12, 1849; married Aug. 8, 1790, Azubah Austin. He resided in Salem, N. H., and Methuen, Mass. At one time he kept a public house in Salem, as is shown by the following permit:

We the undersigned Selectmen of Salem, do approve of John Kimball keeping a public house for one year. Salem Oct. 14, 1805.

Joshua Merrill	} Selectmen for Salem.
Jesse Webster	
John Clendinin	

CHILDREN, EXCEPT ALVA, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- i. John⁶, b. Sept. 16, 1791; m. Dec. 1, 1814, Hannah Woodbury.
- ii. Abial⁶, b. Jan. 17, 1794.
- 627 iii. Joseph⁶, b. Oct. 25, 1795.
- 628 iv. Alva⁶, b. Cambridge, Mass., July 18, 1797; d. July 23, 1870.
- v. Betsey⁶, b. Dec. 19, 1799.
- 629 vi. Oliver⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1801; d. April 13, 1883.
- vii. —⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1803; m. Jan. 5, 1823, Matthew Pear of Boston.
- viii. Samuel⁶.
- ix. Mary⁶, m. Oct. 9, 1833, Charles Ingalls of Methuen.
- x. Benjamin⁶.

270 Solomon Kimball⁵ (Solomon⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 15, 1751; died Belfast, Me., Feb. 1, 1824; married Sarah Porter, born 1757, died Nov. 30,

1812; married 2d, March 19, 1814, Mrs. Polly Tyler of Belfast, Me. He was a Revolutionary soldier, serving from Bradford, Mass. April 19, 1775, he was in Capt. Gage's Co., Col. Frye's Regt. On May 7, 1775, he was in camp at Cambridge, and he was again in the same company Sept. 6, 1775. He was corporal in Gridley's Co., Gridley's Regt., June 7, 1775, to Aug. 1, 1775. Levi Bradley of Penobscot River sold to Solomon Kimball of Haverhill a one-sixth interest in a saw-mill at Marumpsuck Falls, July 14, 1786, also a quarter interest in a house.

Solomon Kimball of "Little Isle of Holt" in Penobscot bay bought said island of Massachusetts, Nov. 5, 1788, for £73.18s., said island containing 340 acres, on condition that said Kimball shall quiet the settlers who made distinct improvements on the same prior to June, 1784, by granting them 100 acres each, to be laid out so as to include improvements made by them.

Solomon Kimball was administrator to the estate of Seth Webb of "Little Isle of Holt," 1787, and sold Webb's rights in the island at Majorbigwaduce, in 1791, buying them back from the purchaser the same day. He and George were on the island in 1802. Solomon and his daughter were at Majorbigwaduce from 1785 to 1790. Majorbigwaduce is the present town of Castine.

CHILDREN.

- i. Pamela⁶, b. Jan., 1783; d. June 10, 1848; m. Capt. William Barbour.
- 630 ii. George W.⁶, b. Dec. 8, 1780; d. April 5, 1839.
- iii. Peter⁶.
- iv. Sally⁶.

271 Francis Kimball⁵ (Solomon⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 8, 1765; married Mehitable Webb, daughter of Seth Webb of Isle au Haut, Me.

CHILD.

- 631 i. Seth Webb⁶, b. June 10, 1799; d. June 17, 1839.

272 Samuel Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., June 5, 1745; died Dec. 6, 1802; married Jan. 21, 1769, Abigail Eastman, born Jan. 30, 1748, died March 3, 1819. He resided in Plaistow and Henniker, N. H. In the latter town he lived near the David Plummer place, and died there. Many of the family went to New York state, others went to Canada. Samuel Kimball of Henniker was coroner in 1776. Samuel of Henniker was in Capt. Aaron Adams's Co. in 1776.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁶, b. March 22, 1768; d. June 14, 1787.
- 632 ii. John⁶, b. Plaistow, N. H., Nov. 1, 1769; d. May 27, 1812.
- 633 iii. Samuel⁶, b. Jan. 22, 1770; d. Feb. 3, 1852.
- iv. Hannah⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1771; m. Nov. 16, 1797, Micah Hoyt.
- v. Abigail⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1774; m. July 2, 1797, Baxter Bowman of Henniker, N. H. They removed to New York state.
- vi. Joseph⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1776.
- 634 vii. James⁶, b. June 27, 1779; d. April 11, 1855.
- viii. Molly⁶, b. Dec. 22, 1783; m. Jan. 26, 1815, Moses Pearson.
- ix. Fanny⁶, b. July 28, 1786; d. unmarried.
- x. William⁶, b. July 9, 1789; d. Nov. 23, 1791.
- xi. Sophia⁶, b. Dec. 22, 1791; m. Dec. 14, 1815, John Sawyer, Jr.

273 Joshua Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Aug. 2, 1747; died Henniker, N. H., April 15, 1810; married Jan. 23, 1776, Betsey Noyes, born —, died Aug. 21, 1830. They resided in Henniker. Joshua Kimball was in Capt. Adams's Co., from Henniker, in 1776.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HENNIKER, N. H.

- i. Nancy A.⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1776; d. single.
- ii. Joshua⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1779.
- 635 iii. Asa⁶, b. Aug. 25, 1780; d. April 8, 1852.
- iv. Betsey⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1783; m. James Gove. Resided at Henniker, N. H.
- | | |
|---|--|
| { | v. Stephen ⁶ , b. Aug. 22, 1789; m. June 2, 1824, Ansiss B. Searle. He d. Aug. 3, 1861, in Henniker. They had one child, Stephen N. Kimball ⁷ , b. Nov. 19, 1825, d. Nov. 7, 1828. |
|---|--|
- 636 vi. Samuel⁶, b. Aug. 22, 1789; d. Feb. 14, 1864.

274 Asa Kimball⁵ (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Aug. 5, 1751; married Bettie Smith. Lived in Plaistow in early life, and afterwards in Canaan, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sallie⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1782.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1783; d. Dec. 2, 1790.
- iii. William⁶, b. Nov. 6, 1787.
- iv. Nathaniel⁶, b. March 14, 1790.
- v. Hannah⁶, b. May 24, 1792.
- vi. Relief⁶, b. April 17, 1794.

275 Cotton Kimball⁵ (James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 26, 1752; died Aug. 4, 1824; married Dec. 8, 1779, Rhoda Sargent, daughter of Nathaniel Peasley Sargent, born March 24, 1759. He was a tanner by trade. He served in the Revolution. On April 19, 1775, he marched to Cambridge and was six days in the service. He was a volunteer to reinforce the Northern army, Sept., 1777, and was thirty days in service, in Marsh's Co., Gage's Regt. He resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 637 i. Christopher⁶, b. Dec. 19, 1780; d. Dec. 3, 1820.
- ii. George⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1782; d. June 20, 1816.
- iii. Elizabeth⁶, b. July 6, 1784; d. Nov. 24, 1817; m. Thomas Morse of Westbrook, Me., and had a son, William Thomas Lorenzo Morse⁷, who was left \$200 in Cotton's will.
- iv. Susanna⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1786; m. June 20, 1818, John Griffin.
- v. Harriet⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1788; d. March 28, 1790.
- vi. Charles⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1790; d. May 7, 1817.
- vii. Harriet⁶, b. June 11, 1794.
- 638 viii. William⁶, b. June 24, 1797; d. Dec. 31, 1881.
- ix. Mary Ann⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1801.

276 Joshua Kimball⁵ (James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in west parish of Haverhill; baptized Feb., 1761; died Grantham, N. H., 1807; married Jan. 8, 1784, at Haverhill, Hannah Crowell, born Sept. 24, 1759, died Canterbury, N. H., Jan. 6, 1849. Joshua Kimball was a Revolutionary soldier.

His record of service, as given in the archives at the State House in Boston, Mass., is as follows :

April 22, 1777. In Capt. Johnson's Co. Col. Titcomb's Regt. 2m.10d. April 2, 1778. Capt. John Bodwell's Co. Gerishe's Regt. 2m.16d. July 2, 1778. John Bodwell's Co. Gerrish's Regt. 10.days.

July 15, 1780. In John Ayer's Co. Wade's Regt. 3m.7d.

Aug. 11, 1781. James Mallon's Co. Putnam's Regt. 2m.14.d.

His name is signed to an order on the treasurer for payment of above service in Mallon's Co., Oct. 24, 1783. He purchased a farm in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 21, 1791, and sold it Feb. 14, 1795. He removed to Alstead, N. H., where he bought a farm, April 1, 1795. He removed from Alstead, N. H., to Plainfield, N. H., and from thence to Grantham in 1802. His widow, with her daughters, Hannah and Sarah, went to the Shakers at Canterbury, N. H., in 1810. Isaac and Phineas had already been sent to the Enfield Shakers, where they remained until they grew up, when they left the society. Hannah left the Shakers for a short time and resided in Dover, but returned to them and died at Canterbury. Sarah left them and was married.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 2, 1784; d. Canterbury, N. H., 1862.
- 639 ii. Jeremiah⁶, bap. Oct. 21, 1787; d. Watertown, N. Y., Sept. 2, 1854.
- 640 iii. Hezekiah⁶, bap. Aug. 21, 1791; d. Portsmouth, N. H., 1836.
- iv. Mary⁶, bap. Aug. 8, 1790. Resided at Concord, Mass.
- 641 v. Isaac Watts⁶, b. Alstead, N. H.; d. Cincinnati, Ohio, 1841.
- vi. Sarah Ann⁶, b. Alstead, May 10, 1796; d. Newburyport; m. — Friend.
- 642 vii. Phineas P.⁶, b. Plainfield, N. H., 1804; d. March 6, 1854.
- viii. Pruda⁶.

277 Timothy Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 27, 1746; died May 5, 1800; married Mary Head, daughter of John and Mehitable Head,

born Sept. 24, 1744. Resided at Bradford, Mass. He lived on the Neck, on a place given to him by his father.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betty⁶, b. May 2, 1763; m. Benjamin Kimball.
- ii. Eliphalet⁶, b. Jan 3, 1765; d. Oct. 24, 1785, drowned in a freshet while they were catching logs in the Merrimack river.
- 643 iii. John⁶, b. Feb. 18, 1767; d. Londonderry, N. H., 1795.
- 644 iv. David⁶, b. Aug. 23, 1770; d. Hollis, N. H., Jan., 1837.
- v. Mollie⁶, b. May 10, 1773; d. young.
- 645 vi. Asa⁶, b. March 31, 1776; d. Nov. 8, 1848.
- vii. Molly⁶, b. Feb. 16, 1779; m. Nov. 23, 1805, Moses Clark of Haverhill, Mass.
- viii. Dolly⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1782; d. single.
- 646 ix. Eliphalet⁶, b. Feb. 7, 1787; d. April 15, 1856.
- x. Mehitabel⁶, b. Dec. 17, 1788; d. Jan. 18, 1839; m. Phineas Kimball.

278 Michael Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 21, 1745; died 1803; married 1763, Bettie Runnels, born July 1, 1748; married 2d, Anna ——. Resided in Pembroke, N. H. Dec. 30, 1777, he petitioned to be annexed to Col. Stickney's Regt. He belonged to the First Militia Co. of Pembroke, N. H. His will was made Jan. 4, 1802, and proven Dec. 21, 1803.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1764; m. —— Emerson.
- 647 ii. Daniel⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1767.
- iii. David⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1769; d. March 14, 1769.
- iv. Polly⁶, b. May 16, 1772; m. Nov. 17, 1791, Theodore Shackford of Allenstown, N. H.
- v. Betty⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1774; m. Aug. 5, 1792, William Garvin of Bow, N. H.
- vi. Sarah⁶, b. June 27, 1776; m. Dec. 29, 1796, William Butterfield.
- 648 vii. David⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1782.

279 David Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 15, 1749; died Pembroke, N. H., 1816 or 1817; married May 11, 1772, Ruth Whitmore,

born April 26, 1756, died Aug. 25, 1773; married 2d, Mehit-
able Clement, died 1841. Resided Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. March 22, 1773; d. young.
- 649 ii. William⁶, b. Oct. 2, 1776; d. Jan. 9, 1845.
- iii. Ruth⁶, b. July 5, 1778; d. young.
- iv. Hitty⁶, b. Oct. 13, 1780; m. Moses Stevens of Cabot, Vt.
- v. Polly⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1782; m. John Favor of Pembroke; m.
2d, Simon Nowell of Bangor, Me.
- vi. Hannah⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1784; d. single, Methuen, Mass.,
Nov. 30, 1849.
- 650 vii. Eliphalet⁶, b. Jan. 3, 1786; d. May 30, 1861.
- viii. Jesse⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1788; d. young.
- ix. Eunice⁶, b. Dec. 20, 1789; m. Feb. 19, 1812, Richard Hall
of Woodstock, Vt.
- 651 x. John Carleton⁶, b. June 17, 1792; d. Oct. 8, 1856.
- xi. Jesse⁶, b. May 17, 1794. Graduated at Dartmouth College,
1819. Studied medicine and received his medical degree.
Then read law with Josiah Wing of Cincinnati, Ohio,
and practised law in that city. Died unmarried, May
22, 1835.
- xii. Lydia Foster⁶, b. May 29, 1796; d. Nov. 13, 1833; m.
Stephen Kimball of Bangor, Me. No children.
- xiii. Sarah Merrill⁶, b. June 16, 1798; m. Jan. 12, 1824, Charles
Plummer of Newburyport, Mass.; m. 2d, Nathaniel
Harlow of Bangor, Me. No children.

280 Edmund Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Samuel⁴, Benjamin³, Richard¹)
born in Bradford, Mass., May 2, 1751; died Feb. 11, 1813;
married Feb. 25, 1779, Rebecca Gage, born Nov. 9, 1758,
died Jan. 18, 1849. He was a soldier in Capt. Nathaniel
Gage's Co., April 19, 1775. He was in the Battle of Bunker
Hill, and put in a bill for his losses. He was again in Capt.
Gage's Co., Frye's Regiment, from Sept. 30 to Nov. 6, 1777.
Resided at Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 652 i. Benjamin⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1780; d. July 7, 1825.
- 653 ii. Leonard⁶, b. Dec. 11, 1781.
- iii. Rebecca⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1783; d. Aug. 22, 1790.
- iv. Priscilla⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1785; m. Nov. 8, 1808, Paul Titcomb.
- v. Betsey⁶, b. Aug. 11, 1787; d. Aug. 25, 1840.
- vi. Nelly⁶, b. Aug. 3, 1789.

- vii. Eleanor⁶, bap. Sept. 5, 1791.
- viii. Rebecca⁶, b. Dec. 19, 1792; m. 1819, Rev. Alonzo Phillips.
- 654 ix. Rufus⁶, b. Feb. 9, 1794; d. Salem, N. H., March 18, 1844.
- x. William⁶, b. March 13, 1796.
- 655 xi. Edmund⁶, b. March 17, 1800; d. Feb. 19, 1867.

281 William Kimball⁵ (Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 19, 1757; died July 25, 1795; married Ruth Kimball, daughter of Daniel Kimball, b. Jan. 28, 1761. He resided in the center of the village in Bradford, Mass., where he inherited his father's place. His widow married Col. James Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sally⁶, b. July 21, 1781; m. Dec. 24, 1804, Samuel Bartlett.
- ii. Katherine⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1782; m. Dec. 23, 1804, Jeremiah Peabody, son of Moses Peabody, b. May 25, 1776; d. Aug., 1839.
- 656 iii. Eliphalet⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1785.
- iv. Nancy⁶, b. April 27, 1788; m. July 25, 1816, John Laurent Babbage of Salem, Mass.
- v. Rebecca⁶, b. June 5, 1791; m. Oct. 29, 1815, James C. King of Salem, Mass.

282 Ebenezer Kimball⁵ (Abner⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 17, 1740; died 1831; married Molly Ladd of Portsmouth, N. H. Early in 1758 great preparations were made for the reduction of Canada by expeditions against Louisburg, Ticonderoga, and Crown Point. This year Ebenezer Kimball enlisted in the expedition under Col. John Osgood for the above object. April 2, 1758, for Lake George. April 4, 1759, he enlisted in Capt. Edmund Moore's Co., Col. Bagley's Regt., and again enlisted Nov. 2, 1759. Discharged Jan. 12, 1761. (History of Haverhill, Mass.) He sold land received from his father's estate to Dr. William Fairfield and David Remick. Resided in Lyme, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joshua⁶.
- ii. Ebenezer⁶. He joined the Shakers and lived to a very old age at their place in Canterbury, N. H.
- 657 iii. Eliphalet⁶, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 1782.

- iv. Abner⁶, b. —. Removed early to Maine, and d. in the town of Alna, Me.
- v. Sarah⁶, b. —; m. M. J. Bishop. Resided at Lyme, N. H. She d. in Greene Co. N. Y.
- vi. Polly⁶, b. —. She joined the Shakers at their home in Canterbury, N. H., where she died, very aged.
- vii. Ruth⁶, b. —; m. Reuben Tuttle. Resided in Peacham, Vt., and died there.

283 Barnard Kimball⁵ (Abner⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 10, 1744; died Salem, N. H., May 11, 1825; married Elizabeth Ayer, born 1753, died Aug. 20, 1826. Resided in Salem, N. H., and died there. He was constable in 1795, and for several years before. "Jan. 7, 1775. The Mark of Barnett Kimball's Cattle and other Creatures is a half Crop on the under side of each ear." His epitaph is:

God my redeamer lives
And often from the skies
Looks down and watches all my dust,
Till he shall bid it rise.

Her epitaph is:

Her dust and ruins that remain,
Are precious to our eyes,
Her ruins shall be built again,
And all that dust shall arise.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1772; d. March 18, 1862; single.
Epitaph:
By grace are ye all saved through faith
Not of your selves, it is the free gift of God.
- ii. Sarah⁶, b. March 23, 1773; m. — Lowell.
- iii. Abner⁶, b. March 6, 1776; m. Mary Cregg.
- iv. Mehitabel⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1777; d. March 22, 1852; single.
- v. Mary⁶, b. March 23, 1779; d. Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 15, 1855.
- vi. Ruth⁶, b. Aug. 12, 1780; m. — Keyes.
- vii. George⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1781; d. Jan. 23, 1857.
- viii. Ebenezer⁶, b. March 10, 1783; d. Dec. 18, 1864.
- ix. Anna⁶, b. June 18, 1785; m. Dec. 5, 1816, Benjamin Day.
- x. Tristram⁶, b. Dec. 2, 1786; d. June 1, 1864.
- xi. John⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1788; d. Salem, N. H., March 21, 1860.

284 Timothy Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 16, 1741; married Anna Dow. Timothy Kimball, aged 20, March 28, 1759, was on the muster roll of Col. John Osgood, Jr.'s, Regiment for the invasion of Canada. Also in 1760. He again served from May 11, 1761, to Dec., 1762, in Capt. Henry Young Brown's Co. Timothy Kimball of Bradford was corporal in Capt. Nathaniel Gage's Co., Major Gage's Regt., Sept. 30, 1777, to Nov. 6, 1777. Resided in Bradford and Haverhill, Mass., and Goffstown, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Judith⁶, b. —; m. — Pherson of Goffstown, N. H.
- ii. Nancy⁶, b. —; bap. Oct. 20, 1770; m. Daniel Barr of Goffstown, N. H. Had five children.
- iii. Timothy⁶. Single; lived and died in Goffstown, N. H.
- 660 iv. Richard⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1769; d. Oct. 26, 1827.
- v. Sally⁶, d. young.

285 David Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 28, 1743; died at Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 25, 1817; married April 20, 1768, Abigail Dow, born 1754. He lived on Main street, Haverhill, and owned a farm west of Main street and north of Winter street.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁶, b. —; d. —; m. Moses Gage; m. 2d, Amos Hazeltine.
- ii. Henry⁶, bap. Dec. 5, 1773.
- iii. Sarah⁶, bap. Dec. 5, 1773.
- iv. David⁶, bap. Dec. 17, 1776.
- v. Joseph⁶, bap. May 10, 1778; d. Sept. 1, 1816.
- vi. Nabby⁶, bap. Oct. 1, 1779.
- vii. Mary Sola⁶, bap. June 14, 1782.
- 661 viii. Moses⁶, b. 1783.
- ix. John⁶.
- x. Benjamin⁶.

286 Amos Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 31, 1750; married Feb. 20, 1774, Abigail Corliss. Resided in Bradford, Mass., then in

Barnet, Vt., and finally in Haverhill, N. H., where he bought the farm since owned by his grandson, Ezra S. Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- 662 i. John⁶, b. Haverhill, N. H., Jan. 4, 1775; d. May, 1868.
- 663 ii. Francis D.⁶, b. Dec. 9, 1795; d. Nov. 12, 1840.
- iii. Carleton⁶.
- iv. Everett⁶.
- v. Amos⁶.
- vi. Frances⁶.
- vii. Hannah⁶.
- viii. Sally⁶.
- ix. Abigail⁶.
- x. Polly⁶.
- xi. Eliza⁶.
- xii. Priscilla⁶.
- xiii. Paulina⁶.

287 Abner Kimball⁵ (Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 10, 1755; died March 11, 1818; married Dec. 18, 1781, Abigail Gage of Bradford, Mass., born 1761, died May 24, 1803; married 2d, July 10, 1803, Mrs. Mercy Judkins Colby, widow of Anthony Colby, who died Jan. 28, 1865, in her 99th year. He was a private in Capt. Ebenezer Colby's Co., April 19, 1775. Aug. 15, 1777, he enlisted in Capt. Carr's Co. for three years. Was discharged Feb. 12, 1780. Enlisted Aug. 12, 1781, as sergeant in James Mallon's Co., Putnam's Regt., and was in the same company Sept. 5, 1782. He removed from Haverhill, Mass., to Sanbornton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁶, b. July 14, 1783; d. Sept. 30, 1826; m. March 20, 1803, James Cawley of New Hampton, N. H.
- ii. Hannah⁶, b. May 31, 1785; d. Nov. 26, 1867; m. Samuel Hersey, Sept. 14, 1802. She was a member of the Baptist church and an earnest Christian.
- 664 iii. Moses⁶, b. Feb. 27, 1787; d. Sept. 20, 1848.
- iv. Abigail⁶, b. March 4, 1793; d. Sanbornton, N. H., Jan. 5, 1827; m. Feb. 1, 1819, Levi Wallace.
- 665 v. Abner⁶, b. Oct. 14, 1805. Resided at Sanbornton, N. H.

288 Caleb Kimball⁵ (Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Jan. 2, 1707-8; died Jan 1, 1795; married April 17, 1735, Sarah Huse, born Jan. 30, 1709, died April 16, 1793. She was a noted housekeeper, but was blind in her old age, from the effects of an attack of small-pox. This disease was said to have been taken from a tramp, whom she had taken in and fed just as he was recovering from an attack of the disease. They resided in West Newbury, Mass., and their children were all baptized in the west parish church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, bap. July 27, 1738.
- ii. Judith⁶, bap. June 28, 1740; m. July 24, 1766, Asa Sargent.
- iii. Lucy⁶, bap. Oct. 14, 1744; m. Jan. 4, 1764, Thomas Rogers.
- 666 iv. Caleb⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1744; d. West Newbury, 1830.
- v. Anna⁶, bap. Aug. 18, 1754.

289 Jeremiah Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Jan. 20, 1717; died Jan. 9, 1765; married (Ints.) Dec. 25, 1747, Sarah Lord, baptized Dec. 24, 1727, died Feb. 7, 1815. He resided in Ipswich, Mass., and was a lieutenant in the militia. She was the daughter of Jeremiah³ and Mary (Caldwell) Lord. (Nathaniel Lord², Robert Lord¹.)

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁶, bap. Feb. 26, 1749; d. young.
- 667 ii. Jeremiah⁶, bap. June 17, 1750; d. Feb. 1, 1831.
- iii. Sarah⁶, bap. March 20, 1753; m. Jan. 3, 1774, John Goodhue.
- iv. John⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1755; d. young.
- v. Elizabeth⁶, b. —; m. March 10, 1781, David Lord.
- vi. Charles⁶, bap. Jan. 15, 1758; d. young.

290 John Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March 8, 1719; died April 17, 1757; married (Ints.) Nov. 22, 1746, Anna Lord, born 1723. He was a tailor and lived in Ipswich. His will was approved May 16, 1757. In it he mentions brother-in-law Daniel Rindge, sister

Mary Rindge, brother Jeremiah Kimball, brother Nathaniel, sister Lucy Bolles. His widow married, Jan. 11, 1760, Thomas Lambert.

CHILD.

- i. Elizabeth⁶, bap. Jan. 20, 1750.

291 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., July 8, 1733; died June 3, 1819; married Jan. 1, 1756, Elizabeth Low, born 1736, died Oct. 25, 1819. He was a farmer and resided in Ipswich, Mass. He was a deacon in the church. The following inscription is on their tombstone in the cemetery at Ipswich, Mass.:

In faithful love full threescore years they passed,
True friend to all, respected to the last,
In hope they parted soon to meet again
Clothed with white robes; released from every pain.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH.

- i. Nathaniel⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1759; d. Aug. 2, 1820. He was a cordwainer. Resided in Ipswich, Mass. His estate was willed in equal shares to his sisters, Elizabeth Lord, Sarah Smith, and Lucy Coffin.
- ii. David⁶, b. Dec. 22, 1760; d. Jan. 7, 1761.
- 668 iii. Jonathan⁶, b. Aug. 1, 1762; d. July 13, 1820.
- iv. Elizabeth⁶, b. July 13, 1764; d. Aug. 4, 1764.
- 669 v. David⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1766; d. April 10, 1843.
- vi. Elizabeth⁶, b. Dec. 30, 1767; d. April 20, 1849; m. Oct. 12, 1788, Joseph Lord.
- 670 vii. James⁶, b. Aug. 9, 1770; d. April 16, 1828.
- viii. Sarah⁶, b. March 21, 1773; d. April 23, 1849; m. Sept. 22, 1798, Capt. Ammi Rhuhamma Smith of Gloucester, and had a large family.
- ix. Lucy⁶, b. April 7, 1776; d. Dec. 3, 1868; m. April, 1809, Edmund Coffin of Newbury.
- { x. Aaron⁶, b. July 30, 1779; d. Sept. 14, 1779.
- 671 { xi. Moses⁶, b. July 30, 1779; d. Dec. 23, 1867.

292 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Boston, Mass.; died Ipswich, Mass., 1767; married (Ints.) Jan. 12, 1760, Susanna Sutton. Administration on his

estate was granted to his widow, Susanna, May 26, 1767. She was published with Daniel Lord, Jr., of Ipswich, Feb. 20, 1768.

CHILDREN.

- 672 i. Thomas⁶, bap. Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 22, 1761; d. Feb. 6, 1852.
 ii. Ebenezer⁶, b. 1765.

SIXTH GENERATION.

294 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Nov. 5, 1730; married May 18, 1753, Hannah Eliot. Resided at South Hampton and Newton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. Aug. 15, 1753; m. Philip Wadleigh.
 673 ii. Samuel⁷, b. April 9, 1755.
 iii. Naomi⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1756.
 674 iv. Jonathan⁷, b. May 19, 1759.
 v. Judith⁷, b. May 22, 1761.
 vi. Deborah⁷, b. April 23, 1764; m. May 1, 1794, Joseph Hoitt.
 vii. Lydia⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1766.
 675 viii. Ebenezer⁷, b. Aug. 7, 1768.
 ix. Molly⁷, b. June 26, 1770.

295 Abraham Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., July 1, 1734; married Mary ——. Resided in Amesbury, Mass., and Newton, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1756.

295 a. David Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., Dec. 5, 1730; will probated Oct. 27, 1801; married Oct. 28, 1751, Annie Sargent; married 2d, Abigail ——. In his will, which was made in Waterboro, Me., he leaves each of his children one dollar, except Aaron, who was the youngest son; he was to receive the residue of the estate after the death of Abigail, wife of David. In 1755 he, with his wife, Ann, and two children, were warned out of Amesbury. In old times selectmen looked with suspicion upon all persons coming into the town to live, for fear that they

might become town charges. He seems after that to have gone to Brentwood, as his son David was born in Brentwood. In 1764, he, with his brothers, was in the westerly end of Brentwood.

CHILDREN.

- i. Bathsheba⁷, b. March 4, 1752.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. April 14, 1753.
- iii. Levi⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1755.
- 676 iv. Joseph⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1759.
- 677 v. Sargent⁷, b. April 27, 1761.
- vi. Elizabeth⁷, b. April 16, 1763.
- vii. David⁷, b. Brentwood, N. H., March 11, 1766. Resided at Harmony, Me., in 1818. He was a Revolutionary soldier, in Capt. Pierce's Co., Col. Jackson's Regt. He was discharged June 30, 1784.
- 678 viii. Jonathan⁷, b. May 30, 1768.
- 679 ix. Ensign⁷, b. April 23, 1770; d. Oct. 27, 1815.
- x. Benjamin⁷, b. April 14, 1774; m. Susan Scribner, July 9, 1798.
- xi. Anne⁷, b. March 31, 1776; m. May 1, 1794, John Scribner.
- xii. Joel⁷, b. July 4, 1777.
- xiii. Rebecca⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1779.
- xiv. Moses⁷, b. Oct. 22, 1780.
- xv. Aaron⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1782; m. April 14, 1800, Polly Young. Resided at Waterboro, Me.

296 John Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., Jan. 10, 1736; died Dec. 1, 1814; married Dorothy —, born —, died Sept. 7, 1817. They resided in Poplin (now Fremont), N. H. John Kimball, of Poplin, petitioned to be joined to Hawke, in 1782. In his will, made July 21, 1813, he mentions his wife, "Dolly," and all his children.

CHILDREN.

- i. Dorothy⁷, m. Richard Fitts.
- 680 ii. John⁷, b. March 23, 1768.
- iii. Benjamin⁷, b. —.
- 681 iv. Abel⁷, b. —; d. Aug. 23, 1822.
- 682 v. Moses⁷, b. April 15, 1775; d. Vienna, Me., Dec. 8, 1835.
- vi. Sarah⁷, m. Jabez Page.
- vii. Nathaniel⁷, b. April 4, 1780; m. Nov. 20, 1803, Polly Bickford of Berwick, Me.
- 683 viii. William⁷, b. March 17, 1783. Resided at Vienna, Me.
- 684 ix. James⁷, b. April 22, 1785. Resided at Vienna, Me.
- 685 x. Caleb⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1790; d. Aug. 7, 1874.

297 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry,² Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., June 9, 1737; married March 2, 1758, Merriam Hadlock, born March 2, 1758; married 2d, at Amesbury, Mass., April 16, 1776, Mary Kimball. Resided at Amesbury, Mass., and Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Amesbury, Mass., May 10, 1760; d. young.
- ii. Merriam⁷, b. Amesbury, Mass., Feb. 1, 1762.
- 686 iii. Isaac⁷, b. Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 29, 1764.
- iv. Molly⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1766.
- v. Martha⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1768.
- vi. Jacob⁷, b. July 23, 1770.
- 687 vii. Joseph⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1772.
- viii. John⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1778.
 - ix. Sarah⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1778.
 - x. Elizabeth⁷, b. Aug. 12, 1780.

298 Daniel Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Jan. 2, 1743; married Mary Kelley, born May 18, 1743. Resided in Amesbury, Mass. Was a corporal in Capt. John Currier's Co., of Amesbury, April 19, 1775, for seven days.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Amesbury, Mass. Resided at Auburn, N. H.
- 688 ii. Jonathan⁷, b. Amesbury, Mass. Resided at Haverhill, Mass.
- 689 iii. Moses⁷, b. May 24, 1770. Resided at Amesbury and Haverhill, Mass.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1772; single.

299 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Sept. 17, 1746; married his cousin, Hannah Kimball, daughter of Nathan Kimball, born Nov. 5, 1748. He resided in Haverhill, Mass., and went from there to Weare, N. H. He was drowned while attempting to cross the Merrimack river upon the ice.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathan⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1768.
- 690 ii. Jonathan⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1770; d. Jan. 11, 1834.
- iii. Hannah⁷, b. June 24, 1772.

300 Abraham Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 9, 1756; died Milton, Vt., 1812; married Rachel Sargent. He lived in Haverhill, Mass., Weare, N. H., and Milton, Vt. Abraham Kimball of Weare, N. H., aged 20, April, 1776, was in Capt. Samuel Young's Co. Abraham Kimball of Weare, aged 23, reported as absent from the First New Hampshire Regiment, Jan. 10, 1778.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. Oct. 13, 1794; m. — Cheney.
- ii. Philip Sargent⁷, b. July 11, 1796; m. — McIntire, and resided at Sutton, N. H.
- iii. Martha⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1798; m. Zenas Gibbs.
- iv. Greeley⁷, b. March 22, 1800; d. young.
- v. Polly⁷, b. Feb. 11, 1802; m. — Wadleigh.
- vi. George Washington⁷.
- 691 vii. Matthew Greeley⁷, b. April 2, 1806. Resided Weare, N. H.
- viii. Marian⁷, b. July 11, 1808; m. — Loomis.
- 692 ix. Hira Hill⁷, b. Milton, Vt., Nov. 22, 1811.

301. Ezekiel Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., and lived in Haverhill, Mass., and Weare, N. H.; married Miriam —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. Dec. 25, 1772.
- ii. Dorothy⁷, b. April 19, 1775.
- iii. Ezekiel⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1778.
- iv. John⁷, b. Sept. 23, 1781.
- v. Abraham⁷, b. July 8, 1785.
- vi. Miriam⁷, b. April 24, 1789.
- vii. Abigail⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1792.
- viii. Hannah⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1794.

302 Nathan Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., March 3, 1743; died Dec., 1816; married Judith Kimball, born May 12, 1739, daughter of Benjamin Kimball. She died May 2, 1785. At the time of his marriage he resided in Hopkinton, N. H. He afterwards removed to Weare, N. H., and lived there at the time of his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey⁷, b. —; d. young.

- ii. Hannah⁷, b. —; m. Samuel Muzzey of Weare, and settled in Newbury.
- iii. Judith⁷, b. April 3, 1767; d. 1863; never married.
- 693 iv. Benjamin⁷, b. —. Resided at Weare, N. H.
- 694 v. Mark⁷.

303 Josiah Bachelder Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born Amesbury, Mass., May 23, 1747; married March 19, 1775, Mary Sargent of Amesbury. Resided in Amesbury. Josiah Kimball was in Capt. James Currier's Co., April 19, 1775, seven days. He was in the same Co. Nov. 16, 1775, and receipted for a bounty coat. He was in the same Co. in Oct., 1775.

CHILDREN.

- i. Judith⁷, b. June 9, 1771.
- ii. Josiah Bachelder⁷, b. Feb. 6, 1775.

304 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., April 20, 1745; married Sept. 19, 1771, Sarah Whittier. Resided at Amesbury, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Nathan⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1772.

305 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., May 20, 1753; died Plainfield, N. H., Feb. 27, 1817; married Dec. 4, 1777, Hannah Chase of Cornish, N. H., born Feb. 7, 1758, died June 17, 1847. Daniel Kimball was one of the leading men of his adopted town, a man of strong patriotism and decided literary tastes. He served in the War of the Revolution, was an ensign in Joseph Russell's Co., Oct. 26, 1778. His diary is on file in the pension office at Washington, D. C. On Nov. 2, 1797, Daniel Kimball, of Plainfield, says that he, with others, have bought some books, and asks that they may be incorporated as a library. The library was incorporated under the name of The Meriden Library, Dec. 11, 1797. In 1813 he procured a charter for an academy at Meriden, which was incorporated June 16, 1813, under the name of Kimball Union Academy. He endowed the academy with a permanent fund of \$40,000.

It is located in what was the old Meriden parish of Plainfield, and has a wide reputation. He was a selectman in 1800. He had no children, but his memory is kept alive by the many hundreds who have been graduated from the academy that he founded.

306 Wills Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., March 31, 1760; died Lebanon, N. H., 1844; married Oct. 30, 1781, Mercy Roberts, born 1763, died Jan. 17, 1853. He resided in Plainfield and Lebanon, N. H. Wills Kimball, 18 years old, was engaged for service in the army for seven months, June 1, 1778, in Col. Peabody's Regiment. Wills Kimball, of Capt. Dearborn's Co., was drafted for service in Rhode Island, Dec., 1778. He was five feet, ten inches high, and of a light complexion.

CHILDREN.

- 695 i. Elisha⁷, b. April 3, 1785; d. April 3, 1873, Boston, Mass.
 ii. Polly⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1794.
 696 iii. Jesse⁷, b. March 27, 1798. Went to Michigan.
 iv. Ransom⁷, b. Jan. 3, 1799.

307 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., March 6, 1763; died March 18, 1815; married 1755, Rebecca Hibbard, born June 23, 1765, died June 28, 1808; married 2d, Sept., 1808, Betsey Scales, born Sept. 2, 1781, died 1835. She married 2d, Jacob Lovejoy of Hebron, N. H., and had several more children. Benjamin Kimball resided in Enfield, N. H. In all matters that engaged his attention he was faithful and diligent. He was a leading elder in the Baptist denomination, and preached acceptably in the churches at Plainfield, Lebanon, Enfield, and neighboring towns.

CHILDREN.

- 697 i. Harvey⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1786; d. Oct. 24, 1832.
 ii. Sally⁷, b. June 27, 1788; d. Kalamazoo, Mich., Mar. 14, 1851.
 iii. Charlotte⁷, b. May 9, 1790; d. Jan. 16, 1824.
 iv. Roswell⁷, b. May 12, 1792; d. in Tazewell Co., Ill., 1867.
 v. Benjamin A.⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1795; d. Nov. 24, 1823.
 vi. Daniel⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1797; d. young.

- vii. Reuben⁷, b. 1800; d. nine months old.
- viii. Rebecca⁷, b. April 6, 1803; d. Aug. 31, 1832.
- ix. John L.⁷, b. May 15, 1803; d. Sept. 21, 1826.
- x. Hannah⁷, b. June 28, 1808; d. Aug. 12, 1809.
- 698 xi. Lewis⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1809; d. March 12, 1815.
- xii. Joseph⁷, b. April 20, 1811; d. Oct., 1825.
- xiii. William⁷, b. Nov. 28, 1812; d. Dodge Centre, Minn., 1875.
- xiv. Elizabeth⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1815; d. Piermont, N. H., 1883.

308 Robert Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., Dec. 16, 1786; died Sept. 30, 1875. He married at Wolcott, N. H., Nov. 19, 1817, Fanny Willis, born Jan. 3, 1793, died at Lebanon, N. H., Sept. 15, 1860. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, in the navy, and was in the Battle of Plattsburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daughter⁷, b. and d. Sept. 4, 1826.
- ii. Robert Byron⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1827; d. Lebanon, N. H., March 16, 1877.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1834.

309 Sarah Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Aug., 1725; married Jan. 26, 1748-9, Ebenezer Ingalls.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail Ingalls⁷.
- ii. Mary Ingalls⁷.
- iii. Sarah Ingalls⁷.
- iv. Ebenezer Ingalls⁷.

310 Jacob Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., 1731; died in Topsfield, Nov. 8, 1810; married July 15, 1756, Priscilla Smith, daughter of Samuel and Priscilla (Gould) Smith, died Dec. 7, 1792; married 2d, Jan., 1795, Phebe Wildes, born 1748, died July 18, 1808. Jan. 5, 1765, Jacob Kimball was "chosen to set ye Psalms, to sit in ye elders seat." Sergeant Jacob Kimball, of Topsfield, was in Capt. Perkins's Co., April 19, 1775, two

days. He resided in Andover and Topsfield, Mass. He was a blacksmith.

CHILDREN, BORN IN TOPSFIELD.

- i. Benjamin⁷, b. —; bap. Aug. 21, 1757; d. Aug. 19, 1776. Was a student in Harvard College at the time of his death. Benjamin Kimball, corporal in Capt. Baker's Co., Little's Regt., May 2, 1775, to Aug. 5, 1775, aged 20 years. It was reported that he was dead. He was also in the same company April 19, 1775.
- ii. Mehitabel⁷, bap. Dec. 3, 1758; d. Nov. 16, 1790.
- iii. Jacob⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1761; d. July 24, 1826. Jacob Kimball was a drummer in Capt. Baker's Co., Little's Regt., from May 2 to Oct. 2, 1775. He was aged fourteen. Jacob Kimball graduated at Harvard College in 1780, and then studied law, and was admitted to the bar in Strafford Co., N. H., but he did not follow this profession long, but adopted teaching as a permanent business. He had considerable talent as a musician, and much preferred music to any permanent or profitable employment. He wrote hymns and set them to music, and was noted as a singing school teacher. His version of the 65th Psalm appears in Dr. Belknap's collection. He was never married.
- iv. Priscilla⁷, bap. March 13, 1763; d. Sept. 2, 1792.
- v. Anna⁷, b. June 2, 1765; d. Sept. 12, 1789; m. May 2, 1787, John Hood, Jr., son of John and Mary (Kimball) Hood, b. Feb. 26, 1760.
- vi. Lucy⁷, bap. Sept. 6, 1767; d. Sept. 9, 1790; m. Nov. 26, 1789, Solomon Perley.
- vii. Lydia⁷, bap. Jan. 28, 1770; d. April 24, 1795.
- viii. David⁷, b. April 26, 1772; d. Nov. 20, 1796.
- ix. Samuel⁷, b. March 5, 1775; d. Aug. 29, 1775.
- 699 x. Benjamin⁷, b. Feb. 9, 1778; d. Aug. 19, 1817.

311 Moses Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 18, 1736; died July 26, 1822; married (Ints.) May 30, 1761, Dorothy Robinson of Topsfield, Mass., born 1739, died March 11, 1829. Resided in Andover, Mass. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Dudley⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1763; d. May 14, 1783.
- ii. Jacob⁷, b. March 22, 1764; d. July 5, 1764.
- iii. Dolly⁷, b. June 8, 1765.
- iv. Sarah⁷, b. March 20, 1767.

- 700 v. Moses⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1768.
 vi. John⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1771.
 vii. Molly⁷, b. Aug. 15, 1772.
 701 viii. Jacob⁷, b. Aug. 25, 1774.
 { ix. Andrew⁷, b. Aug. 4, 1776; d. Dec. 8, 1776.
 { x. Benjamin⁷, b. Aug. 4, 1776.
 xi. Phebe⁷, b. March 2, 1779; d. July 8, 1784.
 702 xii. Andrew⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1780; d. July 2, 1842.
 xiii. Betsey⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1782.
 703 xiv. Dudley⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1784.

312 Asa Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., June 15, 1738; married July 15, 1760, Hulda Tapley, born 1738. He resided in Andover and Boxford, Mass., St. John, N. B., and Bridgton, Me. In 1787 he bought a lot in Bridgton, Me., and built a rope-walk some 300 feet in length.

CHILDREN.

- 704 i. Samuel⁷, b. Jan. 26, 1761.
 ii. Richard⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1764. Resided at St. John, N. B.
 iii. Hulda⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1765.
 705 iv. Asa⁷, b. Andover, Mass., Nov. 29, 1767.
 706 v. Israel⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1769; d. Nov., 1830.
 707 vi. Jedediah⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1771; d. March 26, 1852.
 708 vii. Sally⁷, b. St. John, N. B.
 viii. Hannah⁷, m. Timothy Bean of Bethel, Me.
 709 ix. Jacob⁷, b. —.

313 Rebecca Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., March 29, 1740; married April 3, 1768, Moses Putnam of Danvers, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Stephen Putnam⁷, b. March 21, 1772.
 ii. Sarah Putnam⁷, b. Nov., 1773.

314 David Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 2, 1743; died March 24, 1810; married April 26, 1774, Rebecca Flint, born 1746, died May 29, 1814. She was a native of Danvers, Mass. He was a soldier of the Revolution. On April 19, 1775, he was in

Capt. John Cushing's Co. He was a yeoman and lived in Boxford, Mass. He owned land in Peckersfield and Dublin, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁷, b. 1775; d. May 28, 1800.
- ii. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1776; m. June 22, 1802, Joseph Symonds.
- 709 a. iii. Ancil⁷, b. June 12, 1778; d. Jan., 1862.
- iv. Apphia⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1780; d. July 11, 1863.
- v. Aaron⁷, b. March 3, 1783; d. May 16, 1807.
- 709 b. vi. Artemas⁷, b. June 23, 1785; d. Oct., 1868.
- vii. David⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1787; d. June 26, 1812.
- 710 viii. Josiah⁷, b. April 6, 1792; d. Oct. 24, 1878.

315 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., May 6, 1748; died 1802; married (Ints.) May 16, 1782, Eunice Upton; married 2d (Ints.) Dec. 27, 1799, Mary (Mugford) Putnam, born 1768, died April 25, 1847. He was a corporal in Capt. Jacob Gould's Co., April 19, 1775, in the War of the Revolution. He was a cooper by trade, and resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 711 i. Samuel⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1801.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. April 11, 1802; d. May 20, 1868. She never married. She left the residue of her property for the support of schools in the town of Boxford, Mass.

316 Jesse Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 26, 1738; died Manchester, N. H., March 18, 1814; married at Andover, Mass., May 5, 1763, Susanna Jackson, born Andover, July 2, 1744, died Manchester, N. H., April 22, 1808. He resided in Boxford and Andover, Mass., until 1775, when he removed to Chester, N. H. His home was on the river road between Martin's Ferry and the Derry line.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jeremiah⁷, b. Andover, Nov. 20, 1764; d. July 18, 1765.
- 712 ii. Jedediah⁷, b. Andover, May 25, 1766; d. Nov. 5, 1814.
- iii. John⁷. Resided at Chester, N. H., and went to Bangor, Me.
- iv. Peggy⁷, b. Andover, May 16, 1769; m. — Gould; d. Chester, N. H., July 17, 1794.

- 713 v. Nathan⁷, b. Andover, March 29, 1771. Went to Bangor, Me.
vi. Ruth⁷, b. Andover, May 7, 1773; d. Manchester, N. H.,
Oct., 1831, single.
- 714 vii. Ezra⁷, b. Chester, Nov. 14, 1775; d. Oct., 1831.
- 715 viii. Amos⁷, b. Chester, July 26, 1778; d. 1854.
- 716 ix. Stephen⁷, b. Chester, Jan. 28, 1781; d. July 13, 1852.
x. Phebe⁷, b. Chester, Sept. 4, 1783; d. Chester, Feb. 27, 1819;
m. — Whittier.
- 717 xi. Daniel⁷, b. Chester, Nov. 23, 1786.
xii. Sarah⁷, b. Chester, Aug. 13, 1791; m. 1st, — Cheever;
2d, William Foster of Argyle, Me.

317 Jethro Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Aug. 23, 1741; died Swanze-y, N. H., March 11, 1728; married May 11, 1775, Mary (Belding) Warren, daughter of Samuel Belding. He was a carpenter and farmer, and lived in Swanze-y, N. H., to which place he went before 1772.

CHILDREN.

- 718 i. Joseph⁷, b. April 30, 1776.
- 719 ii. Benjamin⁷, b. March 1, 1778; d. Sept. 18, 1830.
iii. Enoch⁷, b. March 7, 1780.
iv. Christian⁷, b. March 25, 1782; d. Sept. 12, 1821.
v. Polly⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1784; m. Zadock Edson of Grafton,
N. H., March 3, 1807.
vi. Charlotte⁷, b. March 18, 1787; m. March 4, 1817, Thadeus
Curtis.
vii. Betsey⁷.
viii. Abel⁷, b. —; d. January, 1823.

318 Enoch Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Feb. 28, 1742; died 1816; married March 6, 1777, Huldah Gould of Topsfield, Mass. She died in Andover, Mass., 1827. Enoch Kimball was in service in Capt. William Perley's Co., Frye's Regt., from April 19, 1775, to Nov. 14, 1775, and received on the latter date, at Cambridge, a bounty coat for eight months' service. He resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Huldah⁷, b. Jan. 26, 1778; d. Sept. 24, 1808; m. 1806, Solo-mon Lord. Had a son, William Lord⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1807.
ii. Elijah⁷, b. Nov. 20, 1779.

- 720 iii. Moody⁷, b. May 5, 1781; d. 1824.
 iv. Dorcas⁷, b. May 8, 1784; m. Asa Edgerton.
 v. Hannah⁷, b. March 23, 1787; m. Jonas Warner.
 vi. Sally⁷, b. June 5, 1789; m. John Roby of Salem, Mass.
 vii. Elizabeth⁷, b. March 14, 1792; d. March 31, 1873. Resided
 in Boxford and Danvers, Mass. Never married.
 viii. Enoch⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1794; d. Sept. 17, 1849; m. Eliza —.
 They had no children.

319 Eli Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹)
 born in Boxford, Mass., Feb. 28, 1742; married Sept. 22,
 1774, Anna Applin, born Oct. 21, 1755. He was a farmer
 and resided in Swanzev, N. H. Eli Kimball served in the New
 Hampshire troops in the army of the Revolution, in Capt. John
 Bradford's Co., July 17, 1777.

CHILDREN.

- 721 i. Eunice⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1775.
 ii. Amos⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1777.
 iii. Thomas⁷, bap. April 16, 1780.
 iv. Joanna⁷, bap. June 23, 1782.
 v. David⁷, bap. July 17, 1784.
 vi. Eli⁷, bap. Aug. 5, 1787.
 vii. Isaac⁷, bap. July 5, 1790; d. young.
 viii. Moses⁷, bap. Nov. 4, 1792.
 ix. Isaac⁷, bap. Sept. 5, 1795.
 x. Levi⁷, bap. Nov. 19, 1797.

320 Amos Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹)
 born in Boxford, Mass., Nov. 9, 1752; died Jan. 9, 1824;
 married Nov. 23, 1779; Mary Stiles, born March 3, 1752.
 They resided in Boxford, Mass., where he was for many years
 a prominent and influential citizen. His will, which was
 proven Feb. 3, 1824, is in his own handwriting.

CHILDREN.

- 722 i. Elizabeth⁷, b. March 21, 1781; d. Oct. 1, 1821.
 ii. Polly⁷, b. June 2, 1783.
 iii. Amos⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1784; d. Nov. 12, 1845.
 iv. Mary⁷, b. June 26, 1787; d. Feb. 26, 1810; m. Jeremiah
 Spofford.
 v. Charles H.⁷, b. July 12, 1789.
 vi. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1791; d. April 14, 1808.

321 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) b. Feb. 6, 1754; died Jaffrey, N. H., Oct. 13, 1813; married Dec. 25, 1788, Lucy Robinson, born 1759, died Oct. 23, 1853. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and is described on the Springfield descriptive list as follows: "Joseph Kimball of Boxford. 26 years old, five feet nine inches tall, light complexion." He was in Capt. George Webb's Co., July 10, 1780. He resided in Boxford, and removed to the southern part of Jaffrey, N. H., in 1794.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitabel⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1790; d. July 26, 1879; m. March 29, 1814, Stephen Cutter of Jaffrey, N. H., b. Nov. 3, 1783, d. Cuba, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1852.
- ii. William⁷, b. Oct. 7, 1793.
- iii. Lucy⁷, b. Aug. 27, 1797; d. Oct. 13, 1883. Resided at Jaffrey, N. H.

322 Richard Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 10, 1754; died Sterling, Mass., administration Feb. 1, 1819; married Abigail ——. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and says in his pension papers, that from about March, 1777, till March 1, 1780, he served as an artificer and a private. He belonged to Capt. Benjamin Pollard's Co., in the regiment of artificers commanded by Col. Baldwin. He left the service March 1, 1780. He was at that time in Capt. Phineas Parker's Co. From March 10, 1780, to June 1, 1780, he was in Capt. Pattin's Co. of Artillery Artificers under Gen. Knox. After the war he went to Rindge, N. H., till about 1790; he then went to Utica, N. Y., where he remained until 1804, when he returned to Rindge. In 1810 he settled in Sterling, Mass., and resided there until he died.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lemuel⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1785; d. Sterling, Mass., Feb. 9, 1856. (Non comp.)
- ii. Mary⁷, b. —; d. —; m. — Powers.

323 Ismenia Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Dec. 3, 1755; married Dec. 5, 1776, John Tyler, born Boxford, Mass., Jan. 27, 1747. Resided at Rindge, N. H., many years, and about 1796 they removed to Leominster, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN RINDGE, N. H.

- i. Rebecca Tyler⁷.
- ii. Joshua Tyler⁷.
- iii. Betsey Tyler⁷.
- iv. Mercy Tyler⁷.
- v. Phebe Tyler⁷.
- vi. Thomas Tyler⁷.

324 Andrew Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Aug. 28, 1757; died Rindge, N. H., Sept. 9, 1821; married Feb. 23, 1783, Rachel Cutter, born April 6, 1763, died April 10, 1786; married 2d, Jan. 6, 1787, Parna (Sawyer) Howe, widow of Dr. Howe of Sterling, Mass., born Aug. 10, 1764, died May 20, 1788; married 3d, Feb. 15, 1790, Prudence (Fuller) Carleton of Lunenburg, Mass.; married 4th, June 1, 1793, Polly Barker, born —; died July 27, 1796; married 5th, Feb. 13, 1798, Elizabeth Hill, born Oct. 13, 1759, died May 10, 1830. Resided at Rindge, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathan Cutter⁷, b. April 4, 1786; d. Rushford, N. Y., March 10, 1855; m. Aug. 28, 1808, Lydia Wait; m. 2d, Sept. 24, 1820, Rebecca Van Gordon, who had six children, some of whom resided in Rushford, N. Y., or that vicinity.
- ii. Eliza⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1790; d. Rindge, N. H., Aug. 17, 1828; single.
- iii. Susan⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1800; d. April 10, 1846; m. April 28, 1824, Luke Lord of Rindge, N. H., b. —, d. April 6, 1853. No children.
- iv. Rachel Cutter⁷, b. Dec. 31, 1802; m. June 9, 1829, Thomas B. Walker of Cavendish, Vt., who d. Sept. 13, 1854. She resided at Rushford, N. Y. Five children.

325 Abel Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Oct. 10, 1762; died 1841;

married Mary Parker, born 1764, died 1817; married 2d, Abigail Cunningham, born 1776, died 1844. Resided in Vermont, and then in Jaffrey and Rindge, N. H. He served in the Revolution, in Col. Mooney's regiment. He enlisted in Col. Enoch Hale's regiment, Oct. 9, 1779, for Rhode Island service, and served until Feb., 1780. He was an ensign in the militia in 1793, and afterwards captain. He received a pension Sept. 11, 1832. He had no children.

326 Isaac Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 2, 1765; died Reading, Vt., Dec. 27, 1843; married March 31, 1785, Mary Sawyer, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Hutchings) Sawyer, born Pomfret, Conn., Aug. 9, 1765, died Reading, Vt., Aug. 16, 1843. Isaac Kimball was of good height, erect, spare, had a grave but pleasant countenance. He was polite and courtly, an intelligent and successful farmer. No man in the town was more highly respected. Mrs. Kimball was in some respects his opposite; she was stout and loquacious, while he was taciturn. She could make herself heard, whether in censure or praise, in laughter or repartee. Resided in Reading, Vt.

CHILDREN, BORN IN READING, VT.

- i. Richard⁷, b. June 4, 1786; d. April 16, 1789.
- 724 ii. Mary⁷, b. July 5, 1789; d. Nov. 30, 1840.
- iii. Isaac⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1791; m. Aug. 31, 1825, Flavilla Hutchins. No children.
- 725 iv. Sarah⁷, b. Aug. 23, 1794; d. Feb. 14, 1875.
- 726 v. George Washington⁷, b. April 12, 1797; d. Aug. 8, 1848.
- vi. Solomon⁷; b. July 23, 1800; m. June 8, 1837, Cordelia P. Harslett. No children. He was a physician, and was for some time physician at the state prison in Windsor, Vt.
- 727 vii. Benjamin F.⁷, b. May 9, 1803; d. May 27, 1875.

327 Lemuel Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 1, 1766; died Madison, Ohio, April 20, 1824; married Aug. 22, 1793, Polly Cutter, daughter of Solomon Cutter of Rindge, N. H., born April 16, 1770, died Madison, Ohio, May 25, 1863. He resided in Rindge, N. H., until the summer of 1812, when he removed to Madison, Ohio. He was a carpenter and farmer. He and his

brother, Abel, became proprietors of a great tract of land. He died in the Christian faith, greatly respected.

CHILDREN.

- 728 i. Solomon Cutter⁷, b. Dec. 6, 1794; d. Dec. 9, 1862.
- ii. Sophia⁷, b. May 11, 1799; d. March 2, 1894; m. Dr. Storne Rosa of Painesville, Ohio.
- 729 iii. Abel⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1801.
- iv. Orianda⁷, b. April 1, 1803; d. Van Wort, Ohio; m. 1834, Horatio N. Sweet of Van Wort, Ohio. She had two sons and two daughters.
- v. Addison⁷, b. July 19, 1806; d. Madison, Ohio, Dec. 23, 1893; m. Dec. 18, 1835, Samantha Webster, b. 1806; d. 1887. No children. He went with his father, in 1812, to Madison, Ohio. From a notice of his death we extract the following: "Without doubt he resided longer in the township, and was better acquainted and identified with its history than any other citizen. His memory was a store-house of information in regard to incidents connected with the evolution of the town from a primeval forest to the present time. When a young man he made choice of the carpenter trade as a pursuit. He built the first framed school-house in the town, which was located within the present village limits. Many of the framed houses in the town were built by him, and their enduring quality attests substantial and thorough workmanship. In 1851 he was employed by the Cleveland, Painesville and Ashtabula Railway Company to superintend the construction of all its depots, freight houses, etc., on its line between Cleveland and Erie. He continued in the employ of the company until 1858, when he retired from the active pursuits of his calling. He was long connected with the Congregational church in Madison, and was one of its active members. He was largely instrumental in the construction of the church building, and when it was repaired, shortly before his death, he presented the pews to the society. He was not a man who cared or sought for positions of public trust, but had held one or two town offices, and at the time of his death he was a director in the Exchange bank."
- vi. Mary Parker⁷, b. April 23, 1809; m. 1842, Dr. Philo Tilden of Cleveland, Ohio, and died soon after the war. No children.
- vii. Nancy J. Kimball⁷, b. Madison, Ohio, April 23, 1815; m. 1837, Judge David R. Page of Painesville, Ohio. Five children.

328 Asa Kimball⁶ (John⁶, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 27, 1748; administration granted on his estate March 5, 1811; married Mehitable ——. Resided in Boxford, Mass. In Gould's Co., Johnson's Regiment, April 19, 1775.

CHILD.

i. Sarah⁷, b. —; d. —.

329 Daniel Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Feb. 26, 1735; married Nov. 4, 1789, Sarah Persons. Resided at Boxford, Mass. In Gould's Co., Johnson's Regt., April 19, 1775. In Peabody's Co., Wigglesworth's Regt., 1776.

CHILD.

i. Sally⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1797.

330 Esther Kimball⁶ (John⁶, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Feb. 16, 1757; died Feb. 11, 1791; married May 16, 1783, Nathan Andrews, born Nov. 11, 1754, died June 17, 1844.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitable Andrews⁷, b. July 23, 1784; d. Sept. 15, 1784.
- ii. Robert Andrews⁷, b. July 31, 1785; d. single.
- iii. Mehitable Andrews⁷, b. June 13, 1788; d. Sept. 3, 1870, single.

331 Moses Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Jan. 9, 1752; died Jan. 7, 1829; married Mary Jones, born 1756, died 1833. He resided in Boxford, Mass., and served the town of Bradford during the Revolution as a soldier in Capt. Gage's Co., Frye's Regt. His first enlistment was April 19, 1775, when he was a corporal in Perley's Co., Frye's Regt. June, 1779, he is described as belonging to Gage's Co., Frye's Regt., and is 27 years old, five feet nine inches high, and of light complexion. He received a bounty coat, May 3, 1776. After the war he removed to Amherst, N. H. There he was a captain of the militia in the

northwest parish. July 19, 1791, he was on a committee to find stuff and build the seats in the meeting house.

CHILDREN.

- i. David⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1783.
- ii. Moses⁷, b. May 3, 1785.
- 730 iii. Levi⁷, b. April 22, 1788; d. 1864.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1790.
- v. Patty⁷, b. June 4, 1793.
- vi. Hannah⁷, b. April 7, 1795; d. Oct. 16, 1818.
- vii. Patty⁷, b. Aug. 7, 1797.
- viii. Nathan I.⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1799?

332 Moses Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 16, 1740; died Feb. 16, 1795; married Rebecca Poor, born Dec. 25, 1742, died Nov. 23, 1821. He resided at Boxford, Mass. Rebecca (Poor) Kimball married 2d, Oct. 26, 1797, John Runnells of Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- 731 i. Samuel⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1767; d. Feb. 8, 1855.
- 732 ii. John⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1769; d. April 24, 1850.
- iii. Hannah⁷, b. June 8, 1772; m. James Chase, son of Jonathan Chase.
- iv. Sophia⁷, b. April 12, 1780; m. Daniel Adams.

333 Eunice Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., May 3, 1746; married 1765, John Pearl of Boxford, born April 30, 1738. John Pearl was the son of Richard and Sarah Pearl. His sister, Sarah Pearl, married Abel Kimball of Bradford. His sister, Lucy Pearl, married Phineas Kimball of Bradford.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin Pearl⁷, b. May 3, 1766; d. young.
- ii. John Pearl⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1768.
- iii. Sarah Pearl⁷, b. July 5, 1770.
- iv. Asenath Pearl⁷, b. July 23, 1772.
- v. Benjamin Pearl⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1774.
- vi. Mehitabel Pearl⁷, b. Feb. 25, 1777.
- vii. Elizabeth Pearl⁷, b. April 22, 1779.
- viii. Simeon Pearl⁷, b. Sept. 21, 1781.
- ix. Eunice Pearl⁷, b. April 1, 1785; d. July 10, 1825.
- x. Rebecca Pearl⁷, b. Feb. 25, 1789.
- xi. Peter Pearl⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1791.

334 Nathan Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born Boxford, April 25, 1749; died Nov. 6, 1802; married July 12, 1770, Mary Poor, born Oct. 16, 1747, died Jan. 15, 1836. He was a farmer and resided in Boxford, Mass. He owned a part of a marsh in Rowley, in common with David Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Asa⁷, b. July 20, 1771; d. at the island of St. Thomas, June, 1801.
- 738 ii. Stephen⁷, b. May 19, 1774; d. April 1, 1813.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 7, 1776; m. Dec. 24, 1800, Jonathan Foster, of Boxford, Mass. She had six children.

335 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., March 4, 1725-6; married (Ints.) April 10, 1746, Martha Cross; married 2d, Phebe ——. Resided at Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1747.
- 734 ii. Samuel⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1750.
- iii. Martha⁷, b. Jan. 15, 1769 (daughter of Phebe); m. (Ints.) Aug. 5, 1786, Richard Friend.

336 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Josiah⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Oct. 1, 1727; died 1782; married (Ints) Oct. 26, 1751, Ruth Preston. He resided in North Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 735 i. Peter⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1752; d. Aug. 10, 1794.
- ii. Betty⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1754.
- iii. Ruth⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1757.

337 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., March 10, 1734; married Joanna Lee. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1753, being the first of the name of Kimball to graduate from the college. He was for many years, between 1756 and 1776, town clerk of Manchester, Mass. He joined the army of the Revolution in 1775, and was in command of a company

during the siege of Boston. He enlisted May 5, 1775, was commissioned captain May 27, 1775, and was in the service Oct. 6, 1775. Besides serving as town clerk in Manchester, during his residence there, he served as selectman, moderator of town meeting, and in other capacities. No record of him has been found later than 1776.

CHILDREN, BORN IN MANCHESTER, MASS.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. March 21, 1756.
- ii. Oliver⁷, b. May 16, 1757.
- iii. Ebenezer Raymond⁷, b. March 5, 1759.
- iv. John⁷, b. Oct. 22, 1760. Was in Capt. Kimball's Co., Mansfield's Regt., at Winter, Oct. 6, 1775. He enlisted the same day as his father, May 5, 1775. He enlisted in White's Co., Putnam's Regt., June 27, 1777, for three years, and was at Albany, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1778. He was credited to Dorchester, Mass.
- v. Katherine⁷, b. Aug. 6, 1762; d. Aug. 24, 1787.
- vi. William⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1764. Enlisted May 5, 1775, in Capt. Benjamin Kimball's Co., Mansfield's Regt., and again in the same Co., for one year, and was discharged Dec. 31, 1776. In the state service, spring of 1777, for about 24 months. In 1779 he enlisted on the frigate *Boston*, commanded by Samuel Tucker, which was captured by the enemy, May 12, 1780, and he returned home a prisoner of war. He was a fifer on board ship. He was made prisoner by Vice-Admiral Arbuthnot. (Records of the War Department, Washington, D. C.)
- vii. Polly⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1769.
- viii. Raymond⁷, b. Aug. 24, 1771.
- ix. Benjamin⁷, b. April 30, 1773.

338 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Aug. 13, 1749; died Jan. 17, 1831; married Mary —, born —, died June, 1844. Resided at Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth⁷, b. Oct. 12, 1784.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1786.
- iii. Catherine⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1787.
- iv. Lucy⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1789.

339 Ammiruhamah Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Sept. 11, 1739; died Sept. 21, 1808; married Mary Trow, born Sept. 24, 1742, died May 19, 1814. They resided in Mansfield, Norton, and Easton, Mass. He was a Revolutionary soldier in Capt. Macey Williams's Co., April 19 to April 28, 1775. Was in Capt. Cobb's Co., Oct. 6, 1775. He was then of Mansfield, Mass. He was in Capt. Isaac Hodge's Co., Oct., 1777.

CHILDREN.

- i. Solomon⁷, b. Norton, Mass., Jan. 20, 1761. He was in Smith's Co., Whitney's Regt., May 23, 1776, to Dec., 1776. He was in Knapp's Co., Shepard's Regt., May 15, 1777, to Oct., 1778, when he enlisted for three years. He was in Bannister's Co., Shepard's Regt., Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780.
- ii. William⁷, b. Norton, Mass., Dec. 13, 1763.
- iii. Hannah⁷, b. Norton, Mass., April 3, 1766.
- 736 iv. Samuel⁷, b. June 12, 1768.
- 737 v. Isaac⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1770.
- 738 vi. Asa⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1772; d. Mansfield, Mass., April 15, 1852.
- vii. Polly⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1775; d. Easton, Mass., March 19, 1866; m. Dec. 2, 1798, Francis Goward of Easton. They resided at Easton, Mass.

340 Isaac Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1741-2; married Nov. 9, 1762, Abigail Raymond of Beverly, Mass. He resided in Wenham and Beverly, Mass., Temple, N. H., and Waterford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁷, b. June 27, 1763; d. young.
- 739 ii. Isaac⁷, b. June 17, 1765. Resided at Temple, N. H.
- 740 iii. John⁷, b. March 8, 1767. Resided at Wilton, N. H.
- 741 iv. David⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1769. Resided at Waterford, Me.
- v. Mary⁷, bap. Sept. 22, 1771; m. Seth Wheeler.
- 742 vi. Jonathan⁷, b. 1773. Resided at Waterford, Me.
- 743 vii. George⁷, b. July 6, 1775; d. June 10, 1813.
- viii. Abigail⁷, m. John Wilkins.
- ix. Sarah⁷, b. 1780; m. Daniel Billings.
- x. Hannah⁷, b. —; m. Luther Hamlin.
- 744 xi. William⁷, b. Temple, N. H., Sept. 12, 1783; d. Rowley, Mass., May 10, 1845.
- xii. Betsey⁷, b. Temple, N. H., Aug. 17, 1785; m. — Fiske.

341 Ezra Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel⁴, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Sept. 11, 1744; married Aug. 21, 1768, Sally Holmes. He resided in Wenham, Mass., and Temple and New Ipswich, N. H. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Ezra Kimball of Roxbury served in Capt. William Draper's Co. for fifteen days, April 19, 1775. Ezra Kimball was from Dorchester in 1776. He was a three-year man from Dorchester in 1777. Ezra Kimball, aged 36, July 5, 1780, was credited to Dorchester on the Springfield descriptive lists. He was five feet, seven inches high, and of a dark complexion. He was a sergeant in White's Co., Putnam's Regiment, from March 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779. On the pension rolls at Washington he is described as follows: "Ezra Kimball of New Ipswich, N. H. July 4. 1820. aged 75 years Enlisted Mar. 1, 1777. for three years in Capt. White's Co. Putnam's Regiment. Mass. Line. Was. Sergeant, Discharged Feb, 19 1780. also served at three other different times."

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. March 20, 1769.
- 745 ii. Ezra⁷, b. Ipswich, Mass., May 18, 1771; d. April 30, 1845.
- iii. Frances Holmes⁷, b. May 20, 1773.
- iv. Bettie⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1775.
- v. Polly⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1780. Resided at Temple, N. H.
- vi. Hannah⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1782.
- vii. John⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1785.

342 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Woburn, Mass., July 7, 1759; died Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 25, 1847; married Mary Mudget, born 1762, died Oct. 24, 1846. He early removed to Francestown, N. H., and later went to Weathersfield, Vt., where he resided the remainder of his life. His home was a hillside farm, in a humble abode, amid the shadowing mountains. The surroundings were wild and rough, but it afforded ample means, and was a fitting place to rear and educate his children in the virtues and industries of a pioneer life. That secluded and now forsaken old homestead is rich in its priceless associations, which will cling to it in the memories of his descendants. Two gen-

erations of his race were there reared to maturity. Now it is in the hands of strangers.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁷, b. May 2, 1784; d. April 4, 1792.
- 746 ii. Sally⁷, b. April 25, 1788.
- 747 iii. Joseph⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1791.
- 748 iv. Reuben⁷, b. June 18, 1794.
- 749 v. Daniel⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1796; d. April 24, 1883.
- vi. John⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1798; d. Weathersfield, Vt., 1829; m. Sarah —. They had only one child, a son⁸, who was drowned, in 1830, when about a year old.
- 750 vii. Polly⁷, b. March 1, 1801; d. Feb. 9, 1822.
- 751 viii. Samuel⁷, b. June 6, 1804; d. April 22, 1877.

342a. Mary Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard². Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, Mass., June 15, 1745; died Aug. 26, 1813; married 1762, Samuel Fay, and lived in Thompson, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Parley Fay⁷, b. Oct., 1766; d. May, 1787. Resided at Thompson, Conn.
- ii. Betsey Fay⁷, b. March 26, 1768; d. Oct. 20, 1846; m. Cyrill Bacon. Resided at Dudley, Mass.
- iii. Polly Fay⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1770; d. June, 1788.
- iv. Lebbeus Fay⁷, b. July 12, 1772; d. June, 1831. Resided at Thompson, Conn.
- v. Hannah Fay⁷, b. May 28, 1774; d. April 23, 1860; m. Samuel Moore. Resided at Thompson, Conn.
- vi. Lucy Fay⁷, b. July 22, 1776; d. Aug. 1, 1798. Resided at Thompson, Conn.
- vii. Samuel Fay⁷, b. Nov. 12, 1778; d. July 5, 1827. Resided at Auburn, Mass.
- viii. Amasa Fay⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1780; d. 1817. Resided at Townsend, Vt.
- ix. Martha Fay⁷, b. March 25, 1784; d. June 15, 1861. Resided at Thompson, Conn.
- x. Son⁷, d. young.
- xi. Daughter⁷, d. young.

342b. Elizabeth Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³. Richard², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, Mass., March 6, 1748; died 1823; married Shelomith Stowe, and lived in Grafton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey Stowe⁷, m. Thaddeus Whipple. She lived in Grafton, and had two children. 1. Shelomith S. Whipple⁸, a physician; he practised medicine in Boston, and afterwards settled in Lubec, Me. 2. Simon Whipple⁸, a farmer, who settled in western Massachusetts.

343 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, Mass., June 5, 1750; died Nov. 14, 1835; married Phebe Burrell, born Nov., 1751, died July 9, 1815; married 2d, Mary Jephson (Ints.) Nov. 30, 1816. He bought, Nov., 1771, forty acres in the easterly part of Dudley, Mass., on the shores of Lake Chaubunagungamaug, where he resided. He removed to the farm of his father-in-law, Isaac Burrill, on Five Mile river, in Quaddick valley, East Thompson, Conn., before June, 1775, on which date he sold his property in Dudley, Mass. He was a private soldier in the Second Regt., Conn. Line, enlisting in Capt. William Manning's Co., at Woodstock, June 6, 1777. This regiment served during the summer and fall of 1777 along the Hudson, under General Putnam. They were ordered, Nov. 14, 1777, to join General Washington's army in Pennsylvania, and on Dec. 8 engaged in the sharp action at Whitemarsh, Penn., where the regiment lost a number of officers and men, killed and wounded. They wintered at Valley Forge, Penn. He was honorably discharged, Jan. 9, 1778. He enlisted as a private in the Fourth Connecticut, Col. John Durkee of Norwich, commanding, July 1, 1780. This regiment was serving with the main Army of the Hudson at the time Benedict Arnold deserted to the enemy. He was honorably discharged Dec. 10, 1780.

CHILDREN, BORN IN THOMPSON, CONN.

- | | |
|-----|--|
| | i. Jonathan ⁷ , b. June 14, 1772; d. May, 1776. |
| 752 | ii. Mercy ⁷ , b. Aug. 26, 1774; d. Aug. 16, 1845. |
| 753 | iii. John ⁷ , b. March 17, 1777; d. Dec. 7, 1865. |
| | iv. Mary ⁷ , b. June 28, 1779; d. Aug. 2, 1815, single. |
| 754 | v. Levine ⁷ , b. Sept. 28, 1782; d. Feb. 1, 1826. |
| 755 | vi. Nancy ⁷ , b. Nov. 22, 1784; d. Oct. 6, 1869. |
| 756 | vii. Amasa ⁷ , b. March 14, 1788; d. March 28, 1862. |
| 757 | viii. William ⁷ , b. March 10, 1790; d. Jan. 20, 1876. |
| 758 | ix. Orinda ⁷ , b. June 11, 1792; d. Feb. 8, 1875. |

344 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, Mass., March 3, 1752; died Townsend, Vt., 1811; married Rebecca ——. Resided in Woodstock, Conn., and afterwards in Townsend, Vt.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WOODSTOCK, CONN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. May 2, 1775.
- ii. Sarah⁷, b. April 4, 1777.
- iii. John⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1779.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1782.
- 759 v. Ebenezer⁷, b. July 17, 1784; d. Gill, Mass., Sept. 29, 1845.

345 Phineas Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born about 1762; died New Salem, Mass., 1813; married Rebecca Marvin of Oxford, Mass., Oct. 9, 1781. He was then of Killingly, Conn. He was a soldier of the Revolution. He enlisted at Dudley, Mass., and served from May, 1776, to May, 1777, in Col. Andrew Ward's Regt., Capt. Daniel Allen's Co. He was described as eighteen years old, five feet five inches tall, and of a ruddy complexion.

CHILD.

- i. Phineas⁷, d. 1830; m. Anna ——. Resided at New Salem, Mass.

346 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born June 6, 1767; died 1816; married June 3, 1790, at Dover, Mass., Hannah Fuller. Resided at Sherburn, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 760 i. David⁷, b. March 25, 1791.
- 761 ii. Ebenezer⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1792.
- iii. Abigail⁷, b. March 5, 1794; m. Albert Ellis.
- iv. Catherine⁷, b. April 1, 1796; m. William Davis of Milton, Mass.
- v. Betsey⁷, b. June 9, 1798; m. John Stratton of Natick, Mass.
- vi. Rebecca⁷, b. Nov. 12, 1800; d. Aug. 1, 1802.
- vii. Thomas Jefferson⁷. Never married.
- viii. Sallie⁷, b. March 28, 1809; m. Malachi Babcock.
- ix. Hannah⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1811; m. George Hooker.

347 Richard Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, Mass., April 17, 1773; died

Rindge, N. H., Nov. 13, 1845; married at Boston, Mass., April 16, 1793, Lydia McIntyre. He resided at Newton, Mass., and Rindge, N. H. He settled in Rindge in 1807, and was licensed as a Methodist preacher.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sibilla⁷, b. Natick, Mass., Feb. 18, 1794; m. 1818, Curtis Cunningham of Hopkinton.
- ii. Richard⁷, b. 1797; m. Betsey Parks.
- iii. Sally⁷, b. 1799; d. young.
- 762 iv. Samuel⁷, b. Newton, Mass., March 28, 1801.
- 763 v. Ebenezer Dewing⁷, b. Newton, Mass., 1803.
- vi. Sarah⁷, b. 1805; m. Nelson French. Resided Dublin, N. H.
- vii. Lydia⁷, b. 1807; m. Dec. 14, 1826, Sylvester Pratt of Fitzwilliam, N. H., afterwards of Grafton, Mass.
- 764 viii. James M.⁷, b. 1811. Resided at Athol, Mass.
- ix. Mary⁷, b. 1813; m. Bradford Chace of Grafton.
- x. Tryphena⁷, b. 1815; m. Sept. 2, 1834, Artemas Briggs.
- xi. Tryphosa⁷, b. 1820; m. Ira Mansfield, and resided at Salem, Mass.
- xii. Elijah S.⁷, b. 1821; d. Salem, Mass., Aug. 24, 1845, and left his property to his sisters, Tryphena and Tryphosa.

348 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Natick, Mass., 1775; died Aug. 19, 1835; married (Ints.) Aug. 28, 1796, Lydia Greenwood, died March 20, 1811; married (Ints.) Jan. 23, 1813, Fanny Rice, born Aug. 1, 1784, died Feb. 9, 1856. Resided at Natick, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- { i. Ebenezer⁷, b. July 30, 1797; d. young.
- { ii. Lydia⁷, b. July 30, 1797; d. Sept. 6, 1797.
- iii. Samuel⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1800; d. Feb. 9, 1801.
- iv. Betsey⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1801.
- 765 v. Aaron⁷, b. May 25, 1806; d. Feb. 20, 1895.
- 766 vi. Ebenezer⁷, b. June 20, 1808; d. Sept. 15, 1884.
- vii. Caroline R.⁷, b. —; m. (Ints.) Nov. 13, 1833, Nathan B. Tash.
- viii. Lydia⁷, b. —; m. Elijah Washburn.
- ix. Hannah R.⁷, b. —; m. Nov. 15, 1845, Phineas P. Glidden.
- x. Sally S.⁷, m. Solomon Lee.
- xi. Fanny⁷, b. —; m. May 26, 1838, William D. Woodcock.

349 John Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Natick, Mass., Sept. 12, 1778; died Sherburn, Mass., Nov. 16, 1821; married (Ints.) April 13, 1799, Hepzibah Flagg, born Nov. 1, 1774, died April 11, 1850. They resided in Natick, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 767 i. John⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1806. Resided at Natick, Mass.
 ii. Keziah⁷, b. Sherburn, Mass., April 3, 1804; d. Oct. 19, 1892; m. — Felch.

350 Edmund Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Natick, Mass., Aug. 15, 1780; place of death unknown; married Betsey Hammond of Newton, Mass., and lived in Newton. Edmund spent the property that he had received from his father, and disappeared, leaving his wife with a large family of young children to bring up. This she did nobly. They grew to be good and reliable men and women, and filled their positions in life with credit to themselves. She was born in Newton, Mass., Sept. 9, 1782, died in Natick, June 24, 1872.

CHILDREN.

- 768 i. Edmund⁷, b. June 29, 1803; d. Jan. 25, 1890.
 ii. Eliza⁷, b. Nov. 27, 1804; d. Jan. 3, 1893; m. Charles Loker.
 iii. Mary Hammond⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1807; d. Dec. 27, 1889; m. Joseph Moulton.
 769 iv. Richard⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1809; d. July 1, 1884.
 770 v. William Hammond⁷, b. March 6, 1812; d. Nov. 6, 1892.
 771 vi. Keziah Trull⁷, b. March 20, 1815. Still living (1896).
 vii. Sally Hayden⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1819; d. Oct. 23, 1873; m. Sept. 17, 1837, John Stone.
 viii. Ann Mariah H.⁷, b. April 13, 1822; d. Feb. 2, 1871; m. July 19, 1840, Joseph Alexander.
 ix. Thomas Peach⁷, b. July 23, 1825; d. Oct. 8, 1835.

351 Boyce Kimball⁶ (Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Mendon, Mass., March 4, 1757; died Shutesbury, Mass., April 6, 1820; married May 9, 1782, Mary Pike, born 1752, died June 18, 1844. He was a Revolutionary soldier. The account of his service, as given on the pension

rolls at Washington, is as follows: "Boyce Kimball, of Shutesbury, Franklin Co., Mass., enlisted in 1777 in Capt. Warren's Co., Col. Bailey's Regt., Mass. Line." We glean the following from the Mass. archives: "Boyce Kimball was in Capt. Warren's Co., Feb. 13, 1778, to May, 1780. From June 19, 1780, to Dec. 17, 1780, he was credited to Milford, Mass. From March 4, 1781, to March 18, 1781, he served in Capt. Philip Amnidon's Co., on the Rhode Island alarm, from Milford. At this time he is described as of twenty-three years of age, five feet five inches tall, and of light complexion." He lived in Mendon, Milford, and Shutesbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 772 i. John⁷, b. 1784; d. Sept. 30, 1858.
 ii. Ruel⁷, b. July 12, 1797.
 iii. Abigail⁷, b. —; d. Dec. 16, 1829.
 iv. Timothy⁷, b. —; d. —.
 v. Erastus⁷, b. —; d. —.
 773 vi. Samuel⁷, b. —.

352 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born July 23, 1761; died Mendon, Mass., July 31, 1823; married July 7, 1781, Mary Cheyney, born Sept. 28, 1762. He was a Revolutionary soldier and a U. S. pensioner. In his application for a pension he says he enlisted for nine months, at Mendon, Mass., May, 1778, in Capt. Japhet Daniel's Co., Col. Nixon's Regt., Gen. Nixon's Brigade, Gen. McDougall's Div., of the Mass. Line. He marched to Fishkill, N. Y., and left the service at Peekskill, N. Y., in April, 1779. He was a carpenter, and on July 4, 1818, said he could not work at his trade, as he had had both ankles, one leg, his left arm, and right collar bone broken. His wife was dead, and his children were over twenty-one years of age. On the state archives his service is given as follows: "Jonathan Kimball of Mendon on June 7, 1778, was from Mendon. He was in Capt. Nelson's Co., Wood's Regt. He was 17 years old, 5 ft. 5 in. tall, light complexion."

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey⁷, b. March 25, 1786.
 ii. William⁷.

- 774 iii. Royal⁷, b. Aug. 3, 1786; d. 1856.
 iv. Benoni⁷, b. April 11, 1790.
 v. Relief⁷, b. —; m. Phineas Taft of Uxbridge, Mass.
 vi. Mary⁷, b. —; m. April 10, 1809, Nathan Keith.

353 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Dec. 5, 1763; married Nov. 29, 1792, Judith Hunt. He was a soldier of the Revolution, was in Capt. Ebenezer Kent's Co., and is described as of Milford. On July 7, 1780, was sixteen years old, five feet 2 inches tall, of light complexion. He served from June 19, 1780, to Dec. 7, 1780. Resided at Shutesbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁷.
 775 ii. David⁷, b. 1801; d. July 11, 1876.
 iii. Judith⁷, b. —; m. Jan. 19, 1812, Daniel Juckett.

354 Richard Kimball⁶ (Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Milford, Mass., May 14, 1775; died Gouverneur, N. Y., April 10, 1837; married 1801, Nancy Bullard, born Tyringham, Mass., Oct. 19, 1783, died Gouverneur, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1820; married 2d, Mary Hawkins.

CHILDREN.

- i. Celia Ann⁷, b. Fairfield, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1801; m. 1821, John Haile of Gouverneur, N. Y.
 776 ii. Hanibal Howard⁷, b. Fairfield, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1803.
 777 iii. Volney Richard⁷, b. Fairfield, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1805.
 iv. Charlotte Maria⁷, b. Fairfield, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1807; d. San Francisco, Cal.; m. Louis Augur of Leyden, N. Y.
 778 v. Ezekiel Bullard⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., July 25, 1810.
 vi. Angeline⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1812; d. Jackson, Mich.; m. L. C. Reynolds, M. D., of Gouverneur, N. Y.
 779 vii. Emily⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., Aug. 2, 1814.
 viii. Eliza Patience⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1818; m. Silas Newcome of Columbus, Ohio; m. 2d, John Reynolds.
 ix. Nancy Roxana⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1820; d. Leroy, N. Y.; m. Leonard Smith.
 x. Mary Malvina⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., Jan. 18, 1825.
 xi. Sarah Francis⁷, b. Gouverneur, N. Y., Oct. 28, 1826.
 xii. Bryant Burrell⁷, b. July 10, 1828.

355 Ruel Kimball⁶ (Boyce⁶, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born December 20, 1778; died Easthampton, Mass., Oct. 1, 1847; married Jan. 1, 1799, Hannah Mather, born July 1, 1781, daughter of Timothy M., and Hannah (Church) Mather of Marlboro, Vt. She was descended from Richard Mather, the early minister of Dorchester, Mass., whose son, Increase Mather, was president of Harvard college, and whose grandson, Cotton Mather, was a celebrated minister. She was a woman of more than ordinary ability and well fitted for her position. Morally and intellectually her standard was high, and she so taught her children. He had but a common school education, and prepared himself for the ministry at a time when its duties were more than ordinarily laborious and self-denying, and when the burdens rested heavily on the wives. He at first located in Marlboro, Vt., in charge of the Presbyterian church; he left there about 1805, when he removed to Leroy, N. Y., where he remained till about 1816, when he went to Leyden, N. Y. He remained at this place until his death. He died while on a visit to his son, David M. Kimball, of Massachusetts. Though strict in his religious views and habits, he was still paternal and kind. His heart was always open to the unfortunate, and his benevolence was constant and in amount up to the scriptural standard. He was dignified, earnest, and thoughtful.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruel⁷, b. Marlboro, Vt., Dec. 24, 1799.
- 780 ii. Amanda⁷, b. Marlboro, Vt., April 13, 1802.
- iii. Cotton⁷, b. Leroy, N. Y., June 7, 1804.
- iv. Huldah⁷, b. Leroy, N. Y., Aug. 1, 1806; d. Aug. 22, 1827.
- v. Alonzo⁷, b. Nov. 20, 1808. Resided at Green Bay, Wis.
- vi. David Mather⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1800; d. Aug. 1, 1813.
- 781 vii. David Mather⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1813; d. Oct. 23, 1857.
- viii. Lucy⁷, b. July 1, 1815; m. Rev. Henry Bannister, D. D., of Evanston, Ill. Son: Charles Kimball Bannister⁸, b. Cazenova, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1847; m. Feb. 11, 1874, Emma Brainard White, b. 1848. He is a civil engineer, and was living in Ogden, Utah, in 1895. Children: Edward White Bannister⁹, b. Evanston, Ill., July 8, 1885. Emily Bannister⁹, b. Oct. 27, 1877, Evanston, Ill.
- ix. Mary⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1817; d. March 4, 1852.

x. Harriet⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1820; d. Feb. 12, 1823.

782 xi. Martin Luther⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1826. Resided at Berlin, Wis.

xii. Walter Scott⁷, b. Leyden, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1828. Resides at Lakewood, N. J. Is a physician.

356 Amos Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Exeter, N. H., Oct. 12, 1860; died Raymond, N. H., Feb., 1835. He was twice married. His first wife died Aug. 16, 1801, aged 39. His second wife was named Mary. His wife and children are named in his will, which was probated March 18, 1835. He resided in Raymond, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. Betty⁷.

ii. Polly⁷.

iii. Nabby⁷.

783 iv. Amos⁷. Resided at Raymond, N. H.

357 Trueworthy Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) baptized Sept. 27, 1761; married March 23, 1786, Hannah Gilman, daughter of Antipas Gilman of Gilmanton, N.H.

CHILDREN.

i. John⁷.

ii. Trueworthy⁷, b. —; m. — Morrill of Nashua, N. H.

iii. Dorothy⁷, b. —; m. Dr. Samuel Eastman.

iv. Betsey⁷.

v. Joanna⁷, b. —; m. Richard Tilton.

358 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H.; married Dec. 29, 1796, Mary Gilman, daughter of Edward Gilman. Resided at Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. Sarah⁷, m. March 16, 1825, Daniel Lougee of Gilmanton.

ii. Olive⁷.

784 iii. John⁷, b. July, 1801.

785 iv. William⁷, b. 1807.

v. Eliphalet⁷, d. young.

vi. Betsey⁷, b. 1810; m. Samuel Allen of St. Johnsbury, Vt.

vii. Mary⁷, b. 1818; d. 1832.

359 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) bap. Jan. 11, 1756; died about 1777; married Abigail Holmes, about 1776. He was a seaman and was wrecked at Chebogue, Yarmouth, N. S., remained some time among the people of that section, and married there. Shortly after his marriage he sailed for the West Indies, and was never heard from afterwards, either dying on the voyage or being lost at sea. His son, Samuel, was born after his father had left port. Mrs. Kimball married Thomas Eldridge of Yarmouth for her second husband.

CHILD.

786 i. Samuel⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1777. Resided at Yarmouth, N. S.

360 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) bap. July 17, 1757; married Mary ——. Resided in Marblehead, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Deborah Bassett⁷, bap. Oct. 2, 1786.
- ii. Daniel⁷, b. May 31, 1789; d. young.
- iii. Daniel⁷, b. May 1, 1791; d. young.
- iv. Polly⁷, b. March 24, 1793.
- v. Thomas⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1795.
- vi. Debby⁷, b. Jan. 15, 1797; d. Dec. 27, 1879.

787 vii. Daniel⁷, b. March 3, 1799; d. Oct. 16, 1881.

viii. Sarah Dodd⁷, b. April 5, 1801.

361 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 6, 1750; died Oct. 24, 1814; married 1778, Mary Stevens of Merrinack, Mass., born 1759, died Sept. 28, 1847. Resided at Andover, Mass., where he owned land. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitabel⁷, b. Sept. 6, 1780; m. March 22, 1804, Joseph Griffin.
- ii. Abial⁷, b. March, 1782; d. March 13, 1800.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1785; d. May 8, 1815.
- iv. Daniel⁷, b. May 10, 1787.
- v. Jeremiah⁷, b. July 1, 1789; d. Oct. 29, 1800.

788 vi. Alford⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1791.

vii. Sarah⁷, b. May 6, 1793.

viii. Dolly Stevens⁷, b. May 8, 1795.

789 ix. Jacob⁷, b. June 12, 1798.

362 John Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., March 26, 1747-8; died Oct. 10, 1826; married March 7, 1771, Hannah Farrington, born 1748, died Sept. 9, 1818. Resided at Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1771; m. Jan. 12, 1800, Sally Felt.
- 790 ii. Thomas⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1773. Resided at Andover, Mass.
- iii. Phebe⁷, b. —; m. July 2, 1801, Ezekiel Carleton.
- iv. Sarah⁷, b. —; m. May 31, 1804, Peter Town.
- v. Lydia⁷, b. —; m. Dec. 27, 1804, John Johnson. She d. before her father, and left a son, Edward Johnson⁸.
- vi. Betsey⁷, b. 1798; d. July 18, 1822.

363 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born July 17, 1753; died 1825; married March 6, 1781, Olive Lovejoy. Resided at Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Olive⁷, b. June 19, 1781; d. young.
- 791 ii. John⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1783.
- iii. Sally⁷, b. May 4, 1786; m. Oct. 20, 1813, George W. Goodwin.
- iv. Rebecca⁷, b. May 9, 1789; m. — Cochran.
- v. Thomas⁷, b. April 20, 1791; m. Esther Gault.
- 792 vi. Olive⁷, b. March 15, 1794; m. David Cross.
- vii. Betsey⁷, b. May 4, 1796; m. Seth B. Newell. She had eight children.
- 793 viii. Phebe⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1797; m. John Johnson of Weare.
- ix. Sukey⁷, b. April 25, 1800.

364 Edmund Kimball⁶ (Edmund⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April 7, 1750; married Elizabeth Batchelder. Resided at Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1787.
- ii. Betsey⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1790.
- iii. Edmund⁷, b. April 15, 1794.
- iv. Israel⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1798.
- v. William⁷, b. June 22, 1801.

365 Paul Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born Jan. 21, 1751; died June 17, 1773; married

Oct. 26, 1771, Lydia Fairfield, died June 17, 1773. He and his wife were drowned while on a pleasure excursion on the harbor at Salem, Mass.

CHILD.

- 794 i. William⁷, b. March 3, 1772. He was a shipmaster and was lost at sea.

366 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Feb. 26, 1756; died Dec. 27, 1810; married March 19, 1780, Huldah Porter of Danvers, born March 20, 1759, died Feb. 27, 1835, daughter of Benjamin and Eunice (Nurse) Porter. Resided at Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Paul⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1781; d. at sea, Nov. 3, 1797.
 ii. Betsey⁷, b. Oct. 8, 1783; d. Feb. 24, 1855; m. Jan. 30, 1809, Ebenezer Todd, b. Rowley, Mass., Nov. 8, 1782; d. Atkinson, N. H., Jan. 1, 1851. Children: 1. Peter Todd⁸, d. young. 2. Paul Porter Todd⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1819; m. Harriet Farnham. 3. William Cleaves Todd⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1823; resides at Atkinson, N. H. 4. Isaac Frances Todd⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1823; d. New Orleans, La., Sept. 30, 1855.
 795 iii. Edmund⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1786.
 796 iv. Thomas⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1789.
 v. John⁷, b. May 20, 1791; d. Nov. 15, 1835.
 vi. Sally⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1793; m. Paul Kimball.
 vii. Lydia⁷, b. March 6, 1796; m. July 23, 1817, Edmund Batchelder.
 viii. Clarissa⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1798; d. Aug. 19, 1873; m. Dec. 17, 1819, Isaac Porter.
 797 ix. Benjamin P.⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1801; d. July 29, 1886.
 x. Maria⁷, b. April 15, 1805; d. Oct. 7, 1807.

367 Edmund Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 24, 1762; died Dec. 8, 1847; married April 27, 1791, Anna Porter, born Nov. 20, 1762, died 1796; married 2d, Mrs. Lucy (Runnells) Balch, born 1768, died Sept. 6, 1847. He was a Revolutionary soldier. He enlisted in 1779 in Capt. Benjamin Peabody's Co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's Regt., and served one month and nineteen days. In June, 1780, he enlisted at Wenham, Mass., in Capt.

Speer's Co., Col. Nixon's Regt., of the Mass. Line of Continental troops, and was stationed at West Point, N. Y., and at other places in that state and in New Jersey, and was discharged in December, 1780. On July 3, 1780, he is described as five feet six inches high, seventeen years old, and of a dark complexion. His signature is attached to the pay-roll of Dec. 7, 1780, in the archives of Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna⁷, b. June 4, 1791; d. April 14, 1871; m. April 14, 1818, Dr. Ebenezer Allen of Randolph, Mass.
- 798 ii. Edmund⁷, b. Newburyport, Mass., Aug. 16, 1793; d. Nov. 7, 1873.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1795; d. Aug. 4, 1812.

368 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., March 1, 1770; died Salem, Mass., April 17, 1855; married April 11, 1793, Rebecca Moulton, born Nov. 10, 1772, died Feb. 9, 1843; married 2d, Dec. 17, 1843, Rhoda Day, born July 31, 1791, died Oct. 10, 1871. Nathaniel was admitted to the church at Wenham in 1809, and was chosen deacon Nov. 14, 1826, which office he held until March 21, 1841. Rebecca was admitted to the church Oct. 28, 1810. He resided in Wenham and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 799 i. Josiah M.⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1794.
- 800 ii. Paul⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1797; d. Nov. 6, 1851.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1804; d. Sept. 5, 1839; m. — Sterrett.
- iv. Nancy⁷, b. July 10, 1811; m. May 23, 1830, Joseph Batchelder.

369 David Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Ephraim⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Holden, Mass., 1771; died July 30, 1815; married Sept., 1796, Sophia Church, born April 19, 1774, died July 13, 1804; married 2d, 1804, Betsey Fales, died Oct. 12, 1845. The widow, Betsey (Fales) Kimball, married, in 1816, Joel Clapp. Resided in Holden, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Thomas⁷, b. April 7, 1797. He d. in Winchendon, Mass., Jan. 12, 1869, single, the next of kin being Charles Kimball of Boston, Elizabeth, wife of Andrew Searle, of Townsend, and Samuel and David Kimball of Worcester, nephews.
- ii. Polly⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1798; d. Oct. 10, 1827; m. Dec. 7, 1822, Roland Pond.
- iii. Hannah⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1800; d. July 8, 1835.
- iv. David⁷, b. Dec. 3, 1802; d. June 16, 1818.
- v. Samuel⁷, b. April 23, 1805; d. July 2, 1815.
- 801 vi. Leonard⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1806. Resided at Worcester, Mass.
- 802 vii. Charles⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1808; d. Chelsea, Mass., April 10, 1885.
- viii. Sophia⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1810; d. Aug. 6, 1832.
- ix. Elizabeth⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1812; m. Sept. 1, 1828, Andrew Searle.
- x. Sarah⁷, b. July 25, 1814; d. Dec. 17, 1865; m. May 18, 1853, Ira Cook of Worcester, Mass.

370 James Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass.; baptized Dec. 17, 1777; died Oct., 1822, at New Orleans, La., of an attack of asthma; married Martha —; married 2d, Nov. 29, 1807, Catherine Russell, daughter of William and Mary Russell of Cambridge, Mass., born March 4, 1784, died Salem, Mass., Jan. 15, 1861. He resided in Wenham and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 803 i. James⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1808; d. Nov. 29, 1880.
- ii. Catherine⁷, b. April 13, 1810; m. June 1, 1845, Samuel Ireson of Lynn, Mass.
- iii. Hannah Goodhue⁷, b. March 28, 1813; d. March 10, 1881.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1815.
- v. Elizabeth H.⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1817.
- vi. Emeline Rebecca⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1820; m. Dec. 22, 1863, James Muhlig.

371 Ezra Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H.; baptized Aug. 12, 1764; died Oct. 13, 1801; married April 21, 1793, Mary Hasey, daughter of Rev. Israel Hasey of Lebanon, Me., born 1770, died April 29, 1818. He was a tanner and his tannery stood where the engraving room of the Cochecho Works was in 1883.

He resided in Dover, N. H. He died young, of bilious fever. Parson Hasey's journal records his death as follows: "And being in Dover Sunday the, 18, Bills on death (requests for prayers) by daughter Kimball and her mother Kimball, with ye relatives and by ye Harmonious Society, being one of them." He says also that forty persons preceded the coffin at the funeral.

CHILDREN.

- i. Maria⁷, b. March 3, 1794; d. Jan. 8, 1846; m. April 3, 1815, William Palmer. Resided at Dover, N. H. Their son, Dr. Charles R. Palmer⁸, resided in Ipswich, Mass.
- ii. Child⁷, b. 1796; d. Aug. 11, 1798.
- iii. Abigail⁷, bap. Sept., 1800; m. April 22, 1822, Ira Haseltine. Resided at Portsmouth, N. H.
- iv. Ezra⁷. Was lost at sea.

372 Moses Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., Feb., 1767; died June 7, 1854; married Nov. 8, 1808, Mary Runnells, daughter of Samuel Runnells of New Durham, N. H., born April 19, 1787, died Nov. 14, 1855. He owned a saw and grist mill on the old homestead of his grandfather, at the third falls of the Coheco, at Dover, N. H., where he lived, and an adjoining farm on the other side of the river.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ezra⁷, b. April 25, 1810; d. Nov. 3, 1866; never married.
- ii. Samuel Runnells⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1811; d. Aug. 19, 1840.
- iii. Nancy⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1814; d. March 7, 1827.
- iv. Clarissa⁷, b. July 14, 1818; m. 1868, Rev. William Davis.

373 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., March 20, 1769; died June 16, 1853; married May, 1793, Mary Horne of Dover, N. H., daughter of Nathaniel and Mercy (Libbey) Horne, born Aug. 3, 1774, died Oct. 25, 1857. He resided in Dover, N. H., North Berwick, and Shapleigh, Me. His first six children were born in North Berwick, the others in Shapleigh, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Cynthia⁷, b. Dec., 1793; m. April 25, 1816, Henry M. Lindsey of Rochester, N. H.

- ii. Abigail⁷, m. James Garvin.
- 804 iii. Richard⁷, b. March 1, 1798; d. March 2, 1881.
- 805 iv. Increase Sumner⁷, b. Aug. 30, 1800.
- 806 v. Ezra⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1802; d. Oct. 9, 1869. Resided Milo, Me.
- 807 vi. Daniel⁷, b. May 24, 1804.
- vii. Mary⁷, b. June 29, 1809; d. April 17, 1880; m. May 25, 1841, Dr. Timothy Wilson, b. July 27, 1811. Resided at Orleans, Mass.
- 808 viii. John H.⁷, b. May 20, 1811.
- 809 ix. William A.⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1813.
- x. Samuel⁷. Went to Kentucky and lived there.

374 James Kimball⁶ (Ezra⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., Sept., 1772; died March 30, 1860; married Nancy Horne, daughter of Ichabod and Sarah (Baker) Horne, born April, 1777, died 1849. He lived on the homestead of his father, and afterwards near the site of the present county almshouse.

CHILDREN.

- 810 i. Charles⁷, b. July 22, 1779.
- 811 ii. George⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1801.
- iii. Sarah⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1803; d. 1887, single.
- iv. Susan⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1806; m. Robert Fulton of Effingham, N. H.
- v. Lydia Jane⁷, b. Jan. 25, 1813; d. 1845, single.
- vi. Horace⁷, b. June 25, 1815; m. Miss Hayes, daughter of John Hayes.
- vii. Richard⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1818; single. Resided Dover, N. H.
- viii. Eliza Ann⁷, b. April 16, 1822; m. for second wife, John Hayes, the father of Horace Kimball's wife.

375 David Kimball⁶ (Ezra⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., 1775; died Gilmanton, N. H., between 1850 and 1860; married Joanna Stackpole, daughter of Lieut. Samuel and Zervia (Watson) Stackpole.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sophia⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1798; m. March 27, 1817, Thomas Adams. Resided at Gilmanton, N. H. Her daughter, Sophia Adams⁸, m. Rev. Elliott C. Cogswell of New Boston and Northwood, N. H., author of the history of those towns.
- ii. Frances⁷, never married.
- iii. Samuel⁷, d. young.

- iv. Ezra⁷, married, but died childless.
- v. Lydia⁷, m. March 13, 1823, Mace Getchell.
- vi. Hazen⁷, never married.
- vii. Thomas⁷, m. June 12, 1827, Sophronia Richardson of Gilmanton, N. H.
- viii. Mary⁷, never married.
- ix. Hannah⁷, m. Mr. Clark of Canterbury.
- x. Ruth⁷, m. Ira Taylor.
- xi. Cyrus⁷, b. 1816; m. Mary Long of Lowell, Mass. Daughter: Ellen L.⁸, b. 1849; m. July 3, 1867, John G. McLeod of Lowell, Mass.

376 William Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., Aug. 25, 1787; died Sept. 20, 1852; married March 13, 1809, Tamson Tebbitts, daughter of Ichabod Tebbitts. He was a farmer and resided in Dover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia⁷, d. 1882; m. Capt. John Smith. Resided in Dover.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. —; m. Thomas Roberts. Resided at Portsmouth, N. H.
- iii. John⁷, m. Eliza Prime.
- iv. Olive⁷, b. —; m. Sherburne Flanders of Newburyport, Mass.
- v. Mary⁷, b. —; d. Dec. 7, 1828. She was drowned at Watson (fifth) falls of the Coheco. Attempting to cross on a stringer, while the planks were off the bridge, she lost her balance and fell into the river. Her father sprang in to rescue her, but failed, and came near losing his own life.

377 Ephraim Kimball⁶ (Ephraim⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., June 17, 1751; died 1832; married Sept. 23, 1773, Hannah Emerson, born Feb. 13, 1754, daughter of Solomon and Elizabeth (Smith) Emerson. He was a selectman in 1794. He resided in Dover, Rochester, and Farmington, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- I. Elizabeth⁷, b. April 30, 1774; d. May 20, 1861; m. h father's second cousin, Jonathan Wentworth, d. Hiram, Me., Sept. 11, 1844. They had ten children.
- II. Sarah⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1777; m. Oct. 12, 1795, Job Otis of Strafford, N. H. They had seven children.

- iii. Mary⁷, b. April 17, 1779; d. July 24, 1845; m. May 24, 1798, Lemuel Meader, b. April 12, 1779, d. May 19, 1839. Rev. Jesse Meader was their son.
- 812 iv. Jesse⁷, b. April 19, 1781.
 - v. Samuel⁷, b. Feb. 21, 1784; m. Hannah Horne, daughter of Paul and Margaret Horne, d. Sandwich, N. H., childless.
- 813 vi. Ephraim⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1786; d. Aug. 8, 1878.
- 814 vii. Solomon⁷, b. May 2, 1789; d. Farmington, N. H., March 7, 1832.
- viii. Abigail⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1791; d. Feb. 25, 1808.
- ix. Nehemiah⁷, b. Jan. 11, 1794; m. Hannah How. Resided at Farmington, N. H.
- 815 x. John⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1796.
- xi. Eleanor Cooper⁷, b. March 31, 1801; m. Hansor Roberts.

378 Nehemiah Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H.; died 1790; married Dec. 1, 1785, Mary Goodwin. He was a farmer and lived in Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sally⁷.
- ii. Lydia⁷, m. Wentworth Dore, son of John and Charity (Wentworth) Dore of Lebanon, Me.

379 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born Aug. 27, 1772; died 1836; married Sarah Jones, born Oct. 8, 1776. He resided in Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rachel⁷, b. Aug. 11, 1795; m. Richard Leighton of Farmington, N. H.
- ii. Polly⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1797; m. Jonathan McNeil of Bennington, N. H.
- iii. Jeremiah⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1799; m. Tamson Hayes of Farmington, N. H.
- iv. Lydia⁷, b. June 15, 1802; m. May 25, 1826, Jethro Nutter of Barnstead, N. H.
- v. Eliza⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1805; m. Meshack Berry of Strafford, N. H.
- vi. Lavinia⁷, b. July 27, 1807; m. James Leighton of Gilmanston, N. H.
- vii. Daniel⁷, b. June 13, 1810; d. July 4, 1810.
- viii. Sarah⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1812; m. John W. Elliott of Alton, N. H.

- ix. Daniel Jones⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1815; m. and had sons, Joseph Kimball⁸, and James Kimball⁸.
- x. Martha⁷, b. —; m. Albert Parsley of Rochester, N. H.
- xi. Clarissa D.⁷

380 Paul Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H.; died 1813; married Lois Knight of Farmington, N. H. He lived on the old Daniel Kimball homestead at Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 816 i. Nehemiah⁷, b. —.
- ii. Clarissa⁷, m. Elder John Coverly of Strafford, N. H.
- iii. Melinda⁷, m. Paul Twombly of Rochester, N. H.
- 817 iv. William Knight⁷, d. 1884.
- v. Caroline⁷, m. — Wentworth.

381 Susan Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) married Robert Knight. Resided Farmington, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Knight⁷, m. Anthony Peavey of Farmington, N. H.
- ii. Joshua Knight⁷. Resided at Milton, N. H.
- iii. Edward Knight⁷. Resided at Boston, Mass.
- iv. Susan Knight⁷, m. Elder Daniel B. Goodwin of West Milton, N. H.
- v. Stephen Knight⁷. Resided at West Milton, N. H.

382 Enoch Kimball⁶ (Paul⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H.; died Middleton, N. H., 1829; married Patience Horne, born —, died 1842, daughter of David Horne. He lived in Dover and Middleton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 818 i. Nehemiah⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1792.
- ii. Jeremy Belknap⁷, d. young.
- iii. Mary⁷, d. young.

383 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Paul⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., 1777; died Sept., 1848; married Mary Kimball, daughter of John Kimball, born 1779, died June, 1855. Resided at Dover, N. H., on the homestead of

his grandfather, Nehemiah Kimball, at the fourth falls of the Cocheco, on the east side.

CHILDREN.

- i. Son⁷, b. 1804; d. 1804, aged 3 months.
- ii. Paul⁷, d. young.
- iii. Martha⁷, b. 1809; d. June, 1840, single.
- iv. Mary Ann⁷, never married.
- v. Elizabeth⁷, b. 1814; d. 1850; m. Mark Thompson of Wolfborough, N. H., who d. 1850.
- vi. Jane⁷, b. 1818; d. 1874; never married.
- vii. Emily⁷, b. 1818; d. 1840, single.

384 John Kimball⁶ (Robert⁵, Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Jan. 11, 1771; d. Oct. 29, 1849; m. Sept. 3, 1823, Mrs. Sarah Hodgkins, born Dec. 7, 1793, died Aug. 9, 1848. Resided at Exeter, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitabel Ann⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1826.
- ii. John Henry⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1827.
- iii. Mary Abigail⁷.
- iv. Samuel Ney⁷, b. May 31, 1831.
- v. Robert Porter⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1833.

385 Peter Sanborn Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H.; baptized Aug. 3, 1760; married Jan. 6, 1783, Abigail Dean. Resided at Lisbon, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph⁷.
- 819 ii. Charles⁷.
- iii. Dean⁷.
- iv. Peter⁷.
- v. Olive⁷.

386 Mary Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born June, 1763; died Aug. 23, 1812; married John Bean, born Sept. 7, 1756, died Nov. 12, 1831. They removed to Mount Vernon, Me., cleared a fine farm in the wilderness, where they lived and died. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and was wounded in the right arm.

CHILDREN,

- i. Sally Bean⁷, b. 1787; d. Oct. 21, 1829; m. James McGaffey.
- ii. John Bean⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1794; d. Mount Vernon, Me., March 26, 1885; m. May 5, 1816, Polly Quimby, b. July 9, 1797, d. Jan. 22, 1884. They had eight children.
- iii. Betsey Bean⁷, b. June 8, 1796; d. July, 1867; m. John Stein of Mt. Vernon, Me.

387 Sarah Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., June 1, 1766; died East Concord, N. H., at the home of her son, Joseph Moody, Feb. 1, 1855; married William Moody of Newbury, Mass. They removed to Canterbury, N. H., Feb. 10, 1794, and settled on the farm south of her father's. William died there, Nov. 18, 1794. They are buried in her father's family lot in the cemetery in Canterbury, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph Moody⁷, b. May 20, 1788; d. Penacook, N. H., March 2, 1879; m. Nov. 22, 1815, Hannah Foster. Children: 1. Mary Jane Moody⁸; m. Samuel T. Lancaster. 2. Nathaniel Rolfe Moody⁸; m. Jane Lint. 3. Lucy Ann Moody⁸; m. —.
- ii. Samuel Moody⁷, b. —; d. Dec., 1826.
- iii. Caleb Cushing Moody⁷, b. —; d. 1820.
- iv. William Moody⁷, b. May 27, 1793; d. Baltimore, Md., Sept. 27, 1843; m. Susan Forest.
- v. Caleb Moody⁷, b. Aug. 1, 1794; d. Concord, N. H., April 6, 1869; m. Dec. 20, 1821, Phebe Ames, daughter of David Ames; she d. Sept. 6, 1861; m. 2d, April 16, 1864, Maria (Ames) Gerrish, niece of Phebe; she d. Manchester, N. H., Oct. 1, 1879.

388 John Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Nov. 20, 1767; died Canterbury, N. H., Feb. 26, 1861; married Nov. 21, 1793, Sarah Moulton, daughter of Benjamin Moulton of Kensington, N. H., born —, died April 30, 1853. They moved from Exeter, N. H., to Canterbury, N. H., Feb. 17, 1794, and settled on the farm owned by his father, just north of Shaker village, where he lived sixty-seven years. He was a farmer, wheelwright, and

hay-rake manufacturer. He did a large business through central New Hampshire buying wool.

CHILDREN.

- 820 i. Benjamin⁷, b. Dec. 27, 1794.
 ii. Mary Moulton⁷, b. Jan. 23, 1797; d. Canterbury, N. H., July 6, 1868; m. Nov. 30, 1818, John Ham of Canterbury, N. H., b. —; d. Feb. 21, 1824; m. 2d, Oct. 26, 1831, Daniel Tilton of Loudon, N. H., d. May 25, 1841; m. 3d, Samuel Huckins of Canterbury, d. Nov. 18, 1853. Children: Samuel Ham⁸, Elizabeth Ham⁸, and Benjamin Kimball Tilton⁸.
 821 iii. John⁷, b. May 31, 1798.
 iv. Silas⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1800; d. Aug. 31, 1824.
 v. Elizabeth⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1802; m. Dec. 19, 1821, Ebenezer Batchelder of Canterbury, N. H., b. —, d. May 21, 1867.
 vi. Joseph⁷, b. March 22, 1805; d. Gilford, N. H., Feb. 16, 1824.
 vii. Jemima⁷, b. March 29, 1807; d. June 27, 1825.
 822 viii. Jedediah⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1808.
 823 ix. Jesse⁷, b. April 17, 1810; d. July 7, 1888.

389 Joseph Kimball⁶(Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., May 23, 1772; died at the home of his son, Joseph, in Gilmanton, N. H., June 19, 1863; married Jan. 3, 1795, Mary Hall, born July 11, 1775, died Feb. 6, 1817; married 2d, May, 1817, Mrs. Mary (Sanborn) Rand, died Sept. 7, 1864. He went to Canterbury about 1794, and lived south of the meeting-house at the Center until 1797, after that on a farm now owned by the Shakers. He sold his farm in 1824, and settled at Hill's Corner, where he manufactured spinning wheels and hay-rakes, and put up garden seeds for sale. Late in life he devoted much time to the study of history, politics, and religious subjects.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CANTERBURY, N. H.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1796; m. Isaac Glines.
 ii. Obadiah Hall⁷, b. July 5, 1797; d. Belmont, N. H., Jan. 21, 1872; m. Nov. 30, 1850, Hannah F. Lawrence.
 824 iii. Jeremiah⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1798; d. May 2, 1888.
 iv. Sarah Moody⁷, b. Nov. 2, 1800; d. Boston, Mass., April 10, 1855; m. Joseph Manning of North Gloucester, Me.
 v. Ruth Glidden⁷, b. Aug. 12, 1802; d. Camden, N. J., Dec. 10, 1885; m. Thomas Glover; m. 2d, Richard Wetherby; m. 3d, Thomas Bond, b. —, d. June 2, 1885.

- vi. Mary⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1804; d. Jan. 23, 1886; m. Seth Bartlett of Kingston, N. H., b. —, d. Aug. 7, 1849. They lived in Camden, N. J.
- 825 vii. Joseph Smith⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1806.
- 826 viii. William Moody⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1803; d. Jan. 8, 1885.
- ix. Emeline Lyford⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1810; d. Feb. 3, 1876. She was a devoted member of the Shaker community at Canterbury, N. H.
- x. Nancy Greenough⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1813; d. Dec. 8, 1888; m. Jan. 28, 1830, Hiram Cilley of Northfield, N. H., d. Oct. 15, 1877. They had four children.

390 Jesse Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Sept. 7, 1774; died May 5, 1818; married Hannah Cox, born —, died March 28, 1814, daughter of James Cox of Boston, Mass.; married 2d, June 11, 1814, Betsey Page, born —, died July 4, 1878, daughter of Timothy Page of Hallowell, Me. She was a niece of his first wife. He was a Methodist clergyman and lived in Hallowell, Me. "He was much respected and greatly beloved."

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey⁷, b. May 20, 1795.
- ii. Joseph⁷, b. July 23, 1797; d. 1801.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. April 29, 1799; m. July 14, 1816, Nathan Brown, b. —, d. Aug. 2, 1827; m. 2d, April 1, 1830, Simeon Leighton, b. —, d. March 27, 1883. She lived in Mount Vernon, Me., in 1885.
- iv. Olive⁷, b. May 20, 1802; m. Sept. 1, 1826, Wentworth Hayes of Hallowell, Me., b. —; d. March 26, 1878. They had five children, all born in Hallowell.
- 827 v. Robert Moody⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1805.
- 827 vi. George Moody⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1815.

391 Smith Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Feb., 1777; died Gilmanton, N. H., Feb. 12, 1842; married Nov. 17, 1796, Judith Weeks, born —, died May 16, 1834. He was a carpenter and settled in Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GILMANTON, N. H.

- 829 i. John⁷, b. March 22, 1797; d. July 21, 1883.
- 830 ii. Mathias⁷, b. July 8, 1800.

- iii. Nancy⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1807; d. Jan. 11, 1879; m. Jan. 19, 1826, Isaiah Clough, b. —, d. Aug. 20, 1863. They lived in Gilmanton, N. H., and had three children.

- 831 iv. Stephen⁷, b. Nov., 1802; d. Nov. 6, 1843.

392 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H.; died May, 1811; married Dec. 29, 1806, Sally Gilman. He was drowned in the Penobscot river. She lived in Canterbury, N. H., afterwards in Concord, and finally went to Epsom, where she lived with her daughter.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁷.
ii. Sarah Ann⁷, m. Hopley Eaton of Epsom, N. H.

393 Robert Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Exeter, N. H., Jan. 18, 1785; died Howland, Me., March 24, 1837; married April 8, 1810, Lydia Adams, died Lincoln, Me., May 7, 1860, daughter of Capt. Adams of Hallowell, Me. He went to Canterbury, N. H., with his parents, when he was three years of age. In his youth he went to Hallowell, Me. He was a millwright, and built the first saw-mills in Piscataquis county. He afterwards lived in Sebec, Me., where all his children were born, except Joseph.

CHILDREN.

- 832 i. Joseph Moody⁷, b. April 18, 1809.
ii. Sarah Smith⁷, b. Aug. 6, 1811; m. Feb. 22, 1847, William Ellis Curtis of Mattawamkeag, Me., b. Frankfort, Me., June 22, 1814. Children: 1. Helen Marr Curtis⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1847; m. Jonathan Roberts. 2. Josephine Curtis⁸, b. July 24, 1850; m. William Sibley.
- 833 iii. Robert Smith⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1813.
iv. Elona Harvey⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1814; m. Sept. 27, 1846, Benjamin Eastman, d. Dec. 11, 1875. Five children.
v. Jesse⁷, b. 1817; d. 1819.
vi. Louisa Frances⁷, b. Feb. 12, 1819; m. Sept. 18, 1841, Daniel Cummings of Haynesville, Me., where he d. June 25, 1882. She d. Feb. 3, 1883. Six children.
vii. Julia Ann⁷, b. March 20, 1820; m. June 18, 1840, James Madison Dudley of Howland, Me., and had eleven children.

834 viii. John Towle⁷, b. June 17, 1841.

ix. Sophronia Gooding Pierce⁷, b. March 8, 1824; m. Oct. 8, 1845, Simon Cummings of Cape Elizabeth, Me., who d. Sept. 19, 1866. They had six children.

394 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H.; died Dec., 1849; married Sarah Roberts, born 1792, died Sept. 4, 1819, daughter of Love Roberts. They lived in Wakefield, N. H.

CHILDREN.

835 i. John B.⁷, b. June 11, 1811; d. Jan. 14, 1870.

ii. Mary White⁷, b. May 25, 1814; m. 1836, Alvin Jenkins, M. D., of Great Falls, N. H., who d. in Somersworth, N. H., May 3, 1872.

iii. Sylvester⁷, b. Middleton, N. H., 1812; d. 1814.

395 Stephen Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H., March 4, 1784; married Clarissa Hilliard, and lived in Kensington, N. H. She died in 1864.

CHILDREN.

836 i. Morrice H.⁷, b. Oct. 22, 1806; d. Jan. 31, 1862.

ii. John S.⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1808.

iii. Sarah Page⁷, b. March 6, 1811; m. John Nudd.

837 iv. Stephen B.⁷, b. March 10, 1814; d. Aug. 5, 1870.

838 v. Theophilus H.⁷, b. May 28, 1816; d. Sept. 13, 1890.

vi. Clarissa Ann⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1818; m. Jonathan Chase.

vii. Charles Edwin⁷, b. June 11, 1821.

396 Noah Gilman Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H., Dec. 1, 1790; died Sept. 30, 1868; married Oct. 31, 1823, Dorothy Johnson, born Feb. 2, 1801, d. Sept. 7, 1848. Resided at Wakefield, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. John⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1824; m. Feb. 18, 1875, Lydia (Wiggins) Knox, b. 1831.

ii. Mary R.⁷, b. June 25, 1826; m. Nov. 25, 1847, Henry S. Swasey.

839 iii. Alonzo⁷, b. April 8, 1829.

iv. Harriet B.⁷, b. July 30, 1832.

240 WARD WEEKS KIMBALL⁶ OF WAKEFIELD, N. H.

397 Ward Weeks Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H., Oct. 28, 1792; died Sept. 4, 1860; married March, 1847, Sarah K. Watson, born Dec. 31, 1811, died March 4, 1888. Lived in Wakefield, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John W. Kimball⁷, b. May 2, 1849. Lives in Wakefield, N. H.
- ii. Augusta F.⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1856; d. Sept. 1, 1881.

398 John Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., Feb. 10, 1783; married Nancy Adams, born Marblehead, Mass., died Hooksett, N. H., July 22, 1861, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Porter) Adams. Resided in Gilmanton, N. H., and later in Jackson, and again in Gilmanton, where he died.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GILMANTON, N. H.

- 840 i. David Adams⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1822.
- ii. Ann⁷, m. — Shannon of Gilmanton Iron Works.
- 841 iii. William Horace⁷, b. Jackson, N. H.

399 Hezekiah Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., June 1, 1787; died Dec. 3, 1854; married Nov. 22, 1810, Abigail Jane Elkins, born May 5, 1788, died Hopkinton, N. H., Feb. 5, 1858. Resided at Gilmanton and Alton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1812; d. March 11, 1814.
- ii. Abigail⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1815; d. Feb. 27, 1839.
- iii. Judith⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1818; d. Dec. 16, 1867; m. Moses Warren Kimball of Hopkinton, N. H.
- 842 iv. Sylvester⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1820; d. Feb. 19, 1893.
- v. Hezekiah Beed⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1821. Resided Concord, N. H.
- 843 vi. Josiah Lovering⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1821; d. Aug. 23, 1878.
- vii. Mary⁷, b. July 10, 1823; d. Oct. 23, 1855.
- 844 viii. Wilson⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1826. Resided at Chelmsford, Mass.
- ix. Mehitabel Jane⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1831; d. June 13, 1841.

400 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., Jan. 11, 1797; married March 13, 1823, Hannah Ellsworth. Resided at Alton, N. H.

CHILD.

i. Charles⁷.

401 Moses Kimball⁵ (John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., July 8, 1785; married (Ints.) Nov., 1809, Mrs. Hannah (Wheeler) Martin. Resided Rumford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁷, b. Sept. 16, 1810; d. Oct. 28, 1810.
- ii. John Wesley⁷, b. March 21, 1812; m. Mary Brown.
- iii. Alvan⁷, b. July 3, 1814; m. Mrs. Janette (Marble) Kimball, widow of his brother William.
- iv. Blanchard⁷, b. June 27, 1816; m. Rose Carr.
- v. William⁷, b. —; m. Janette Marble.
- vi. Hannah⁷, m. Judge Charles W. Watson.

402 David Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., Oct. 15, 1790; married Feb. 25, 1817, Lucy Williams Wheeler, born Dixfield, Me., Sept. 14, 1793, died March 30, 1882. Resided at Rumford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Cordelia Wheeler⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1817; d. Dec. 22, 1819.
- ii. Lucy A. C.⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1819; d. Aug. 22, 1823.
- iii. Amanda C.⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1820; d. Feb. 14, 1865.
- iv. Joseph S.⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1822; d. Aug. 23, 1823.
- { v. Columbia⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1824.
- { vi. Columbus⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1824.
- vii. Juliette⁷, b. March 30, 1826.
- 845 viii. William Wallace⁷, b. March 22, 1828.
- 846 ix. David Williams⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1830.
- 847 x. Virgil⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1831.
- xi. Elizabeth Kimball⁷, b. April 5, 1836; m. George H. Gleason.

403 Robert C. Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., Feb. 15, 1795; married Virtue Willis, born Oct. 8, 1802, died March 24, 1867. He died

Jan. 29, 1880, at Hanover, Me. They resided in Rumford and Hanover, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charlotte W.⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1829; m. John Swain, Jr.
- ii. Lucinda B.⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1830; m. Levi Swain.
- iii. Adam W.⁷, b. Aug. 18, 1832; m. (Ints.) Dec. 5, 1857, Philena Swain.
- iv. Dana L.⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1843; m. (Ints.) Oct. 10, 1867, Rose Althea Philbrick.

404 Izri Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Stratford, Vt., June 10, 1780; died June 22, 1849; married Lydia Robbins, born —, died June 14, 1849, daughter of Jonas Robbins. He resided in Stratford, Vt. He, his wife and oldest daughter were members of the "Christian" church. He was a farmer. He succeeded his father upon the homestead.

CHILDREN, BORN IN STRATFORD, VT.

- 848 i. Almon Farwell⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1802; d. Feb. 8, 1875.
- ii. Huldah G.⁷, b. May 26, 1805; d. Dec. 12, 1823.
- 849 iii. Caleb Wilson⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1808; d. Oct. 21, 1852.
- iv. Major Noah⁷, b. May 29, 1810; d. Lebanon, N. H., May 17, 1879; m. Oct. 2, 1851, Rebecca Farrar. He resided in Stratford, Vt., and Winchendon, Mass. He was a farmer.
- v. Keziah Beede⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1812. Resided in East Lebanon, N. H., in 1886, when she furnished the account of her family. She was a tailoress by occupation, and a member of the Free Baptist church.
- 850 vi. Izri Andrew Jackson⁷, b. May, 1815; d. May 23, 1878.
- 851 vii. James Spencer⁷, b. June 12, 1817.
- viii. Lydia Robbins⁷, b. Aug. 18, 1819; d. Lebanon, N. H., Dec. 29, 1872.
- 852 ix. William Burke⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1825; d. May 25, 1885.

405 Huldah Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 25, 1764; married June 9, 1786, Amos Batchelder, born Beverly, Mass., Dec. 17, 1760, removed to Francestown, N. H. Their son, Kimball Batchelder⁷, was born in Francestown, N. H., Aug. 8, 1796, removed to Conway, Mass., in 1825. He was a farmer and held many public offices. He married Nov. 9, 1825, Armenia

Stearns, born May 4, 1803, daughter of Joseph Stearns of Conway, Mass.

CHILDREN OF KIMBALL BATCHELDER⁷.

- i. Mary Batchelder⁸, m. George A. Waite of Amherst, Mass.
- ii. Caroline Batchelder⁸, b. Conway, Mass., Jan. 16, 1829.
- iii. Carlos Batchelder⁸, b. Conway, Mass., Jan. 16, 1829. Farmer and politician, director of a bank, county commissioner, representative, 1867, selectman, notary public, deacon of Congregational church. He m. May 28, 1851, Minerva A. Forbes, b. Buckland, Mass., Aug. 25, 1830.

CHILDREN OF CARLOS BATCHELDER⁸.

- 1. William H. Batchelder⁹, b. Oct. 1, 1854.
- 2. Frederick C. Batchelder⁹, b. Aug. 15, 1861.
- 3. Minnie C. Batchelder⁹, b. Dec. 29, 1873.
- 4. Carrie Batchelder⁹, b. Jan. 11, 1875.
- iv. Fannie A. Batchelder⁸, b. —; d. —.
- v. Rexil Batchelder⁸, b. —; m. Caleb E. Forbes of Buckland, Mass.

406 Robert Cue Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., April 22, 1765; died Beverly, Mass., Feb. 26, 1832; married Nov. 29, 1804, Patty Elwell of Gloucester, born —, died May 29, 1809; married 2d, Abigail Ayers of Gloucester, born —, died March, 1837.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Henry⁷, b. 1805; d. May 4, 1809.
- ii. Sarah Elwell⁷, b. Aug. 22, 1807; d. Sept. 27, 1886; m. William Putnam, b. Sept., 1797, d. March 22, 1848.
- iii. Mary⁷, bap. May 29, 1809; d. Aug., 1826.

407 Abraham Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Jan. 30, 1770; married Hannah Farnum. He lived in Bath, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 853 i. Caleb⁷, b. 1795.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. —; never married. Lived in Bath, Me.
- iii. Abigail⁷, m. William Blanchard.
- iv. Henry⁷, d. young.
- 854 v. Abraham⁷, b. June 20, 1803; d. Aug. 4, 1876.
- 855 vi. John⁷.

- vii. Sarah Ann⁷, m. Jotham P. Frost. Resided at Woolwich, Me. No children.
- viii. Rachel⁷.
- ix. Maria⁷.
- x. Sophia⁷, m. Oct. 27, 1859, Isaac Lincoln Cook of Topsham, Me. She lives in Bath, Me.
- xi. William⁷.

408 Caleb Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., June 20, 1774; died Aug. 17, 1855; married Dec. 28, 1797, Mary Dodge, born 1776, died Jan. 22, 1853, daughter of William and Mary Dodge of Beverly, Mass. He resided in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Huldah⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1798; d. Dec. 28, 1803.
- 856 ii. Caleb⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1802; d. Nov. 4, 1864.
- iii. Huldah⁷, b. April 2, 1805; m. Benjamin Stanley. Resided at Beverly, Mass.
- 857 iv. Elbridge⁷, b. July 25, 1815; d. May 18, 1884.

409 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., March 27, 1763; died Hill, N. H., 1836; married Polly Aiken, born Antrim, N. H., April 15, 1768, daughter of Dr. James Aiken of Antrim, N. H. He settled in Antrim, N. H., about 1787, opened a store in 1788, sold out a few years later. Town meetings were held at his house. He lived in Lyndeborough and Hill, N. H. He went to the latter place in 1797, and for a long time was a merchant there. He was postmaster, justice of the peace, and representative in the New Hampshire legislature.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth Waldron⁷, b. Antrim, N. H., 1793; m. George W. Crocker, a merchant of Boston, Mass., who d. in 1859, aged 79 years.
- ii. Tirzah⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1800; d. Keene, N. H., Nov. 13, 1888; m. 1822, Rev. A. W. Burnham, D. D., of Rindge, N. H.
- 858 iii. Gilman⁷, b. 1804; d. Lowell, Mass., July 27, 1892.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. July 5, 1807; m. Dr. John L. Sanborn of Wentworth, N. H.; m. 2d, — Carroll of Matapoisett, Mass. Was matron of Mt. Holyoke Seminary for fourteen years.
- v. Caroline⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1809; m. George E. Sherman of Hill, N. H. Settled in Louisville, Ky. He died, and she lived with a sister at Matapoisett, Mass.

410 Abraham Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Topsfield, Mass., April 8, 1770; married Lovey Morse, and lived in Topsfield, Mass., and Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 859 i. Parker⁷.
 ii. David⁷, m. a daughter of James Grimes. No children.
 iii. Amos⁷, b. —; m. Keziah Clement, daughter of Peter Clement of Hillsborough, N. H.

411 Hannah Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Topsfield, Mass., April 12, 1772; died —; married David Batchelder of Wenham, Mass., born Jan. 15, 1768, and settled in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Isaac Batchelder⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1791.
 ii. Polly Batchelder⁷, b. June 11, 1795; m. David Colby of Henniker, N. H.
 iii. Hannah Parker Batchelder⁷, b. June 28, 1804.
 iv. Rebecca Town Batchelder⁷, b. March 12, 1807; d. May 19, 1813.

412 Mehitable Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Topsfield, Mass., Oct. 10, 1773; married Fisher Gay of Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mehitable Gay⁷.
 860 ii. Betsey P. Gay⁷, b. 1803; d. Jan. 15, 1849.
 iii. Gardner B. Gay⁷.
 iv. Benjamin A. Gay⁷.
 v. Newton Gay⁷.
 vi. Langdon Gay⁷.

413 Sarah Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Topsfield, Mass., Jan. 14, 1776; married Samuel Lacy and settled in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Lacy⁷, m. John Steward of Peterborough, N. H.
 ii. Hannah Lacy⁷, m. — Travis of Deering, N. H.

246 SAMUEL KIMBALL⁶ OF HILLSBOROUGH, N. H.

- iii. Sarah Lacy⁷, m. Jesse Travis of Deering, N. H. Child: Holton Travis⁸.
- iv. Nancy K. Lacy⁷, m. Albert Rines of Washington, N. H. Settled in Peterborough, N. H. Child: Christopher Rines⁸.
- v. David Lacy⁷.

414 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born March 12, 1778; died Sept. 1, 1844; married Dec. 30, 1804, Nancy Alcock, born Deering, N. H., Sept. 10, 1783, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Morong) Alcock. Resided at Hillsborough, N. H. He was a tanner.

CHILDREN.

- 861 i. Leonard Morong⁷, b. July 20, 1806; d. Oct. 1, 1855.
- ii. A daughter⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1808; d. March 14, 1808.
- 862 iii. Nancy Parker⁷, b. July 23, 1818; d. Oct. 2, 1843.

415 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., April 3, 1779; died 1855; married Susanna Gerry. Resided at Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harbert⁷.
- ii. Abraham⁷.
- 863 iii. Samuel⁷.
- 864 iv. Elijah⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1814.
- v. Betsey⁷.
- vi. Ruth⁷, m. Charles C. Smith.
- vii. Susanna W.⁷, m. March 7, 1853, David S. Sanders.
- viii. Mary B.⁷, m. Clark Wright.
- ix. Benjamin⁷.
- x. Retire⁷, b. 1854; d. Winchester, Mass., 1852.

416 Keziah Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born Hillsborough, N. H., July 1, 1782; married David Fuller, born Gilsum, N. H. They lived in Hillsborough.

CHILDREN.

- 865 i. David Gardner Fuller⁷.
- 866 ii. Mark Woodbury Fuller⁷.
- 867 iii. John Gibson Fuller⁷.
- iv. William Forsaith Fuller⁷.

417 Retire P. Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., Feb. 4, 1789; died 1830; married Lucinda Bell. He resided in Troy, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Edward P.⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1819.
- ii. Charles H.⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1823; d. 1829.
- iii. Frederick B.⁷, b. April 3, 1825; d. 1829.

418 Abigail Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., 1794; married Thomas Mills of Deering, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucinda Mills⁷, m. — Russell of Boston.
- ii. Fanny Mills⁷, m. William Whittemore of Hillsborough, N. H.

419 Elijah Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., Sept. 19, 1754; married March 8, 1780, Deliverance Babcock. Resided at Windham, Conn. His wife survived him and administered on his estate, Dec. 9, 1788.

CHILD.

- i. Elijah⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1781.

420 Richard Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., July 16, 1768; died West Lebanon, N. H., Feb. 12, 1860; married 1795, Mary Marsh, born 1773, daughter of Joel Marsh. They resided at Windham, N. H., and at other places, living for many years at West Lebanon, N. H. *The Historical Magazine*, vol. iv, p. 127, says: "Few men have passed a longer and more practically useful life than Capt. Richard Kimball, who died Feb. 12, 1860, at Mount Lebanon, N. H., in the ninety-second year of his age. Capt. Kimball is well known in this city (New York), where several of his sons reside. He was identified with all the early internal improvements in New England. When DeWitt Clinton commenced the construction of the Erie and Champlain canals, he was seeking for men having practical knowledge on the subject. He was referred by some gentlemen in Massachusetts to the deceased as the man who had been principally engaged in

constructing the Middlesex canal, the first canal made in this country. Mr. Clinton at once paid a visit to Mr. Kimball, and after spending a week at his hospitable residence in New Hampshire, induced him to come to this state and undertake the superintendence and construction of the most difficult works which presented themselves at the commencement of the Erie and Champlain canals. For many years Gov. Clinton was accustomed to consult Capt. Kimball in all matters of practical difficulty in relation to the canals, and as an evidence of Mr. Clinton's confidence in his judgment, we have heard from one who was present, that on one occasion, at a meeting of the canal commissioners, it was insisted by some one that it was impossible to construct the Champlain canal through Ding Swamp, in Washington county. Gov. Clinton said, It can be done; I have consulted Mr. Kimball and he says it is practicable. Mr. Kimball undertook the work himself and it was finished satisfactorily. Capt. Kimball was distinguished for his hospitality and for the interest he took in educational and benevolent enterprises. His fondness for home and agricultural pursuits are attested by his residence of more than fifty years upon his farm on the Connecticut river, which in point of culture and beauty is unsurpassed in that beautiful valley. He leaves a widow eighty-seven years old, with whom he passed sixty-five years of happy wedded life."

CHILDREN.

- 868 i. Elijah Huntingdon⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1801.
 ii. Lucy⁷, b. Nov. 2, 1805; m. — Hutchinson.
 iii. Caroline⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1807; d. March 7, 1892; m. Robert Young of Pottsville, Penn., a wealthy mine owner. Six years after his death she became the wife of Prof. Charles Brackett Haddock, for thirty-two years professor of intellectual philosophy, political economy, and rhetoric in Dartmouth College. During President Pierce's administration Prof. Haddock was charge d'affaires at Lisbon. Mrs. Haddock went to Portugal with her husband. She was a cultured lady of wide social experience, and a most charming woman. Pleasant recollections of her will occur to many Dartmouth graduates.
 869 iv. Richard Burleigh⁷, b. Plainfield, N. H., Oct. 11, 1816.

421 Jedediah Kimball⁶ (Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., Dec. 21, 1749; died Stowe, Vt., March 28, 1825; married July 2, 1775, Eunice Love, born 1761, died Aug. 13, 1838. They were married by Rev. Joel Benedict, "Pastor of ye Church in Norwich, Conn." He lived in Norwich, and at one time in Lisbon, a part of Norwich, and in Stowe, Vt. While living in Norwich, Conn., he enlisted, March 15, 1781, in the army, and was discharged at West Point, Dec. 31, 1783. He was under the command of Capt. Clift. Was also in Capt. Willis's Co., Col. Webb's Regt., and was in the battles of Yorktown and Jamestown, Va.

CHILDREN.

- 870 i. Amy⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1775; d. Aug. 20, 1813.
 ii. Luke⁷, b. Aug. 27, 1776. He was a sea captain and died in South Carolina.
- 871 iii. Asa⁷, b. May 5, 1778. He served in the war of 1812, and was in the battle in which his brother Russell was killed.
 iv. Jedediah⁷, b. May 18, 1780; d. Aug. 8, 1806.
 v. Joel⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1784; d. Jan. 13, 1848.
 vi. Reuben⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1786. Went west or south.
- 872 vii. Eunice⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1787. Resided at Stowe, Vt.
 viii. Roswell⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1790. Went west or south.
 ix. Russell⁷, b. July 8, 1791; d. Nov. 11, 1813. He was killed in battle in the War of 1812.
- 873 x. Levi⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1793.
 xi. Ely⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1794. Went with his brother Levi.
 xii. Richard⁷, b. July 27, 1796; d. Oct. 20, 1804.
 xiii. Susa⁷, b. May 22, 1800; d. Oct. 16, 1806.

422 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windsor, Conn., Aug. 1, 1761; married Nov. 1, 1787, Annie — of Windham, Conn., born —, died April 19, 1794; married 2d, April 15, 1795, Roxanna Warren. He gives the following account of himself in his petition for a pension: He lived for twelve years as a child in the family of Samuel R. Kingsbury of Tolland, Conn. He resided in Tolland till 1787, when he went to Amherst, Mass. He enlisted at Tolland for three months in 1778, under Capt. Richard Pitkins. He served in Rhode Island, and was in the retreat from Rhode Island under General Sullivan. He was discharged

Sept. 12, 1778. In the summer of 1779 he was in detached service in the militia at Tolland, Conn., for two months. He served at New London, in Capt. Charles Kibbie's Co. In April, 1780, he was with the militia for two months, in Capt. Benjamin Wright's Co. On July 4, 1780, he went out for two months under Capt. Benjamin Norris. In July, 1781, he enlisted for six months in state service, in Capt. Wright's Co., marched to White Plains, was at Peekskill, N. Y., and at the Highlands. He served fifteen months in all. He was living at Amherst, Mass., in 1820.

CHILDREN.

- i. Austin⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1788.
- ii. Alba⁷, b. April 16, 1791.
- 874 iii. Harvey⁷, b. May 9, 1792.
- iv. Rufus⁷, b. April 11, 1794; d. young.
- 875 v. Rufus Warren⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1798.
- vi. Harriet⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1805. Resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- vii. Sandford⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1807.

423 Sarah Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., April 10, 1754; married April 6, 1774, Aaron Sherman, born Aug. 25, 1748. Resided at Grafton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sally Sherman⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1774.
- ii. Elijah Sherman⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1776.
- iii. Aaron Sherman⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1778.
- iv. Ephraim Sherman⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1780.

424 Noah Brooks Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., May 19, 1756; died Aug. 21, 1756; married 1775, Persis Brigham; married 2d, Dec. 12, 1782, Mary Chase, died Aug. 8, 1806. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in the company commanded by his father, at the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, and he was in the company which marched to Bennington, Vt., under Capt. Warren, in Col. Wheelock's Regt. He resided in Grafton, Mass., where he was a selectman and a member of the school committee.

CHILDREN.

- 876 i. Oliver⁷, b. May 9, 1776; d. March 31, 1819.

- 877 ii. Polly⁷, b. Aug. 7, 1779; d. Dec. 11, 1850.
 878 iii. Betsey⁷, b. 1787.
 879 iv. Anna⁷, b. July 30, 1789; d. July 3, 1851.
 880 v. Persis⁷, b. Grafton, Mass.

425 Aaron Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., June 29, 1760; died Nov. 13, 1843; married Oct. 18, 1781, Mary Goulding, daughter of Col. John Goulding of Grafton, Mass. He was a Revolutionary soldier, in Capt. Lyons's Co., Wade's Regt., in 1778. He resided in Grafton, Mass., where he was a selectman and also on the school committee.

CHILDREN.

- i. Patty⁷, b. Aug. 12, 1782; d. Oct. 19, 1858; married Oct. 8, 1801, Jonathan Chase of Walpole, N. H.
 881 ii. Sally B.⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1783; d. Sept. 26, 1865.
 iii. Polly⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1787; d. July 26, 1868; married Dec. 6, 1808, Benjamin Tufts.
 iv. John G.⁷, b. June 1, 1790, d. young.
 v. Elijah⁷, b. Nov. 1, 1791; d. Dec. 30, 1867; m. Eunice Taft; m. 2d, Mary T. Hapgood. No children.
 vi. Joseph⁷, b. June 4, 1793; d. March 19, 1878; m. May 11, 1820, Betsey H. Scott, d. July 30, 1881. No children.
 vii. Hannah⁷, b. July 31, 1798; d. Jan. 16, 1878; m. Nov. 10, 1815, Benjamin Greene.
 viii. John⁷, b. June 2, 1801; d. Nov. 21, 1883; m. Betsey Brook, b. 1799, d. Oct. 4, 1880; m. 2d, July 21, 1881, Orrissa Brigham.
 882 ix. Aaron⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1803; d. May 29, 1873.
 883 x. Joshua Brooks⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1806; d. Sept. 23, 1885.

426 Ashael Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Feb. 20, 1763; died Nov. 13, 1843; married Feb. 16, 1786, Jerusha Elliott, born May 3, 1762, died July 24, 1804. Resided at Newfane, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 884 i. John⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1787; d. Byron, Ill., April 1, 1852.
 885 ii. Susan⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1791; d. Otto, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1865.
 886 iii. Ashael⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1793; d. Dec. 17, 1877.
 iv. Mary⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1794; d. Dec. 17, 1860; m. 1817, Dr. James Cutler of Corning, N. Y.
 887 v. Pardon T.⁷, b. July 2, 1797; d. April 5, 1873.

- vi. Sarah C.⁷, b. April 22, 1800; d. Brookline, Vt., June 27, 1847; m. April, 1823; Francis Merrifield, b. Newfane, Vt., Dec. 4, 1793, d. Grafton, Vt., Feb. 26, 1883. They had eleven children. Their son, Dr. Emery A. Merrifield⁸, resides in Missouri.

888 vii. Joseph Elliott⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1803; d. Oct. 9, 1877.

427 Mary Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., March 29, 1765; died Sept. 22, 1821; married Jonathan Hall, born June 19, 1759, died Aug. 21, 1825.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jonathan Hall⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1781; d. Nov. 27, 1856; m. April 10, 1810, Olive Kenney.
- ii. Aaron Kimball Hall⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1782; d. April 25, 1804.
- iii. Shelomith S. Hall⁷, b. May 5, 1785; d. Feb. 13, 1849; m. July 30, 1809, Hannah Tuttle.
- iv. Polly B. Hall⁷, b. March 31, 1788; d. —; m. Dec. 6, 1825, Calvin Barber.
- v. Betsey Hall⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1790; d. Oct. 12, 1837; m. Oct. 2, 1809, Thurston Robbins.
- vi. Sally Hall⁷, b. Jan. 31, 1793; d. Aug., 1859; m. Nov. 26, 1818, Joseph Gambell.
- vii. Hannah Kimball Hall⁷, b. July 31, 1796; d. Feb. 19, 1825, m. April 6, 1816, Calvin Cook.
- viii. Sophia W. Hall⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1803; d. Jan. 22, 1884; m. Dea. Elisha S. Sabin of Saxton's River, Vt.

428 Elizabeth Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., May 3, 1767; died Sept. 22, 1821; married Sept. 28, 1788, Samuel Wood, born 1761, died Sept. 30, 1813. Resided at Grafton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey Wood⁷, b. —; d. Sept. 12, 1792.
- ii. Samuel Wood⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1792; d. Sept. 13, 1792.
- iii. Samuel Wood⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1793; d. 1858.
- iv. Betsey Wood⁷, b. Nov. 1, 1801; d. May 16, 1816.

429 Leonard Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., June 18, 1772; died Greenwich, Mass., March 30, 1817; married Patty Baird of Worcester, Mass., born Dec. 12, 1768, died 1797; married 2d,

Annie Elliott of Sutton, Mass., born Feb. 25, 1768, died Feb. 3, 1826. He resided in Grafton, Mass. Removed to Barre, and finally settled in Greenwich, Mass. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 889 i. Daniel⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1794; d. June 21, 1874.
 ii. Nancy⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1799; d. May 13, 1821.
 iii. Patty⁷, b. Dec. 6, 1800; d. April 30, 1850.
 iv. Lucy⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1802; d. Aug. 21, 1826.
 v. Leonard⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1803; d. Dec. 12, 1884; m. Nov. 28, 1839, Jane Russ of New Orleans, La. For over fifty years he was a resident of Mississippi, and was highly esteemed for his public spirit, strict integrity, and business ability. His adopted daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth J. Nicholson, was proprietor and director of the *New Orleans Picayune*.
 890 vi. Elijah⁷, b. May 23, 1805; d. Jan. 21, 1869.
 891 vii. Estes⁷, b. May 2, 1807; d. June 13, 1869.

430 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., Oct. 18, 1760; married Priscilla —, born 1758. Resided, in 1820, in Pembroke, N. Y. He enlisted for three years, February, 1781, in Capt. Riley's Co., Col. Samuel B. Webb's Regt., Conn. Line, and served till January, 1782. His father was an ensign in the company, and his brother, Jared, was in the regiment. He was detached from the regiment and sent south. Was at the siege of Yorktown and the taking of Cornwallis. Soon after he returned to his home in Connecticut, on a furlough, and hired his younger brother, Richard, afterwards of Randolph, Vt., as a substitute. After the war he joined the westward emigration, and in 1820 was living in a log house, on twenty acres of land belonging to the Holland Land Co., in Pembroke, N. Y., and was in straitened circumstances. He received a pension from the United States.

CHILDREN.

- i. Orra⁷, b. 1784. Was residing, Nov. 13, 1820, in Pembroke, N. Y.; was an invalid.
 ii. Betsey⁷, b. —; m. — Murphy. She resided in Pembroke, N. Y., and cared for her father, in 1820.

431 Richard Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., Aug. 21, 1762; died Randolph, Vt., Nov. 23, 1828; married Feb. 7, 1778, Susanna Holden, born Mendon, Mass., May 23, 1765, died Randolph, Vt., April 29, 1826. He enlisted as a substitute for his brother, John, in Capt. John Riley's Co., Third Regiment, Conn. Line, under Col. Webb, about Feb. 1, 1782, and was discharged at West Point, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1783. He resided at Royalston and Randolph, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eunice⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., Nov. 27, 1788; d. Jan. 28, 1789.
- ii. Susanna⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., March 27, 1790; d. Oct. 1, 1791.
- iii. Richard⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., May 29, 1791; d. Aug. 13, 1791.
- iv. David⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., Sept. 30, 1792; d. June 1, 1793.
- v. Adam⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., Jan. 20, 1794; d. Jan. 20, 1794.
- vi. David⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., April 12, 1795; d. Aug. 12, 1795.
- 892 vii. John Holden⁷, b. Royalston, Vt., May 1, 1796; d. Aug. 5, 1873.
- viii. Jared⁷, b. Randolph, Vt., April 2, 1798; d. Aug. 22, 1803.
- ix. Susanna⁷, b. Randolph, Vt., April 1, 1801.
- x. Harriet⁷, b. Dec. 19, 1801; d. Sept. 11, 1803.
- 893 xi. Hiram⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1803; d. Burnet, Vt., March 21, 1865.
- 894 xii. Lloyd⁷, b. Randolph, Vt., Oct. 16, 1805; d. March 21, 1865.
- 895 xiii. Aveline⁷, b. Randolph, Vt., July 23, 1807; d. May 5, 1857.
- 896 xiv. Melora⁷, b. May 6, 1810; d. Vineland, N. J., Nov. 14, 1884.

432 Jared Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., Feb. 21, 1765; married Sarah ——. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He enlisted, Feb. 1, 1781, for three years, in the Third Conn. Regt., Capt. John Riley's Co., Col. Samuel B. Webb's Regt., and served till the last of October, 1783. He was in frequent skirmishes, and joined the army at the Highlands, near West Point, N. Y. He was a resident of Bloomfield, Ohio, Nov. 12, 1823, when he applied for a pension. His brothers, John and Richard, made affidavit that they were in the same company with him. Resided in Williamstown, Vt., and Bloomfield, Ohio.

CHILD.

- 897 i. Jacob⁷, b. 1807. Resided in Brooklyn, Conn.

433 Peletiah Kimball⁶ (Peletiah⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., Sept. 12, 1766; died Lunenburg, Mass., June 24, 1846; married Naomi —, born 1780, died Ludlow, Mass., Aug. 1, 1848.

CHILD.

898 i. Rufus⁷, b. Ashford, Conn., 1808; d. Dec. 5, 1890.

434 James Kimball⁶ (Pelatiah⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., Feb. 15, 1772; died Windham, Conn., April 20, 1843; married Betsey Brigham of Windham. Resided in Windham.

CHILD.

899 i. Albert⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1808; d. July 6, 1885.

435 Richard Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized April 12, 1747; married Aug. 5, 1769, Susanna Lord, baptized Oct. 20, 1749, died 1780; married 2d, (Ints.) Oct. 30, 1781, Sarah Hidden. He had children by his second wife, who went to St. Clair, Mich. He resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 900 i. Richard Kimball⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1770; d. —.
 ii. Thomas⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1772; d. Bath, Me. He had no children, but adopted a boy, whom he called John Kimball, who m. Lucy, daughter of Aaron Kimball.
 901 iii. Aaron⁷, b. July 21, 1774.
 iv. Susanna⁷, b. Nov. 8, 1776; m. Nathaniel Sprague of Nantucket.

436 Aaron Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Brookfield, Mass., Oct. 2, 1757; died July 21, 1833; married Nov. 3, 1778, Silence Bartlett. He was a Revolutionary soldier and enlisted from Brookfield about July 1, 1777, for six months, and was discharged at Providence, R. I., Jan. 1, 1778. He was in Ebenezer Newell's Co., Keyes's Regt. He resided at North Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁷, b. Aug. 23, 1779; m. Sept. 8, 1801, Joseph Benson of Sturbridge, Mass.

- ii. Eunice⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1781; d. May 12, 1808; m. May 9, 1805, Daniel Gould. Child: Eunice Gould⁸.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1783; d. Aug. 24, 1814.
- iv. Lydia⁷, b. Feb. 9, 1785; d. June 24, 1785.
- v. Lydia⁷, b. April 7, 1786; d. Dec. 20, 1874.
- 902 vi. Benjamin⁷, b. May 19, 1788.
- vii. Abigail⁷, b. March 20, 1790; m. Sept. 19, 1829, Dr. Hubbard Fields of Lyndon, Vt.
- viii. Aaron⁷, b. June 15, 1792; d. July 3, 1792.
- 903 ix. John⁷, b. March 29, 1794; d. March 13, 1852.
- 904 x. Almira⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1798; d. July 4, 1882.

437 Jude Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Brookfield, Mass., Dec. 17, 1770; died Lyndon, Vt., 1850; married Joanna —; married 2d, Lucy —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁷, d. young.
- ii. Mary⁷, d. young.
- iii. James Lawton⁷, b. April 25, 1799; d. April 8, 1833. Was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1824. Studied for the ministry at Andover Theological Seminary; was graduated from there in 1828. Was appointed secretary of the American Tract Society, at Boston. He was the son of Jude and Joanna.
- iv. Lucius⁷, m. 1840, Mary Presley Greenleaf.

438 Elisha Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Stonington, Conn., Feb. 24, 1764; married Feb. 19, 1786, Mary Godfrey of West Greenwich, R. I. He was drafted, furnished a substitute, and then served as minute man in the Revolution. He lived in Stonington, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 905 i. Joseph⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1786; d. July 30, 1854.
- 906 ii. Susanna⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1788; d. Jan. 9, 1868.
- 907 iii. Ansel⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1790; d. Dec. 9, 1865.
- 908 iv. John Palmer⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1792; d. Jan. 16, 1879.
- v. Anna⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1795; d. Nov. 14, 1806.
- 909 vi. Robert C.⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1800.
- vii. Daniel Starkweather⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1806; d. Dec. 12, 1883; m. Emeline Sandiforth and two other wives.

439 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Stonington, Conn., Sept. 17, 1777; married Nancy Turner.

CHILDREN.

- 910 i. Charles⁷, b. Jan. 31, 1820; d. Oct. 10, 1877.
 ii. Lavantia⁷, m. Dearborn Matthewson.
 iii. Eunice⁷, m. Cutler N. Howe.
 iv. Nancy⁷, m. — Edgerton of Wellington, Conn.
 v. Jane⁷, m. — Matson of Bridgewater, Conn.

440 David Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., May 20, 1763; died Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1811; married Dec. 28, 1785, Eunice Brown, born 1767, died March 11, 1813. They resided at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 911 i. David⁷, b. Preston, Conn., Oct. 21, 1786; d. March 16, 1867.
 ii. Eunice⁷, b. Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1790; d. Collins, N. Y.; m. John Lawton of Collins, Erie Co., N. Y.
- 912 iii. Amy⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1792; d. July 3, 1869.
 iv. Henry⁷, b. Nov. 27, 1794; d. Sept. 10, 1873; m. Lydia Thorpe, b. —, d. Jan. 2, 1878.
 v. Nathan⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1797; d. April 22, 1865; m. Sally Stanton; m. 2d, Nancy Campbell, b. —, d. March 22, 1866.
 vi. Barradell⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1800; d. Oct. 18, 1844; m. Adin Brumley, b. —, d. July 27, 1850.
 vii. Elijah⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1802; d. Sloanesville, N. Y., June 5, 1877; m. Margaret Knox; m. 2d, Nancy Knox, d. May 8, 1884.
 viii. Cynthia⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1804; d. March 22, 1831, single.
 ix. Betsey B.⁷, b. Aug. 28, 1806; m. George Roberts, b. —, d. Jan. 23, 1871.

441 Nathan Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 10, 1767; died Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1849; married Feb. 11, 1790, Alice Harris, born Sept. 5, 1767, died April 13, 1795; married 2d, Rachel Sherwood, born Amenia, N. Y., Feb. 11, 1772, died Dec. 18, 1852. He lived in Preston, Conn., Canajoharie, and

Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y. He was a farmer, and held the office of a justice of the peace.

CHILDREN.

- 913 i. Jonathan⁷, b. Canajoharie, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1790.
 ii. Alice⁷, b. Canajoharie, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1792; m. Dea. Joseph Wilbur of Preston, Conn.
- 914 iii. Mercy S.⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1793; d. March 11, 1836.
 iv. Julianna⁷, b. Charlestown, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1796; d. Sept. 22, 1844; m. Jan., 1815, Phillip Vasseller.
- 915 v. Solomon Sherwood⁷, b. Charlestown, N. Y., July 3, 1806.
 vi. Amanda L.⁷, b. Charlestown, N. Y., July 28, 1811; m. Dec., 1830, John Hudson Topping.

442 Prosper Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., July 22, 1769; d. Oct. 18, 1836; married Jan. 22, 1792, Margery Dorrance, died Jan. 7, 1837. He resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Barton D.⁷, b. June 22, 1792.
 ii. Eliza⁷, b. Jan. 29, 1795; m. Ralph Hutchinson.
- 916 iii. Charles⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1796.
 iv. Dayton⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1802.
- 917 v. Nathan Pride⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1808.
 vi. Frank⁷, b. April 2, 1805; d. Dec. 22, 1809.

443 William Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Nov. 18, 1764; died July 11, 1832; married April 11, 1790, Betsey Harvey, born 1769, died Feb. 4, 1857, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth (Giddings) Harvey. Resided at Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 918 i. Betsey⁷, b. Aug. 24, 1793.
 919 ii. William⁷, b. April 13, 1796; d. Oct. 26, 1864.
 920 iii. Polly⁷, b. April 11, 1798; d. July 19, 1882.
 921 iv. Frank⁷, b. Oct. 9, 1799; d. April 29, 1888.
 v. Damaris⁷, m. Joseph Tyler.
 vi. Clarissa⁷, b. Sept. 14, 1805; m. Orrin Stoddard; m. 2d, Feb. 6, 1834, John O. Spicer.
 vii. Lucy⁷, b. July, 1807; d. March 18, 1809.
- 922 viii. Edwin⁷, b. April 3, 1810; d. July 15, 1887.
 ix. Nathaniel⁷, b. —; d. 1820.

444 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 21, 1768; died Oct. 3, 1822; married March 29, 1795, Lucy Brewster of Preston, Conn. He was a colonel in the War of 1812, and at one time was high sheriff of New London Co., Conn. He lived at Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- 923 i. Moses⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1795; d. Sept. 19, 1837.
- 924 ii. Erastus B.⁷, b. April 5, 1798; d. Aug. 21, 1879.
- iii. Nathaniel⁷, b. Aug. 24, 1799; d. March 12, 1802.
- 925 iv. Abigail B.⁷ b. Oct. 15, 1803.
- v. William Satterlee⁷, b. March 19, 1809.
- 926 vi. Lucy H.⁷ b. Dec. 29, 1812; d. July 7, 1848.

445 Chester Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 10, 1764; died Clay, St. Clair Co., Mich., 1839; married Lucy Satterlee of Preston, Conn. He was a sea captain for some years after he was married. He then gave up this calling, at the solicitation of his wife, and settled in the Beech Woods in Pennsylvania, near the present city of Scranton. From there he went to New Berlin, Chenango Co., N. Y., then to Aurora, N. Y. From there he moved to Jerusalem, N. Y., and then to Henrietta, N. Y., and finally to Clay township, St. Claire Co., Mich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Gear⁷, b. Preston, Conn., Aug. 25, 1791; m. Feb. 4, 1818, Chester Griswold Fanning.
- ii. Charles⁷. He was a hatter.
- iii. Damaris⁷.
- 927 iv. Elisha Satterlee⁷, b. Aug. 7, 1798.
- v. Gurdon⁷. He was a sea captain, and afterwards a dentist in New York City.
- vi. George⁷. Went to Texas and was killed at the Alamo.
- vii. Betsey⁷, b. 1806; m. Michael Jackson. Lives at Algonac.
- viii. Chester⁷. He is a farmer and lives at Algonac, Mich.

446 Gurdon Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., June 10, 1774; died Nov. 18, 1813; married Feb. 26, 1798, Lucy Killam, died Feb., 1859. He was first mate on a privateer in the War of 1812. They cap-

tured a prize, and he was sent with her to the port of Trondhjem, in Norway, where he was accidentally drowned, November, 1813.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- 928 i. Asa⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1798; d. Sept. 21, 1851.
- 929 ii. Lucinda⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1801; d. Dec. 6, 1884.
- iii. Joseph Tyler⁷, b. June 21, 1803. Drowned off the coast of South Carolina, 1824.
- 930 iv. Gurdon Smith⁷, b. March 30, 1808; d. Dec., 1847.
- v. Leonora⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1810; d. Jeffersonville, Ind.; m. James Mitchell.
- 931 vi. Samuel Osman⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1812; d. Aug. 7, 1841.

447 Elisha Kimball⁶ (Elisha⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., July 19, 1782; died Oct. 22, 1829; married Feb. 16, 1804, Lucy L. Lathrop, born Jan. 17, 1783. They resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sybil A.⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1804; m. Moses Branch of Boston, Mass.
- ii. Abigail L.⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1806; m. Isaac Cook of Norwich, Ct.
- iii. Sarah A.⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1808; m. George F. Green.
- iv. Lucy E.⁷, b. July 7, 1811; d. Feb. 16, 1814.
- v. Susan H.⁷ b. Jan. 25, 1814; m. Joseph E. Brown. Resided at Chicago, Ill.
- vi. Nelson L.⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1817; m. Hannah Stalkup. Resided at Miles, Iowa.
- vii. Frances⁷, b. June 27, 1819; m. Calvin DeWolf of Chicago.
- viii. Lucius T.⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1823; m. Catherine Canfield. Resided at Miles, Iowa.
- ix. Nathaniel Kimball⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1825; m. Eliza Coe. Resided at Miles, Iowa.

448 Sterry Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 29, 1782; died Wellsboro, Pa., Dec. 8, 1845; married Phebe Pearce, born April 5, 1786, died Dec. 19, 1868. She was the daughter of Daniel Pearce, who was a sea captain. He was a farmer and resided in Cato Scipio, Marcellus, Lysander, and Charlestown, N. Y. He spent the latter part of his life in Tioga Co., Penn. He served

in the War of 1812, in Capt. Nathaniel F. Adams's Co., Fourth U. S. Infantry, Col. Robert Purdy. In service in 1813.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza⁷, b. March 15, 1804; d. 1840; m. Russell Taylor.
- 932 ii. Daniel James⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1805; d. Jan. 18, 1873.
- 933 iii. Chester⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1807; d. Dec. 8, 1845.
- 934 iv. Lasell⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1811; d. Sept. 13, 1894.
- 935 v. Alonzo⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1819; d. April 1, 1894.
- 936 vi. Hiram McDonald⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1822; d. Dec. 13, 1887.
- 937 vii. John Sterry⁷, b. May 31, 1826.

449 James Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Montgomery, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1791; died Wellsboro, Penn., Sept. 8, 1860; married Lucretia Thompson, died Jan. 18, 1839. She was the daughter of Joseph Thompson of Otsego Co., N. Y., who was a Revolutionary soldier. He kept hotel in Wellsboro, Tioga Co., Penn., for twenty-five years. He married 2d, Nov. 12, 1839, Caroline Austin, born Feb. 12, 1811, died July 18, 1857.

CHILDREN BY HIS SECOND WIFE.

- i. Isabella⁷, m. Milo M. Delano. Lives in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. Mary⁷, m. Edmund P. Hastings of Chicago.

450 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized Oct. 24, 1756; died June 20, 1822; married Feb. 2, 1780, Lois Warner of Londonderry, N. H., born —, died Oct. 15, 1799; married 2d, Aug. 17, 1800, Susanna Stone, born —, died March 19, 1801; married 3d, Feb. 5, 1802, Susanna Potter, who survived him. He was a Revolutionary soldier, was five feet eight inches tall and of a dark complexion, aged twenty-three in 1780. In his application for a pension he says on April 7, 1818, he was aged 61. He was then of Ipswich, Mass. He enlisted April, 1775, and served till the end of the war in 1783. He was sergeant from July 14, 1780, till the close of the war. He enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, in Col. Moses Little's Regt., Capt. Abraham Dodge's Co., served one year. He served in Capt. Putnam's Co., Col. Hutchinson's Regt., Ninth Mass., in 1775. He served nine months in Capt. Thayer's Co., in Regiment of Artificers, in 1778. Was in

Battle of Long Island, at New York, at taking of Burgoyne, and battles of Trenton and Princeton.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1784.
- 938 ii. Benjamin⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1786; d. Oct. 29, 1867.
- iii. Lois⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1788; m. Sept. 5, 1816, John Ripley of Lynn, Mass.
- iv. John W.⁷, b. May 29, 1791.
- v. Joanna⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1794; m. Feb. 6, 1812, Timothy Ross, Jr.
- vi. An infant⁷, b. March, 1801; d. March, 1801.
- vii. Hannah L.⁷, b. April 21, 1803.

451 Caleb Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized Dec. 10, 1758; died July 30, 1807; married March 25, 1784, Elizabeth Hammond, born 1759; died May 14, 1845, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Hammond. He resided at Ipswich, Mass., and served in the Revolution, under Capts. Smith and Dodge, in the regiments commanded by Cols. Little, Wade, Pickering, and Cogswell, and was in service in Long Island, Rhode Island, and at Harlem Heights, White Plains, Princeton, and at the surrender of Burgoyne and his army.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. Jan. 11, 1785; d. Salem, Mass., Sept. 6, 1781; m. March 8, 1804, Ebenezer Lord.
- ii. Lydia⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1786; d. Sept. 16, 1834.
- iii. Eunice⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1789; d. April 27, 1823.
- iv. Abigail Hammond⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1791; d. Feb. 18, 1844.
- v. Lucy⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1794; m. Jan. 21, 1823, Benjamin Smith.
- vi. Caleb⁷, b. June 3, 1798; d. Medway, Mass., June 19, 1879; m. Jan. 9, 1854, Martha Mary Guild of Walpole, Mass. He was graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1826. Studied for the ministry at Andover Theological Seminary, and in 1832 was ordained as an evangelist, at Barnstable, Mass. Although he was totally blind, he preached at Harwich, Mass., from 1832 to 1834, and at Biddeford, Me., for two years. He officiated for many years as a minister, as opportunities were presented. When broken in health he retired to Medway, Mass., where he died. He published eight volumes on experimental and practical religion, one of which reached twenty-four editions, and others twenty editions.

- 939 vii. Philip Hammond⁷, b. June 9, 1801.
 940 viii. Elias⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1805; d. Salem, Jan. 15, 1857.

452 Isaac Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born Sept. 13, 1764; died July 17, 1823; married March 13, 1791, Sarah Lord, born 1760; died Jan. 2, 1817; married 2d, Sept. 28, 1817, Mary Day, born —, died Sept. 26, 1841. Resided at Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. Feb. 21, 1795.
 941 ii. Isaac⁷, b. March 9, 1797; d. Oct. 15, 1872.
 iii. Sarah⁷, b. —; d. Oct. 19, 1811.

453 Jacob Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; died Salem, Mass., Sept. 5, 1831; married Oct. 17, 1790, Hannah Holland, born 1770, died Oct. 24, 1848. He was a shipwright and lived in Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 942 i. Joseph⁷, b. —; d. June 19, 1869.
 ii. Sarah⁷, m. Oct. 18, 1827, Oliver Adams.
 943 iii. John⁷, b. Salem, Dec. 9, 1800; d. June, 1856.
 iv. Nathaniel H.⁷, b. —; m. July 28, 1822, Abigail Allen.
 v. Eliza⁷, b. —; m. June 19, 1823, David Grant.
 vi. Mary⁷, m. June 12, 1814, Amos Ball.

454 Abraham Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 23, 1770; died Feb. 6, 1801. He was a shipwright and was employed in repairing the hull of a vessel engaged in the West Indies trade, and was taken ill with yellow fever and died from the effects of it. Resided at Salem, Mass. He married, March 19, 1791, Mary Sutton. She married, Oct. 31, 1814, for her second husband, Nathaniel Rust of Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁷, b. May 4, 1792.
 ii. Sarah⁷, b. July 22, 1793.
 iii. Elizabeth⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1795; m. March 17, 1818, Levi Lord.
 iv. Abraham⁷, b. March 6, 1798.
 944 v. Amy⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1800; m. Dec. 3, 1818, William Gould, Jr.

455 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., 1756; died Bridgton, Me., July 16, 1833; married Sept. 21, 1786, Huldah (Foster) Gould, widow of Amos Gould. He was one of the first settlers of Bridgton, Me., coming there with his father in 1768, and living in the town until his death. He was a much respected citizen. We have not been able to find the name of his first wife.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁷.
- ii. Hadassah⁷, b. 1784; d. June 15, 1872; m. Luther Stone.
- 945 iii. Aaron⁷, b. 1787; d. Feb. 13, 1830.
- iv. Nathaniel⁷, d. Oct., 1817.
- v. Frederick⁷, d. Sept. 16, 1830.

456 Ebenezer Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March 17, 1755; died of old age, after a short sickness, July 8, 1826; married (Ints.) Nov. 28, 1782, Sarah Baker of Ipswich, died Sept. 27, 1830. She was not a member of the church, but signed what was called the half-way covenant, so as to have her children baptized, a true, conscientious woman, a great reader, and interesting in conversation. He was a cooper and resided in Ipswich. His life was an eventful one. He was in Capt. Thomas Burbank's Co. at the Battle of Lexington, when twenty years old. Made twenty-five voyages, chiefly from Newburyport to the West Indies and South America. He was captured by the British frigate *Unicorn*, while running on the *Monmouth* from Martinique to Newburyport. Was kept six weeks a prisoner in the Bermudas, and then exchanged. He was obliged to walk to his home from Philadelphia. He was a great reader; smoked one cigar a year, on Thanksgiving day. He was an honest, upright man.

CHILDREN.

- 946 i. Ebenezer⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1783; d. Feb. 4, 1822.
- 947 ii. Moses⁷, b. 1785; d. Newburg, N. Y., Dec. 24, 1867.
- 948 iii. Thomas⁷, b. 1787; d. Newburg, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1846.
- iv. Sarah⁷, m. March 8, 1815, Nathaniel Chapman of Ipswich, Mass.
- 949 v. William⁷, b. March, 1793; d. Holliston, Mass., Aug. 9, 1861.

- 950 vi. Joseph⁷, b. 1794; d. Georgetown, Mass., March 9, 1874.
 vii. Stephen⁷, b. 1796; d. Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 28, 1828, single.
- 951 viii. Mark⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1798; d. Salem, Mass., July 8, 1871.
- 952 ix. John⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1800; d. Salem, Mass., May 17, 1876.
 x. Rebecca⁷, b. May, 1802; d. Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 16, 1882, single.

457 Aaron Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 11, 1780; died Dec. 2, 1852; married July 15, 1807, Lucy Lord. Resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1807.
 ii. Hannah⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1810; d. March 29, 1873; m. Dec. 4, 1831, Samuel T. Kimball of Salem, Mass.
 iii. Abigail L.⁷, b. 1822; m. July 14, 1847, William Haskell.

458 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., May 1, 1783; died Salem, Mass., Dec. 28, 1868; married July 28, 1808, Azubah Clarke, born 1786, died April 27, 1828; married 2d, Alice (Perkins) Clarke, born May, 1786, died Dec. 2, 1850, daughter of Robert and Mary Perkins; married 3d, March 28, 1851, Phebe Rhoades of Danvers, born 1786, died Jan. 29, 1861. He resided in Ipswich and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel⁷, b. 1819; d. —; m. April 7, 1853, Emily Holbrooke Croake of Randolph, Mass. Resided at Randolph, Vt.
- 953 ii. Atkins C.⁷, b. April 9, 1823; d. Sept. 12, 1888.
- 954 iii. Charles H.⁷, b. Salem, Mass., Nov., 1824; d. Jan. 5, 1884.
- iv. William⁷, b. Randolph, Mass., March 23, 1816; d. Danvers, Mass., Dec. 10, 1881.

459 Robert Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born March 15, 1790; died July 13, 1857; married Nov. 27, 1817, Margaret Smith, born Aug. 25, 1795, died July 20, 1873. Resided at Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. Robert⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1819; d. Jan. 20, 1819.
 ii. Robert⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1820; d. Dec. 12, 1824.

- iii. Daniel⁷, b. May 26, 1822. Resides at Ipswich. Single.
- iv. Margaret⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1824; m. April 6, 1851, Joel Caldwell.
- v. Eunice Smith⁷, b. May 9, 1826; d. Nov. 3, 1844.
- vi. Hannah Lord⁷, b. March 1, 1828; unmarried.
- vii. Ebenezer⁷, b. Feb. 4, 1830; m. Oct. 26, 1853, Mary Mahan.
- viii. Lucy Sarah⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1832; d. 1842.
- 955 ix. Nathaniel Scott⁷, b. March 16, 1835.
- x. Aaron⁷, b. May 19, 1837.
- xi. John Wesley⁷, b. Jan. 26, 1840; d. East Boston, Mass., Jan. 23, 1884, unmarried.

460 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹), born in Gloucester, R. I., March 23, 1775; died Medway, Mass., May 31, 1860; married May 29, 1794, Mrs. Abigail Despain, born 1771, died Jan. 31, 1850. Resided at Gloucester, R. I., and Medway, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 956 i. Moses⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1794; d. July 21, 1868.
- ii. Ede⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1796.
- iii. Newell⁷. Lived at Painted Post, N. Y., in 1868.
- 957 iv. Wales⁷, b. 1805.

461 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born Scituate, R. I., March 15, 1762; died May 10, 1844; married April 14, 1782, Abigail Coe, born —, died Jan. 1, 1800; married 2d, Feb. 26, 1809, Hannah (Ralph) Kimball, widow of his brother, James, born —, died Sept. 24, 1844. He enlisted from Scituate, R. I., in the Revolutionary War, and served eighteen months in Capt. Nathan Olney's Co., Col. Craig's Regt. In 1776-7 he was drafted and served nine months in Capt. Joseph Kimball's Co. (his father) of Minute Men, at Warwick, Providence, Bristol, and Howland's Ferry. He was in the Battle of Rhode Island, Aug. 29, 1778, having enlisted the previous March in Capt. Olney's Co. In 1780 he enlisted in the Continental Line, and was in Sullivan's expedition against the Indians in western New York. He was at one time in Capt. Clift's Co., Col. Duree's Regt. He enlisted from Killingly, Conn. After the war he lived for twenty-six years in Massachusetts, probably at Adams, where

he owned land given him by his father. On Aug. 8, 1832, he lived in Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. March 24, 1783.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. May 8, 1785.
- iii. Samuel⁷, b. Dec. 20, 1787.
- iv. Mehitabel⁷, b. May 18, 1789.
- v. Child⁷, b. —; d. Dec. 15, 1791.
- vi. Isaac⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1793.
- vii. Abigail⁷, b. March 20, 1796.
- viii. Cynthia⁷, b. May 20, 1798.
- ix. Hannah⁷, b. March 3, 1814; d. Sept. 18, 1837.

461a. David Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I. He was given land by his father in Adams, Mass., in 1784, and had probably moved to that place some time before this. He afterwards bought other lands in Adams.

CHILD.

- 957a. i. Nathan⁷, b. Adams, Mass., 1783; d. Oct. 19, 1857.

462 James Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Oct. 16, 1766; died March 3, 1805; married Feb. 19, 1786, Hannah Ralph, died Sept. 24, 1844. She married his brother, Samuel, for his second wife. They resided at Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1786; m. (Ints.) Sept. 8, 1808, Polly McFarland of Adams, Mass.
- ii. Phebe⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1787; d. March 4, 1856; m. — Woodworth.
- iii. Tuman⁷, b. Aug. 6, 1795; d. Jan. 5, 1825.
- iv. Martin⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1798; d. Oct. 13, 1803.
- 958 v. James⁷, b. July 31, 1800.
- vi. Charlotte⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1802; d. Dec. 1, 1857; m. May 18, 1826, Arnold Salisbury.
- 959 vii. Noah⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1805.

463 Howland Kimball⁶ (Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., 1763.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rose⁷.
- ii. Nehemiah⁷.
- iii. Rispa⁷.

464 Amherst Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., Sept. 20, 1762; died 1831; married Jerusha Hoyt. He resided in Gloucester, R. I. He was an active and successful business man and became wealthy. Mrs. Kimball was remarkably intelligent and well informed, especially upon religious subjects and the Bible. She was a firm adherent of the Universalist denomination and belief.

CHILDREN.

- 959a. i. Jerusha⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1787; d. Pawtucket, R. I., 1873.
 ii. Asa⁷, b. April 7, 1791; d. 1869.
 iii. Prudence⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1793; d. in Ohio; m. — Kelton; m. 2d, — Quimby, and lived in Ohio.
 iv. Sally⁷, b. Feb. 16, 1795; d. Aug. 29, 1868; m. Oct. 16, 1814, Asel Steere.
 v. Clarissa⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1797; d. Dec. 10, 1818.
 vi. Fidelia⁷, b. June 15, 1799; m. Jan. 3, 1819, Silvanus Bradford; m. 2d, Robert W. Jencks.
 960 vii. Amherst⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1801; d. Aug. 9, 1821.
 viii. Ruth⁷, b. March 31, 1803; m. Feb. 17, 1822, Scott Armstrong.
 961 ix. Horace⁷, b. Nov. 22, 1806; d. Nov. 2, 1868.
 x. James Madison⁷, b. July 8, 1809; d. June 30, 1812.

465 John Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., Feb. 11, 1764; died Moira, N. Y., 1842; married Dollie Hoyt. He was a soldier of the Revolution. He enlisted in Capt. Asa Kimball's (his father) Co., May 1, 1776, for four months. Was then of Gloucester, R. I. He was a private in Tibbet's Regiment of Rhode Island troops for eleven months and sixteen days. He resided in Chepacket, R. I., Grafton, N. H., and Moira, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sallie⁷.
 ii. Hannah⁷.
 iii. Polly⁷.
 iv. Dolly⁷.
 v. Sophia⁷.
 962 vi. John⁷.
 vii. Asa⁷.
 viii. Enoch⁷.
 ix. Celia Ann⁷.
 963 x. Jefferson Liberty⁷, b. April 2, 1805; d. June 16, 1877.

466 Asa Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., March 27, 1767; married Sarah Owen, died March 8, 1870. Asa Kimball built the first grist mill in Barton, Vt., in 1787. In 1816 he went to Condor, N. Y., and afterwards to Burlington, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- i. Maria⁷, m. — Foster.
- ii. Rebecca⁷, b. —; m. — Harriman.

467 Paul Tew Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in the village of Chepacket, town of Gloucester, R. I., Feb. 10, 1771; died June 25, 1825; married May 1, 1792, Lilles Warner of Killingly, Conn., born May 5, 1774. He resided in Chepacket, R. I., Grafton, N. H., Gloucester and Scituate, R. I., Blackstone, Mass., Woodstock, Conn., and Southbridge, Mass., where he died.

CHILDREN.

- 964 i. Benjamin⁷, b. April 16, 1793; d. May 13, 1859.
- ii. Betsey⁷, b. Grafton, N. H., Dec. 20, 1795; m. Jan. 6, 1813, William Mann. Resided at Blackstone, Mass. Children: Lucy A. Mann⁸, b. July 26, 1816; William Henry Mann⁸, and others.
- 965 iii. Asa⁷, b. Barton, Vt., April 14, 1797; d. March, 1858.
- iv. Julia Ann⁷, b. Scituate, R. I., July 8, 1799; m. March 12, 1835, Dr. Elisha Olney. Resided at Coventry, R. I.
- v. Lena⁷, b. July 30, 1801; d. July 11, 1838; m. May, 1821, Arnold Sayles; m. 2d, Oct., 1837, Otis Amidon. She had a number of children who all died young.
- 966 vi. Silas Harris⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1803; d. April 25, 1861.
- 967 vii. Fenner Salisbury⁷, b. Scituate, R. I., Jan. 1, 1805.
- viii. Maria⁷, b. Scituate, R. I., July 27, 1807; d. Cranston, R. I., April 17, 1886; m. July, 1829, Levi Bowen.
- 968 ix. George Harris⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1809; d. Nov. 14, 1883.
- 969 x. John Slater⁷, b. March 24, 1811; d. Aug. 1, 1885.
- 970 xi. James Madison⁷, b. Burrellsville, R. I., May 12, 1814.
- 971 xii. Stephen⁷, b. March 29, 1817; d. Feb. 23, 1887.

468 Philemon Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Chepacket, Gloucester, R. I., Aug. 30, 1772; married Diana Keech. Resided at Chepacket, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, m. — Huntton of Lowell, Mass.
- ii. George⁷. Resided at Providence, R. I.
- iii. Philemon⁷, b. 1802; d. Sept. 30, 1852. Resided in Vermont and in Webster, Mass.
- iv. Welcome S.⁷, b. Providence, R. I., 1805; d. Lowell, Mass., Feb. 27, 1851.

469 Peyton Randolph Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Chepacket, Gloucester, R. I., July 7, 1774; d. April 2, 1815; married Sereny Borden.

CHILDREN.

- i. Seal Ann Rio de la Plata⁷. She d. in 1821, unmarried. She gave some land in Grafton, N. H., to Asa Borden of Gloucester. She also gave him some land in Louisiana.
- ii. Thankful⁷; never married.

470 George Washington Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Chepacket, R. I., March 13, 1784; died Barton, Vt., 1850; married Oct. 2, 1803, Elizabeth Keech of Providence, R. I. He resided in Providence, R. I., and removed about 1800 to Barton, Vt., where he was a prominent citizen, was a custom-house officer for many years, post-master, and sheriff.

CHILDREN.

- 972 i. Augustus⁷, b. Providence, R. I., July 2, 1804.
- ii. Samuel Smith⁷, b. Barton, Vt., March 2, 1810. He resided in Barton many years. Was deputy sheriff for fifteen years. Went to Chicago, Ill., about 1870, and is in the life and fire insurance business. Resides Chicago, Ill.
- iii. Eliza⁷.
- iv. Hannah⁷.
- v. Lucina⁷, m. Jesse Goodnow of South Lawrence, Mass.

471 John Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., May 20, 1784; died before 1854; married Sarah Pierce, born 1780, died Jan. 22, 1857, daughter of Sarah and William Pierce. They resided near the Green Mountains, in the western part of Vermont.

CHILD.

- i. Mary⁷, b. 1814; d. Dec. 11, 1865. The wild beasts were so abundant near her early home that it was not safe for her to go to school, and she was compelled to stay at home.

472 Betsey Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Hancock, N. H., April 1, 1793; died March 6, 1872; married Jan. 30, 1817, Ephraim Smith, and went to Unadilla, Otsego, Co., N. Y., where they made a home in the wilderness. He cleared an excellent farm, on which they spent their lives. They were greatly respected by their neighbors. They had a family of ten children, and their children and grandchildren still retain the old homestead. (See history of Hancock, N. H., for their descendants, pp. 865, 866.)

473 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Hancock, N. H., June 21, 1801; died Somerville, Mass., Sept. 7, 1864; married Oct. 20, 1821, Lucy Boyd, born —, died Feb. 10, 1879. She was the daughter of James and Fanny Boyd of Antrim, N. H. He owned and lived on a portion of his father's farm in Hancock, N. H. He was a deacon in the Congregational church for many years. Mrs. Kimball and her daughters removed to Antrim, N. H., where she died.

CHILDREN.

- i. James B.⁷, b. 1832? d. young.
- ii. Mary Francis⁷, b. 1833? Resided in Medford, Mass., and later in Hancock, N. H.
- iii. Joseph Milton⁷, b. 1834; d. 1862.
- iv. Lucy Helen⁷, b. 1835? Resided in Medford, Mass., and later built a house in Hancock, N. H.

474 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Hancock, N. H., Feb. 8, 1803; died March 18, 1877; married Oct. 27, 1829, Sally Matthews, born Hancock, N. H., Jan. 5, 1804, died March 31, 1887, daughter of Thomas Matthews. He was a farmer and owned and lived upon a portion of his father's farm, in Hancock, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucetta Jane⁷, b. March 25, 1831; d. Aug. 25, 1844.
- ii. Sarah Caroline⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1838; m. Jan. 14, 1856, Henry Tuttle, b. Hancock, N. H., May 19, 1831, d. Gill, Mass., Oct. 14, 1871. One child died young in Hancock, N. H.

iii. Benjamin Franklin⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1839; d. Dec. 13, 1841.

iv. Edward Payson⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1841; d. July 6, 1872.

v. Edwin Page⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1841; d. Aug. 26, 1863. Was a soldier in the war for the Union, and d. near Memphis, Tenn.

vi. Alfred Holt⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1844. Resided at Hancock, N. H.

973 vii. Albert Matthews⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1844.

475 Phebe Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Hancock, N. H., March 28, 1795; died Jan. 13, 1836; married Oct. 20, 1814, Ralph Holbrook Chandler of Andover, Mass. He married 2d, Oct. 20, 1836, Mary Kimball⁶, who was a sister of his first wife. She was born in Hancock, N. H., Oct. 14, 1805, died July 28, 1891. He was a deacon in the church, and died Aug., 1861. They lived in Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Holbrook Chandler⁷, b. July 12, 1815; d. March 25, 1816.

ii. Almira Phebe Chandler⁷, b. —; m. 1st, Calvin Wilkins; m. 2d, John Duncan.

iii. Joseph Chandler⁷, b. May 3, 1818; d. July, 1818.

iv. Holbrook Chandler⁷, b. May 27, 1820. Resided at Andover, Mass.

v. Mary Ann Chandler⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1823; m. George N. White, who is deceased. She resides at Goffstown, N. H.

vi. Emily Jane Chandler⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1825.

vii. Joseph Kimball Chandler⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1827. Resided at New Boston, N. H.

viii. Nathan Chandler⁷, b. April 4, 1829. Resided at Manchester, N. H.

ix. John Newton Chandler⁷, b. March 16, 1833; d. Oct. 5, 1839.

x. Sarah Eliza Chandler⁷, b. Jan. 9, 1836; m. John G. Smith of Beverly, Mass. Resided at St. Louis, Mo.

xi. Frances Ellen Chandler⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1838. Teacher.

xii. Laura Maria Chandler⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1844. Teacher.

476 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., April 8, 1784; died Nov. 8, 1818; married Feb., 1811, Sophia Farnum. Resided at Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Maria⁷.

ii. Benjamin⁷.

iii. Almira⁷.

iv. Sarah⁷.

477 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁶, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 22, 1787; died Aug. 19, 1827; married Dec. 17, 1816, Elizabeth Kimball; married 2d, Margaret Hoyt, born Oct. 6, 1788, died Aug. 19, 1887. Resided at Winthrop, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 974 i. Nathan⁷, b. Oct. 13, 1817.
 ii. Elizabeth⁷, b. Aug. 19, 1819.
 iii. Ann⁷, b. Aug. 21, 1821.

478 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 23, 1792; died —; married 2d, Jan., 1825, Olive Swift. Resided at Carmel, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frank⁷.
 ii. John⁷.
 iii. Nathaniel⁷.
 iv. Fanny⁷.
 v. Olive⁷.
 vi. Sarah⁷.

479 John Adams Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., July 29, 1800; died Dec., 1877; married — Fuller of Livermore, Me.; married 2d, Oct., 1846, Eliza W. Osgood. Resided at Turner, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Cornelia⁷.
 ii. Caroline⁷. -
 iii. Flora⁷, b. Nov. 29, 1845.

There were other children but we have not their names.

480 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Newbury, Mass., Jan. 19, 1783; died Portland, Me., June 22, 1865; married Sept. 20, 1807, Nancy Day, born May 9, 1788, died Sept. 28, 1873, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Pearson) Day. He left Newbury when a mere lad and went with his father to Portland, Me., where he became, under his father's tutelage, a proficient house builder, ranking as one of the best in the city. He was an expert stair builder, carver,

and architect. In 1819 he, with his family, removed to Alexandria, Va., where he spent three years, and then returned to Portland and carried on business until 1830. He then bought and moved onto a farm in Monmouth, Me. In five years he returned to Portland and confined himself to his trade. He was a great reader and had a retentive memory, was a Whig in politics, and a member of the Baptist church.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PORTLAND, ME., EXCEPT HELEN.

- i. Elizabeth Pearson⁷, b. June 29, 1808; d. April 1, 1809.
- ii. Elizabeth Maria⁷, b. March 6, 1810; d. May 12, 1816.
- 975 iii. Joseph⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1811; d. March 9, 1861.
- 976 iv. William Gustavus⁷, b. March 10, 1814; d. Dec. 19, 1892.
- v. Amelia⁷, b. May 16, 1816; d. Sept. 18, 1818.
- vi. Augustus A.⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1818; d. Aug. 16, 1819.
- vii. Helen A. Virginia⁷, b. Alexandria, Va., June 10, 1820; m. Charles Baker. Resided at Portland, Me.
- viii. Frances Anne⁷, b. June 30, 1822; m. Oct. 20, 1851, William W. Ketcham of Boston.
- ix. Albion Augustus⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1823; d. Sept. 29, 1845.
- x. Harriet Elizabeth⁷, b. Oct. 26, 1827; m. Oct. 28, 1855, Asa Parks. Resides at Portland, Me. Children: John Kimball Parks⁸, druggist.
- xi. Charlotte Ellen⁷, b. March 17, 1829. Resides Portland, Me.
- xii. John Henry⁷, b. June 28, 1830; d. Aug. 4, 1830.
- 977 xiii. Charles Frederick⁷, b. Monmouth, Me., Oct. 31, 1831.

481 Jane Kimball⁶ (John⁶, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Portland, Me., March 3, 1800; died Waterford, Me., May 25, 1888; married Feb. 24, 1824, Samuel Plummer, born Feb. 22, 1803, farmer. Resided in Waterford, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WATERFORD, ME.

- i. Henry Plummer⁷. Merchant. Resided at Waterford, Me., and Idaho Springs, Colorado. No children.
- ii. Margaret Plummer⁷; m. Waldo Brown. Resided at Waterford, Me. One daughter.
- iii. Jane Maria Plummer⁷; m. John Baker, farmer. Resided at Norway, Me. Three daughters.
- iv. Samuel Plummer⁷, single; d. soon after 1865. Captain in War of Rebellion.
- v. Cyrus Plummer⁷, m. Sarah Monroe. Resided at Idaho Springs, Col. One child.
- vi. Charles L. Plummer⁷, m. Susan ——. Farmer, Waterford, Me.

482 George Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Portland, Me., Aug. 21, 1802; died Dec. 4, 1873; married Dec. 19, 1830, Lucinda Brown of Waterford, Me., born —; died Jan. 27, 1884. He resided in Portland until eight years of age, when his father removed to Waterford, Me. He resided the remainder of his life in Waterford.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WATERFORD, ME.

- i. Harriet Eliza⁷, b. April 6, 1834; d. Nov. 5, 1872.
- ii. John⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1836. Resided at Waterford, Me. Farmer. Never married, and lives with his brother.
- 978 iii. George Henry⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1841.

483 Joshua Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me.; baptized Dec. 26, 1768; married May 21, 1789, Abigail Earl. Resided in Buxton, Me. The town of Buxton was called in early days Narragansett No. 1, the grants having been made for services in the Narragansett War.

CHILDREN.

- 979 i. Abraham Love⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1789; d. Oshkosh, Wis., Feb. 22, 1851.
- ii. Moses⁷, b. Oct. 28, 1791.
- 980 iii. Love⁷, b. June 1, 1793; d. April 11, 1864.
- 981 iv. Sally Burnham⁷, b. June 10, 1796; d. May 21, 1881.
- 982 v. Thomas⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1798; d. May 5, 1848.
- 983 vi. Richard⁷, b. June 27, 1801; d. Oct. 20, 1843.
- 984 vii. Clarissa⁷, b. May 24, 1803; d. April 17, 1873.
- 985 viii. Ruth Earl⁷, b. May 12, 1808; d. Sept. 8, 1866.

484 Richard Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., April 4, 1796; married Mary Boynton. Resided in Buxton and Belmont, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. Buxton, Me.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. Buxton, Me.
- iii. Sally⁷, b. Buxton, Me.
- iv. Son⁷, d. young.
- v. Harriet⁷, b. Belmont, Me.; m. Jan. 12, 1834, Sherburne Batchelder.
- vi. Richard⁷, b. Belmont, Me.; m. Malinda Payne.
- vii. John⁷, b. Belmont, Me.

485 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., March 27, 1768; died June 22, 1851; married March 2, 1790, Mary Bryant. Resided at Buxton, Me.

CHILD.

986 i. Nathan⁷, b. 1794; m. Abigail Files of Gorham, Me.

486 Amos Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., Aug. 18, 1790; died Sept. 23, 1863; married Nov., 1815, Abigail Young, born —, died June 3, 1827; married 2d, Joanna (Currier) Barnard, born —, died Oak Park, Ill., 1867, daughter of Abraham Currier and widow of Josiah Barnard. Resided at Buxton, Me. She mentions in her will: Son Thomas S. Kimball of Linwood, Ohio, Benjamin P. M. Kimball of Janesville, Wis., son Joseph S. Barnard of Buxton, Me., Abby Y. Hodsden, wife of Israel F. Hodsden, and her daughter, Abby Y. Hodsden, Martha Chadbourne, wife of Owen B. Chadbourne of Saco, Me., Rachel Kimball, widow of Daniel Kimball of Buxton, Lucy L. Came, wife of Virgil Came of Owosso, Ill. It was proven at Alfred, Me., March 1, 1867.

CHILDREN.

i. Benjamin P. M.⁷, b. Biddeford, Me. Resided at Janesville, Wis.

987 ii. Thomas L.⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1831.

487 Joshua Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnstown, R. I.; married Naomi —. Resided at Johnstown, R. I.

CHILDREN.

i. Sarah Ann⁷, d. young.

ii. Jefferson⁷, never married.

iii. George⁷, never married.

488 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnstown, R. I., July 25, 1775; died April 30, 1835; married Patience Mathewson, born May 25, 1776, died Feb., 1836, daughter of Arthur Mathewson. He was a farmer and resided in Johnstown, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan⁷, b. May 4, 1795; d. Providence, R. I.; m. Jan., 1818, Jerry Randall of Providence.
- ii. Celestia⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1796; d. Lake City, Florida, Jan. 14, 1875; m. Oct. 2, 1819, Dean Kimball of Cranston.
- iii. Amey Remington⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1798; d. Pawtucket, R. I., May 11, 1862; m. July 16, 1815, S. Kelton of Johnstown, R. I.
- iv. Solomon⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1800; never married. Was a merchant in Charleston, S. C.
- v. Sarah H.⁷, b. April 12, 1803; d. Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1868; m. Alden Johnson.
- 988 vi. Miranda⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1806; d. April 7, 1880.
- 989 vii. Arthur M.⁷, b. Nov. 1, 1808; d. July 3, 1887.
- viii. Hannah J.⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1811; d. Dec. 2, 1824, single.
- ix. Almira⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1813; m. Joseph James of Central Village, Conn.
- 990 x. Benjamin⁷, b. June 16, 1815; d. Dec. 7, 1879.
- xi. Henry R.⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1818; never married.
- { xii. Patience⁷, b. March 13, 1820; d. April 8, 1870.
- { xiii. Mary⁷, b. March 13, 1820; d. Johnstown, R. I., May 24, 1838.
- xiv. Lydia⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1823; m. John Rand. Resided at Los Angeles, Cal.

489 Amey B. Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnstown, R. I.; married Nov. 8, 1800, Emor Winsor.

CHILDREN.

- i. Darius Winsor⁷.
- ii. Lydia Winsor⁷.
- iii. Mary Ann Winsor⁷.
- iv. Caroline Winsor⁷.
- v. Eliza Winsor⁷.

490 Dean Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born Johnstown, R. I., April 13, 1787; died Providence, R. I., Aug. 12, 1859; married Oct. 2, 1819, Celestia Kimball, born Oct. 10, 1796, died Lake City, Florida, Jan. 14, 1875, daughter of Benjamin Kimball. He was a farmer and notary public. Resided in Johnstown, Cranston, and Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Child⁷, d. young.

- ii. Sarah⁷, b. —; d. aged 12 years.
- iii. Ruth Ann⁷, b. 1823; d. Providence, R. I., Dec. 23, 1865.
- 991 iv. Benjamin⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1825.
- v. Andrew Jackson⁷, b. 1832; d. Cranston, R. I., 1835.

491 Jarvis Kimball⁶ (Dean⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Jan. 21, 1770; died July 18, 1837; married 1788, Phebe Irons, born Oct. 5, 1770, died Gloucester, R. I., Sept. 8, 1830.

CHILDREN.

- i. Thankful⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1789; d. Oct. 30, 1870; m. Oct. 6, 1811, Samuel W. Fenner of Platinete, N. Y.
- ii. Stephen⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1791; d. Oct. 14, 1795.
- iii. Sally Ann⁷, b. May 14, 1792; d. Oct. 26, 1826.
- 992 iv. Dean⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1795; d. May 1, 1875.

492 Abigail Kimball⁶ (Dean⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Jan. 15, 1772; married Welcome Aldrich. Lived in Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Richard Aldrich⁷.
- ii. Lyman Aldrich⁷.
- iii. Alfred Aldrich⁷.
- iv. Lydia Aldrich⁷.
- v. Esther Aldrich⁷.
- vi. Tamer Aldrich⁷.

493 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Hampton, Conn., March 1, 1755; died Ellington, Conn., May 1, 1837; married Nov. 29, 1787, Miriam Alworth of Brooklyn, Conn., born 1763, died Ellington, Conn., Dec. 23, 1823. He was a farmer and resided at Ellington and Hampton, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 993 i. Josiah⁷, b. Hampton, Conn., Aug. 29, 1788; d. Oct. 14, 1852.
- 994 ii. Daniel⁷, b. Hampton, Conn., July 6, 1792; d. April 25, 1876.
- 995 iii. Assenith⁷, b. Hampton, Conn., Sept. 27, 1795; d. Jan. 17, 1857.

494 Asa Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., June 6, 1760; died May 10, 1816; married March 15, 1804, Anna Downing of Brooklyn, Conn. Resided at Hampton, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HAMPTON, CONN.

- i. Anna⁷, b. May 25, 1804.
- ii. Adelia Lois⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1806.
- 996 iii. Asa⁷, b. 1809. Resided at Hampton, Conn.
- iv. Daniel⁷, b. June 30, 1812; d. Sept. 28, 1814.
- v. Daniel Washington⁷, b. June 28, 1814.

495 Libbeus Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., Feb. 14, 1750; married May 7, 1778, Sarah Craft. He enlisted June, 1775, at Pomfret, under Capt. Daniel Lyon, in Col. Jedediah Huntington's Regt. Served at Roxbury, Mass., in the siege of Boston, and was discharged. He again enlisted in Pomfret, and became a sergeant, and served until the close of the war. He was also out on the Lexington alarm for five days. He went to Canajoharie, N. Y., where he was living Aug. 16, 1832. He was a deacon in the Freewill Baptist church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Matilda⁷, b. Nov. 22, 1780.
- 997 ii. Sylvester⁷, b. May 27, 1783.
- 998 iii. Craft Payson⁷, b. Lebanon, Conn., Jan. 14, 1788.

496 Chester Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in St. John, N. B., Sept. 19, 1763; died New London, Conn., Jan. 2, 1824; married Nov. 8, 1786, Lucy Fox, born May 19, 1766, died April 6, 1855, daughter of John and Mary (Waterman) Fox. He was a dealer in marble and stone in New London, Conn.

CHILDREN, BORN IN NEW LONDON, CONN.

- 999 i. Gurdon⁷, b. Preston, Conn., Jan. 29, 1788.
- ii. Chester⁷, b. Jan. 31, 1790; m. Lucretia Coit. Resided in New York, and d. there, Jan. 15, 1823.
- iii. John⁷, b. March 23, 1792; d. Sept. 5, 1793.
- iv. Richard⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1794. He was a merchant and d. at Savannah, Georgia, Jan. 23, 1818, unmarried.

- 1000 v. Lucy⁷, b. March 17, 1796; d. June 15, 1882.
 1001 vi. Mary Waterman⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1798; d. 1829?
 vii. John⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1800; d. New London, Conn., Nov. 2, 1816.
 1002 viii. Abigail Holt⁷, b. March 8, 1803; d. June, 1835.
 1003 ix. Harriet⁷, b. July 31, 1805.
 x. Edwin⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1808; d. June 22, 1827.
 xi. Charlotte Elizabeth⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1810; m. James Bloyd Lyman for his second wife. Living in 1895.

497 Edward Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass.; baptized March 7, 1762; died Dec. 2, 1834; married Oct. 17, 1788, Mehitable Chadwick, born 1761, died Dec. 26, 1799, daughter of David and Sarah H. Chadwick; married 2d, Jan. 22, 1801, Elizabeth Bradley, born 1766, died May 2, 1838, daughter of Dea. Amos Bradley of Dracut, Mass. He was a lieutenant in the militia. He lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 1004 i. Richard⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1789. Resided at Rowley, Mass.
 1005 ii. George⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1791; d. Oct. 16, 1862.
 1006 iii. Edward⁷, b. July 24, 1792; d. May 25, 1861.
 1007 iv. David Chadwick⁷, b. May 24, 1795; d. March 8, 1873.
 v. Harriet⁷, b. 1797; d. Bradford, Mass., April 9, 1862. She resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
 vi. Eliza⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1799; d. March 11, 1873, single.
 vii. Charles⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1803; d. Greveland, Mass., March 25, 1878; m. Elizabeth Hills of Chester, N. H.

498 William Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 29, 1757; died Dec. 25, 1844; married June 4, 1786, Abigail Hamlet, died Jan. 14, 1842. He was a miller and farmer. Early in life he and his brothers, Jesse and Asa, went to Rindge, N. H. He bought land there in 1791. He was a selectman in Rindge from 1802 to 1810, and a representative in the legislature in 1812, '13, '14.

CHILDREN.

- i. Leonard⁷, b. May 20, 1787; d. young.
 ii. Polly⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1789; d. Sept. 10, 1866; m. May 20, 1841, Joshua Converse, d. Nov., 1862.
 1008 iii. William⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1791; d. Dec. 4, 1863.
 1009 iv. Betsey⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1796; d. Nov. 15, 1849.
 v. Roxanna⁷, b. May 24, 1798; never married.

499 Asa Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in East Bradford, Mass., Nov. 12, 1763; died Bradford, Mass., Dec. 30, 1840; married April 20, 1802, Phebe Carlton of Pelham, N. H., died 1819. His children all died of consumption. He resided in Bradford, Mass., Rindge and Warner, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1010 i. Hannah⁷, b. 1800? m. Pearce Sargent of Warner, N. H.
 ii. Carlton⁷. Went to Wilton, Me. He married and had a large family. He went with his son to Readfield, Me., where his son was postmaster.
 iii. Joseph⁷, d. young.
 iv. Joseph⁷, d. young.
 v. Nabby⁷, d. young.
- 1011 vi. Enoch Howard⁷, b. Warner, N. H., Jan. 10, 1809; d. Dec. 23, 1874.
 vii. Asa⁷, b. 1817; d. Feb. 1, 1834.

500 William Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Dec. 6, 1757; died Lovel, Me., Jan. 29, 1813; married Lucy Abbott, died Aug. 24, 1791, daughter of Isaac Abbott; married 2d, Aug. 4, 1791, Bethia Gordon, born 1767, died April 15, 1843, daughter of Henry and Sarah (Walker) Gordon of Frye Village, Andover, Mass. She is described as a small woman, very quick in her movements. Wm. Kimball of Fryeburg, Me., was in the army at Springfield, Mass. In July, 1780, he is described as twenty-two years old, five feet eight inches high, and of a light complexion. He was in Capt. Dix's Co., in the Seventh Division. He served from June 23, 1778, to Jan. 6, 1781. He lived after his marriage in Conway, N. H., and afterwards removed to Fryeburg, Me. He owned the first brass clock brought into Fryeburg, and report says it was the first of any kind. Later he removed to Lovel, Me., where he owned the saw and grist mills, and a large tract of land adjoining them, comprising the principal part of the territory where the village of Lovel now stands.

CHILDREN.

- 1012 i. William⁷, b. March 9, 1782.
 1013 ii. Nancy⁷, b. Fryeburg, Me., Aug. 20, 1783.

- iii. Isaac⁷, b. April 28, 1786; d. May 20, 1794.
- 1014 iv. Joseph⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1788.
- 1015 v. Henry Gordon⁷, b. May 29, 1792.
- 1016 vi. Sarah⁷, b. April 11, 1794.
- 1017 vii. Isaac⁷, b. March 8, 1796.
- 1018 viii. Hannah⁷, b. March 22, 1797.
- 1019 ix. Lucy⁷, b. May 30, 1798.
- x. Bethia⁷, b. April 15, 1801; d. Feb. 1, 1834, single.
- 1020 xi. Richard⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1803.

501 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 9, 1773; died Nov. 6, 1824; married Hannah Parker, born Jan. 24, 1778, daughter of William and Hannah (Hardy) Parker. They settled in East Bradford (now Groveland) and the place has since been called Kimball's Corner. He was a storekeeper.

CHILDREN.

- i. William P.⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1801; d. Jan. 11, 1883, single.
- 1021 ii. Marianna⁷, b. March 5, 1804.
- iii. Niles⁷, b. Dec. 25, 1805; d. Oct. 13, 1836, single.
- 1022 iv. Moses Day⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1807; d. 1871.
- v. Leonard Parker⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1809; d. June 13, 1813.
- 1023 vi. Tamyson Greenough⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1814. Living in 1896.
- vii. Harrison⁷, b. July 28, 1817; d. West Milton, N. H., May 15, 1855; m. Adaline Hutchings of Milton, and had one child, Fanny Woodbury Kimball⁸, who died young.

502 Moses Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 18, 1777; died —; married Dec. 21, 1803, Sarah Currier, daughter of Reuben Currier of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harriet⁷, m. Dec. 29, 1825, Asaph Hills.
- ii. Charlotte⁷, m. May 24, 1827, George Curtis.
- iii. Ann⁷, m. Sept. 6, 1829, Thomas I. Young of Boston, Mass.
- iv. Louisa⁷.
- v. John⁷.

503 Molly Kimball⁶ (Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Aug. 80, 1765; died Jan. 21, 1847; married Isaac Chandler. He was a physician and

practised in Hebron, Loudon, and Goffstown, N. H., Methuen, Mass., and Fryeburg, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Roxanna Chandler⁷, b. March 7, 1808; d. June 3, 1808.
- ii. Priscilla Chandler⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1809; m. Jan. 3, 1829, John S. Drake of Chichester, N. H.
- iii. Sarah Kimball Chandler⁷, b. April 2, 1811; d. Loudon, N. H., Sept. 30, 1832.
- iv. John S. Chandler⁷, b. June 7, 1813; d. March 21, 1816.
- v. Isaac W. Chandler⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1815; m. June 14, 1855, Fanny Crowell of Newark, N. J.; m. 2d, Joanna Hinds of Chichester, N. H. Resided at Epsom, N. H.
- vi. Mary Ann Chandler⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1817; m. Samuel C. Evans of Fryeburg, Me.
- vii. John R. W. Chandler⁷, b. July 30, 1820; d. 1865; m. Elizabeth Godfrey of Manchester, N. H.; m. 2d, Luentia Morse of Webster, N. H., daughter of Jonathan Morse.
- viii. Peter Kimball Chandler⁷, b. July 4, 1823; m. Maria E. Harville of Bedford, N. H. Resided Manchester, N. H.
- ix. George P. Chandler⁷, b. March 12, 1826; d. June 13, 1827.

504 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Nov. 25, 1767; married Eunice Atkinson, born 1767; married 2d, Polly (Wilcox) Fisher, born March 14, 1776, died April 2, 1858. She was the daughter of Jesse Wilcox, and the widow of Rev. Nathaniel W. Fisher. Resided in Haverhill, Mass., and removed to Newport, N. H., in 1815. He was devoted to music and books, and was one of the leading singers of Boscawen in the early part of the century.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BOSCAWEN, N. H., EXCEPT THE LAST TWO.

- 1024 i. Peter⁷, b. March 5, 1793; d. Perth Amboy, N. J., 1892.
- ii. Betsey⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1796; d. Oct. 21, 1822; m. Charles Comstock of Newport, N. H. Children: 1. Francis W. Comstock⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1819. 2. Charles Henry Comstock⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1821; d. young.
- 1025 iii. Milton⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1799; d. Oct. 10, 1865.
- iv. Phila⁷, b. June 16, 1801; d. Rochester, N. Y., June 13, 1877; m. C. Blanchard; m. 2d, John Colburn.
- 1026 v. Jesse W.⁷, b. June 16, 1805; d. Galesburg, Ill., Aug., 1877.
- vi. Eunice⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1807; m. George H. Griffin. Resided at Galesburg, Ill.
- 1027 vii. Solon⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1809.

- viii. Sophronia⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1811; d. Aug. 11, 1841.
 1028 ix. Lyeurgus⁷, b. April 14, 1814; d. Jan. 30, 1851.
 x. Joseph Pitt⁷, b. Newport, N. H., 1819; d. 1836.
 xi. Mary⁷, b. Newport, N. H., 1825; d. Aug. 29, 1852.

505 Abial Kimball⁶ (Peter⁴, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born May 26, 1774; died July, 1859; married Theodore Atkinson, born —, died Sept. 20, 1828.

CHILDREN.

- i. Peter Kimball Atkinson⁷, b. July 20, 1804; d. March 20, 1817.
- ii. Fanny Atkinson⁷, b. April 20, 1807; d. 1844; m. Sullivan Jackman.
- iii. George W. Atkinson⁷, b. March 20, 1810; never married. Lived in Penacook, N. H.
- iv. Mary C. Atkinson⁷, b. May 30, 1814; m. Dec., 1842, Henry Atkinson. She resides in Penacook, N. H.
- v. Ruth K. Atkinson⁷, b. Oct. 7, 1817; d. Jan. 1, 1822.
- vi. Abial Peabody Atkinson⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1820; m. Henry Rolfe of Winchester, Mass.

506 Frances Kimball⁶ (Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Aug. 9, 1776; married Rev. Moses Sawyer, died Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 26, 1847. He was a Congregational minister. Preached at Henniker, N. H., Scarborough, Me., Gloucester and Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HENNIKER, N. H.

- i. Caroline Sawyer⁷, b. May 28, 1804; m. Rev. Daniel Fitz.
- ii. Lavinia Sawyer⁷, b. May 18, 1806; m. Capt. T. C. Bailey of Boston, Mass.
- iii. Cassandra Sawyer⁷, b. June 24, 1809; m. Rev. Jesse Lockwood.
- iv. Morey Kimball Sawyer⁷, b. July 9, 1812; d. Portland, Me.; m. Caroline Kimball, his cousin, daughter of Benjamin T. Kimball of Boscawen. Resided in Concord, N. H., and Portland, Me.

507 Benjamin Thurston Kimball⁶ (Peter⁶, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., May 4, 1784; died July 2, 1852; married Mary Kilburn of Boscawen, born 1787, died Sept. 7, 1826; married 2d, Sally Kilburn, sister of

his first wife, born Aug. 12, 1783, died 1883. They were daughters of Dea. Eliphalet Kilburn. He was an influential citizen and a member of the Congregational church and society. He was an early advocate of the anti-slavery movement and cast his vote and influence in its behalf. He longed for the day when the slave would be a freeman, a consummation he was not permitted to see. He was hospitable, kind to the poor, and charitable to those who differed from him in opinion.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abial⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1806; d. Oct. 18, 1823.
- ii. Roxy Ann⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1809; m. Calvin Crane of Portland, Me.
- 1029 iii. David Flanders⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1811; d. June 8, 1875.
- 1030 iv. Peter⁷, b. March 25, 1817; d. March 21, 1881.
- v. Caroline⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1819; m. Oct. 7, 1844, Morey Kimball Sawyer of Portland, Me., b. —, d. Jan., 1875.
- 1031 vi. Austin George⁷, b. Feb. 24, 1821; d. Aug. 24, 1888.

508 Peter Kimball⁶ (Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 9, 1768; died Aug. 24, 1843; married Lucy Barker, died Nov. 19, 1847, daughter of Asa and Mehitabel (Porter) Barker of Andover, Mass. He resided in Bridgton, Woodstock, and Norway, Me. He removed to Bridgton in 1796, where his wife's father had preceded him. He was a captain in the militia, and was a very handsome officer and man. He was a farmer and mechanic.

CHILDREN.

- 1032 { i. Peter⁷, b. May 19, 1793; d. May 14, 1871.
- 1033 { ii. Porter⁷, b. May 19, 1793; d. 1881.
- iii. Lucy⁷, b. April 2, 1796; d. Sept. 6, 1825.
- 1034 iv. Jonathan⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1799; d. May 9, 1871.
- 1035 v. George⁷, b. June 16, 1801; d. Sept. 21, 1871.
- vi. Francis⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1803. He learned the trade of a wheelwright of his brother Peter, and resided in Bridgton, Me.
- vii. William⁷, b. May 1, 1805; d. May 21, 1805.
- 1036 viii. Stephen⁷, b. June 11, 1808.
- ix. Mary⁷, b. July 23, 1812; d. Nov., 1823.
- 1037 x. Charles Seneca⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1813.

509 Sarah Kimball⁶ (Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 1, 1771; married

June 1, 1794, Sherebiah Emery. She had a child born before marriage who went by the name of Kimball.

CHILD.

1038 i. Charles O. Kimball⁷.

510 Francis Kimball⁶ (Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 10, 1777; died Dec. 1, 1843; married March 19, 1794, at Pembroke, N. H., Dorcas Holt, born Pembroke 1776, died Aug. 29, 1833. They resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey⁷, b. Epping, N. H., March 10, 1795; d. May 2, 1862; never married.
- 1039 ii. Peter⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., Nov. 6, 1796; d. Jan. 2, 1829.
- iii. Ednah⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., Feb. 14, 1801; m. Nov., 1824, Samuel Phillips.
- 1040 iv. William⁷, b. March 1, 1803; d. April 25, 1865.
- v. Hiram⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., June 11, 1805; d. June 19, 1862, single.
- 1041 vi. George⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., Aug. 18, 1808.
- vii. Mary⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1811; m. Robert Stuart of Haverhill, Mass.

511 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 17, 1787; died April 5, 1856; married Sept. 2, 1805, Abigail Brown, born 1788, died Jan. 21, 1846, daughter of James and Abigail (Kimball) Brown. Resided at Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Bryant⁷, b. March 28, 1808; d. 1811.
- 1042 ii. Charles S.⁷, b. April 15, 1811; d. Feb. 19, 1849.
- iii. Hannah E.⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1814; m. Feb. 15, 1836, John D. Foster of Bradford, Mass.
- iv. Eliza B.⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1822; d. 1851; m. David B. Foster, brother of John Foster.

512 Amos Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., Sept. 25, 1752; married Ruth —, born 1765. He was a Revolutionary soldier and enlisted April 19, 1775, in Capt. Ebenezer Wood's Co. Served

twelve days. On June 28, 1781, he enlisted for three years and was credited to the town of Westminster. He received a bounty from the town, and was described as twenty-eight years old, six feet three inches tall, of light complexion, and was a farmer. He served in Capt. Nathan Dix's Co., Col. Michael Jackson's Regiment. He was transferred to Capt. Amos Cogswell's Co. of Grenadiers, and was discharged Sept., 1783. He was a farmer and resided in Fitchburg and Winchendon, Mass., and Rutland, Vt., where he lived in 1818.

CHILDREN.

- i. Tilda⁷, b. 1793.
- ii. Augustus⁷, b. 1802. Resided in Rutland, Vt., in 1818.
- iii. Tryphena⁷, b. 1806.

513 Thomas Kimball⁶ (George⁶, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., March 7, 1750; married March 30, 1769, Sarah Martin of Lunenburg, Mass., born —, died Feb. 1, 1790; married 2d, May 18, 1791, Abigail (Fuller) Buss, born —, died Dec. 13, 1802. He was a prominent citizen of Lunenburg and filled various offices of public trust. He was a major in the militia, selectman for fourteen years, and was representative.

CHILDREN.

- 1043 i. Joshua⁷, b. May 11, 1769.
- ii. Molly⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1770.
- iii. Hannah⁷, bap. 1778.
- iv. Nancy⁷, b. ~ 1779; d. Fitchburg, Mass., March 23, 1851, single.
- v. Betsey⁷, bap. 1780.
- vi. Thomas⁷, bap. 1784.
- vii. Child⁷, b. and d. March 21, 1792.
- 1044 viii. Aaron Buss⁷, b. May 10, 1793.
- ix. Abigail⁷, bap. June 14, 1795.

514 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (George⁶, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., April 2, 1752; married April 23, 1780, Nancy Wilder. He resided in Harvard, Mass. His name frequently appears on the Middlesex Co. records in connection with transfers of land. He is called gentleman and

merchant. He owned lands in Derry and Charlestown, N. H. John Parke of Harvard was appointed administrator of his estate, June 15, 1830.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy Wilder⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1781; m. Jan. 20, 1805, Thomas Beede of Wilton, N. H.
- 1045 ii. George⁷, b. May 18, 1783.
- iii. Nahum⁷, b. 1794; d. Dec. 9, 1798.

515 George Kimball⁶ (George⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., Aug. 12, 1756; married (Ints.) 1777, Thurza Willard; married 2d, Elizabeth Captive Johnson, born Aug. 3, 1754, daughter of Capt. James and Susanna Johnson. She was called Captive because she was born a few days after her mother was taken captive by the Indians. He was a trader and resided in Charlestown, N. H., as early as 1780. He lived there until 1798, when he removed to Canada. He was an officer in the militia.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1777.
- ii. James⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1781. He was a sea captain and was lost at sea.
- iii. Benjamin⁷, b. July 25, 1782. Merchant. Resided Montreal.
- iv. Betsey⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1783; m. — Barnard.
- 1046 v. George⁷, b. March 5, 1786; d. Kenosha, Wis.
- The children were all the children of Elizabeth, except the first.

516 Abel Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born June 14, 1768; died West Bradford, Mass., Sept. 9, 1846; married Oct. 15, 1794, Abigail Day, born March 9, 1770, died Dec. 21, 1864. Resided at West Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1795; m. Alpheus Butrick, b. 1798.
- 1047 ii. John⁷, b. June 3, 1797; d. Jan. 21, 1874.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. June 6, 1799; m. John Marble, b. 1792.
- iv. Lavinia⁷, b. June 16, 1803; m. Cary Carleton.
- 1048 v. Philip⁷, b. July 5, 1805.
- vi. Lucy⁷, b. July 28, 1807; m. John Dow Poor.
- vii. Sophronia⁷, b. —; d. young.
- 1049 viii. Christopher Columbus⁷, b. July 20, 1813; d. Feb. 24, 1891.
- ix. Siloma⁷, d. young.

517 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 11, 1771; died June 7, 1851; married Betsey A. Griffin, daughter of Dea. John and Eunice (Kimball) Griffin. Eunice was the daughter of Edmund Kimball. Betsey died March 11, 1810, and he married 2d, Nov. 3, 1810, Mary A. Mann. He resided in Bradford, Mass., and Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1800; d. Sept. 28, 1804.
- ii. Sally Griffin⁷, b. March 10, 1806; m. Benjamin Pearl.
- 1050 iii. John Mann⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1811; d. Sept. 26, 1875.
- iv. Anna Jane⁷, b. Feb. 12, 1813; d. Jan. 3, 1847.
- v. Betsey Mann⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1814; d. 1840.

518 Henry Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 2, 1773; died May 19, 1830; married Sally Kenney, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Barter) Kenney. They lived in Boothbay, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Simeon⁷, d. young.
- ii. Abigail⁷, b. March 12, 1811; m. April 20, 1824, Alfred Kimball.
- iii. Mary Ann⁷, b. 1814; d. March 24, 1859; m. George Kimball.
- 1051 iv. Albert⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1822.
- v. Lydia⁷, b. 1825; m. Dec. 7, 1847, Samuel Stevens of Bradford, Mass.
- vi. Phineas⁷, drowned at the age of 22.

519 John Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born Oct. 4, 1778; died Newbury, Mass., Sept. 17, 1868; married Lydia Cheever, born Oct. 2, 1780, died Nov. 11, 1862, daughter of Ezekiel and Martha Cheever of Dracut, Mass. He was a shoemaker. Resided in Bradford and Newbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1052 i. Elon⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1811; d. Jan. 18, 1884.
- ii. Martha Cheever⁷, b. June 26, 1813; m. Benjamin Webber.
- iii. Gustavus⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1816; d. March 31, 1872.
- iv. Ezekiel C.⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1818; d. Feb. 24, 1819.
- 1053 v. Nathaniel Gage⁷, b. July 27, 1820.
- vi. Aaron Gershom⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1822; d. Feb. 9, 1863, single

520 Ephraim Kimball⁶ (Ephraim⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fitchburg, Mass., Feb. 15, 1752; died May, 1825; married April 14, 1774, Betty White, born April 14, 1754, died July 26, 1844, daughter of John and Mary (Whitney) White of Lunenburg, Mass. He resided in Fitchburg, Mass., where he was prominent in public affairs, often held office, and was a deacon in the church.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1775; m. Beulah Sawyer, b. July 4, 1779, daughter of Joseph and Mary Sawyer. Resided at Bloomfield, Me.
- 1054 ii. Ephraim⁷, b. Jan. 12, 1777; d. Nov. 27, 1853.
- iii. Polly⁷, b. April 9, 1778; d. Aug. 22, 1846; m. Dec. 6, 1804, Joseph Farwell of Fitchburg, Mass.
- iv. Betsey⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1779; m. — Smith of Bloomfield, Me.
- v. William⁷, b. June 26, 1781; m. Feb. 20, 1807, Catherine Adams. Resided at Petersburg, Ohio.
- 1055 vi. Samuel⁷, b. March 31, 1783.
- 1056 vii. Porter⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1785.
- viii. Hannah Farrar⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1786; d. Jan., 1821; m. March 11, 1807, Samuel Putnam, d. July 31, 1860. Resided at Fitchburg, Mass.
- ix. James⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1789; d. Jan. 24, 1821, single.
- x. Joseph⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1791; d. young.
- 1057 xi. Alpheus⁷, b. June 26, 1792; d. Feb. 13, 1859.
- xii. Abel⁷, b. May 12, 1794; d. young.
- xiii. Nancy⁷, b. July 16, 1796; d. Fitchburg, Mass., Jan. 6, 1847; m. Dec. 3, 1818, Jonas Holden of Shirley, Mass.
- xiv. Elvira⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1798; d. Fitchburg, Mass., Jan. 18, 1856; m. Jan. 2, 1840, Ephraim Crocker.

521 Amos Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 13, 1767; died June 11, 1836; married Hannah Chandler, born 1766, died Dec. 7, 1848. He lived in the western part of Williston, Vt., where he was captain of the light infantry company. They are buried in Norfolk, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. —; m. Philip Sanford.
- ii. Amos⁷, m. Hannah Poor, daughter of Elijah Poor.
- iii. Daniel Chandler⁷, d. aged 24 years.
- iv. Henry⁷.

- v. Lyman⁷, m. Phebe Odell of Lisbon, N. Y. Three children.
 vi. Myron⁷, m. Eliza Allen. Four children.

522 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 17, 1769; died March 26, 1842; married March 2, 1795, Elizabeth Cushing Porter of Plymouth, N. H., born Holderness, N. H., Sept. 13, 1777, died Orford, N. H., Dec. 27, 1839. Resided in Bradford, Mass., twenty-six years, and in Orford, N. H. He was a physician of high standing and a man of strict integrity and fine character.

CHILDREN, BORN IN ORFORD, N. H.

- i. John P.⁷, b. Aug. 25, 1796; d. New Orleans, Louisiana, Dec. 28, 1842. He was a physician. He took an active part in the Texan War of Independence.
 1058 ii. Eliza Livermore⁷, b. March 16, 1798.
 1059 iii. Eliphalet⁷, b. March 18, 1800; d. Jan. 1, 1890.
 iv. Hazen Spofford⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1803; d. 1882, in Zacatecas, Mexico, where he was the superintendent of a silver mine.
 v. Sarah M.⁷, b. April 3, 1806; d. 1867; m. Feb. 17, 1839, Westsell B. Westbrook of Accord, N. Y.
 vi. Mary Woodman⁷, b. Oct. 13, 1808; m. April 9, 1838, Elisha A. Rhodes of Galveston, Texas. He was U. S. Consul at Galveston, after the independence of Texas. She went to Stockton, Cal., after his death.
 vii. Margaret Downes⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1811; d. June 2, 1840, single. Resided at Galveston, Texas.
 viii. Jane P.⁷, b. June 13, 1814; m. Sept. 11, 1842, Samuel W. Hale. Resided at Orford, N. H.
 ix. Charles Paine⁷, b. June 18, 1818; d. Mexico, 1883; m. Helen Page of Sharon, Vt. He was a railroad conductor. Resided at Northfield, Vt.
 x. Laura Wheellock⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1820; d. May 12, 1847; m. Dec. 25, 1838, Henry H. Allen. Resided at Galveston, Texas.

523 Susan Hall⁶ (Mehitable Kimball⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 10, 1743; died Candia, N. H., Oct. 2, 1821; married Dec. 23, 1763, Walter Robie, born —, died June 28, 1815. They settled in Candia, N. H., immediately after their marriage.

CHILDREN.

- i. Walter Robie⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1764; m. Dorothy Felton, b. Aug. 11, 1763. Lived on the homestead in Candia, N. H.
- ii. Edward Robie⁷. Went to Corinth, Vt.
- iii. Jonathan Robie⁷. Went to Corinth, Vt.
- iv. Susan Robie⁷, m. John Moore and went to Belfast, Me.
- v. Polly Robie⁷, m. Jonathan Dustin, son of Col. Moses Dustin.
- vi. Lydia Robie⁷, m. John Dolby.
- vii. Sallie Robie⁷, m. Thomas Towle.
- viii. Nancy Robie⁷, m. Stephen Clay of Chester, N. H.

524 Mehitable Hall⁶ (Mehitable Kimball⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 15, 1749; died July 5, 1832; married John Robie and settled in Candia, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Robie⁷, b. —; d. 1850; m. 1797, Keziah Clark. They lived on the homestead.
- ii. Ichabod Robie⁷. Went to Corinth, Vt.
- iii. Jonathan Robie⁷. Went to Corinth, Vt.
- iv. Ebenezer Robie⁷. Went to Burlington, Vt.
- v. Priscilla Robie⁷. Went to Stanstead, Canada.
- vi. John Robie⁷, d. 1861; m. Miss Silver. Lived near Candia Corner, N. H.

525 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 26, 1756; died Sept. 21, 1833; married Feb., 1787, Betsey Kimball, born May 2, 1763, died Oct. 1, 1857, daughter of Timothy Kimball. They resided on the homestead in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- | | |
|------|---|
| 1060 | i. Richard ⁷ , b. Feb. 8, 1788; d. May 26, 1856. |
| 1061 | ii. Benjamin ⁷ , b. Oct. 13, 1790; d. Dec. 6, 1867. |
| 1062 | iii. Hazen ⁷ , b. Nov. 26, 1792; d. Sept. 15, 1877. |
| 1063 | iv. Betsey ⁷ , b. Jan. 25, 1795; d. March 14, 1866. |
| 1064 | v. John ⁷ , b. Feb. 13, 1797; d. Dec. 3, 1857. |
| 1065 | vi. Sarah ⁷ , b. Oct. 28, 1798; d. Dec. 3, 1871. |
| | vii. Abigail ⁷ , b. Sept. 28, 1800; m. Deacon Jesse, son of James Kimball. |

- viii. William⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1803; d. Nov. 22, 1832, single. He was a trader. Resided in Haverhill, Mass. He was a member of the church, and died of consumption.
- 1066 ix. Obadiah⁷, b. Aug. 28, 1805; d. Nov. 16, 1884.
- x. Mary⁷, b. June 19, 1808. Resided at Newton, N. H.

526 James Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in west parish of Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 4, 1758; died June 15, 1829; married May 25, 1783, Sally Hazeltine, born April 20, 1759, died May 17, 1790; married 2d, Jan. 10, 1791, Lucretia Hazeltine, born May 29, 1767, died Oct. 18, 1795; married 3d, Dec. 25, 1796, Mrs. Ruth Kimball, born Jan. 28, 1761, died Jan. 6, 1832, widow of William Kimball and daughter of Daniel Kimball. He early in life went to Bradford, Mass., and was adopted by his uncle, Obadiah, who was childless. He spent the remainder of his life in Bradford. He took an active part in public affairs, was commissioned ensign Aug. 27, 1789, promoted captain, April 10, 1796, major, April 29, 1802, lieutenant-colonel, June 23, 1806, and was discharged Jan. 6, 1810. He helped to found the Bradford Academy and was one of its trustees, and as there was then no boarding house, he entertained many of the students. He was a man of good character and more than ordinary ability, was active and successful in business, very affectionate, a kind neighbor, public spirited. He had a high spirit and passionate nature. He was a good hater when occasion demanded. He was large, of commanding presence, regular featured, and of sanguine temperament. His death was caused by paralysis. One beautiful morning in June, as the end drew near, many were gathered about him in the large west room of the Deacon Jesse Kimball house, in Bradford, Mass., while for him the voice of his saintly son, Deacon Jesse, uttered petitions to the All Father. His countenance suddenly changed, and he was gone. There was a great funeral the following Sabbath. The coffin was placed in the great front yard. Trustees, students, neighbors, and numberless relatives were there. The latter returned to the house for supper, and were so numerous that they could not be seated.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Zelinda⁷, b. Oct. 4, 1783; m. Ebenezer Payson. She lived to be over 80 years of age. They had three daughters, two of whom died of consumption. Sarah Louise Payson⁸, m. Samuel S. Arnold of Cambridge, Mass., and had several children.
- ii. Sophia⁷, b. April 10, 1785; d. May 8, 1785.
- iii. Sally⁷, b. Dec. 6, 1787; d. July, 1814; m. Dea. Eliphalet Kimball.
- iv. Lydia⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1789; d. Aug. 20, 1853; m. Dea. Eliphalet Kimball for his second wife.
- 1067 v. Jesse⁷, b. April 15, 1792; d. Dec. 19, 1846.
- 1068 vi. Lucretia⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1794; m. Benjamin Greenleaf.
- vii. William⁷, b. July 31, 1795; d. Aug. 26, 1795.
- 1069 viii. James⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1797; d. March 16, 1861.
- ix. Ruby⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1799; d. Nov. 17, 1799.

527 Joab Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 15, 1762; died Peacham, Vt., Nov. 13, 1843; married Jan. 24, 1799, Elizabeth Reed, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Jan. 24, 1773, died Windham, N. H., July 9, 1862, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Park) Reed* of Uxbridge, Mass. Her father's family was intellectual and refined and its members were all well educated. She inherited the elevated instincts of her race. She was very ambitious that her children should have a good education and a fair start in the race of life, and she labored to so place them that they would receive academical training. After the death of her husband she moved to Windham, N. H., where she lived with her daughter, Mrs. Eleanor Reed (Kimball) Morrison, and the remainder of her life passed in quietness and peace. Joab Kimball was raised upon a farm in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass. When he was a boy of twelve years old the country became engaged in the War of the Revolution, and he very early

* John Reed, the emigrant ancestor, left England in 1630, and settled in Rehoboth, Mass. He was a farmer. His son, Samuel², lived in Mendon, Mass., and his son, Samuel³, was a resident of Mendon (now Uxbridge). Daniel⁴ lived in Uxbridge, Mass. Thomas⁵, his son, was of Uxbridge and married Sarah Taft of that town. Their son, Thomas⁶, married Martha Park, an intellectual and refined lady. They were the parents of Elizabeth Reed. Martha Park's ancestor was Edward Park¹, a merchant of London, Eng. His son, Henry², was also a merchant in London. Richard³ resided in Mendon, Mass., where his son, Thomas⁴, also lived. Edward⁵ lived in Mendon, and Nathan⁶, the father of Elizabeth⁷, lived in Uxbridge.

entered the army, where he spent three years. He enlisted April 10, 1781, at Haverhill, marched to Boston, thence to West Point, N. Y. In April, 1781, he was in Capt. Sylvanus Smith's Co., Col. Rufus Putnam's Regt. This was the Fifth Mass. Regiment, and belonged to the brigade under the command of Gen. Patterson. He served in this regiment until Feb., 1783, when he was transferred to the First Mass. Regt., and served in Capt. Goodell's Co. until Dec., 1783, when he was discharged at West Point, N. Y., by order of Gen. Henry Knox. The order for the discharge is now in the possession of Leonard A. Morrison, his grandson. It bears the autograph signature of Gen. Knox. He underwent great privations while in the service, and was disabled by them for life, his health being permanently injured. He, with the other soldiers in his company, had fatiguing marches and was often destitute of food. In the winter they had frequently to sleep on beds made of the boughs of pine and hemlock. He was a very handsome man, short, fleshy, and of a light, florid complexion. His wife was of medium height, with hazel eyes, dark brown hair, and light complexion. He lost much of his property in early life by endorsing notes for friends, which they allowed him to pay. From these reverses he never fully recovered. He and his wife resided for many years in Ryegate, Barnet, and Peacham, Vt. They were members of the church and their lives corresponded with their high professions.

CHILDREN.

- 1070 i. James⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1799; d. Nov. 25, 1838.
- 1071 ii. Harvey⁷, b. Enfield, N. H., Feb. 28, 1801; d. Jan. 12, 1879.
- 1072 iii. Leonard Worcester⁷, b. Peacham, Vt., June, 1802; d. Boston, Mass., Oct. 15, 1835.
- 1073 iv. Eliza Reed⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1803; m. Dr. Seth Field.
- v. Joseph Emerson⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1805; d. Sept. 5, 1806.
- 1074 vi. Eleanor Reed⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1808; d. Aug. 5, 1866.
- 1075 vii. Jesse Merrill⁷, b. June 19, 1809; d. June 24, 1860.
- 1076 viii. Thomas Reed⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1811; d. Jan. 28, 1872.
- 1077 ix. Charlotte Lucy⁷, b. Danville, Vt., March 13, 1818.

528 Priscilla Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass.,

July 4, 1768; died Dec. 5, 1854; married Jesse Merrill, born Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 8, 1762, died Oct. 8, 1840. She was an excellent woman and was greatly beloved. They removed to Peacham, Vt., March, 1789, going with an ox-team. He was a farmer and held various positions of trust. He was the son of Samuel and Abigail (Eaton) Merrill. (Samuel Merrill was born Dec. 7, 1737, and was the son of Moses Merrill, the son of Daniel Merrill, the son of Nathaniel Merrill, who with his brother, John Merrill, is said to have come from Salisbury, Eng., to Ipswich, Mass., and soon after located in Newbury, Mass. He was there in 1634, and was one of its earliest inhabitants).

CHILDREN, BORN IN PEACHAM, VT.

- 1078 i. James Merrill⁷, b. May 8, 1790.
 - 1079 ii. Samuel Merrill⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1792.
 - 1080 iii. Jesse Merrill⁷, b. Aug. 1, 1794; d. Nov. 18, 1860.
 - 1081 iv. Hazen Merrill⁷, b. Oct. 9, 1796; d. Peacham, Oct. 25, 1868.
 - 1082 v. David Merrill⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1798; d. July 2, 1850. Minister.
 - 1083 vi. Betsey Merrill⁷, b. Nov. 29, 1800; m. Leonard Johnson of Peacham, Vt.
 - 1084 vii. Franklin Merrill⁷, b. May 24, 1805; d. 1878. Resided at Rockford, Mo., and Covington, Ind.
- They had six more children who did not live to grow up.

529 Richard Hazen Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., 1773; died Aug. 30, 1837; married Sept. 22, 1800, Deborah Saltmarsh, daughter of Seth and Ruth Saltmarsh. He was accidentally drowned in the Merrimack river by the upsetting of a barge load of hay. He was a comb maker and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁷, b. April 10, 1802. Resided in Iowa.
- ii. Priscilla⁷, b. April 4, 1804; m. Rev. Mr. Jewett. Lived in Iowa.
- iii. Deborah⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1806; m. Oct. 20, 1835, John Brewster of Boston. After her death he m. June 3, 1850, Abigail (Kimball) Kimball, b. Sept. 28, 1800, d. Feb. 27, 1856, widow of Dea. Jesse Kimball.
- iv. Augusta⁷, b. March 20, 1809; m. John Henry Ewing of Cincinnati, Ohio.

- 1085 v. Charles Hazen⁷, b. July 17, 1812; d. Jan. 10, 1853.
 vi. Sylvanus Coolidge⁷, b. July 12, 1816; d. about 1870, in
 Fountain Co., Ind.; never married.
 vii. Fred Augustus⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1820; d. Dec. 25, 1820.

530 John Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Oct. 3, 1769; died Barton, Vt., May 9, 1844; married Dec. 6, 1792, Eunice White of Stratford, Vt., b. Sept. 26, 1770, died May 24, 1840. When of age he settled on a lot of wild land in Vershire, Vt. He was married soon after, and he and his wife spent nearly fifty years of married life together. He returned to Concord after the birth of his first child, and remained there until 1801, when he went to Barton, Vt., where he lived the remainder of his life. He was town clerk and justice of the peace continuously from 1803 to 1842. He was frequently a selectman. Was a representative in 1807-8-9, and afterwards. In 1820 he was elected judge of probate and held the office some ten years. Later he was assistant judge in the county court. He was one of the eighteen who formed, in 1817, the Congregational church in Barton, and was an influential member of the church. In every capacity he was an efficient officer, and he won the respect of his fellow citizens by his industry, public spirit, and integrity. He was pleasant and obliging in office and therefore deservedly popular.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annie⁷, b. Vershire, Vt., March 2, 1794; d. Barton, Vt., April 28, 1815.
 1086 ii. John Hazen⁷, b. Vershire, Vt., Aug. 30, 1795; d. Feb. 21, 1858.
 iii. Lucretia⁷, b. Concord, N. H., May 19, 1797; d. Dec. 9, 1823; m. Oct., 1819, Dea. Jesse Kimball.
 1087 iv. Mary⁷, b. Concord, N. H., May 16, 1799; d. Peacham, Vt., Aug. 27, 1884.
 { v. Samuel⁷, b. Barton, Vt., Oct. 27, 1801; d. Nov. 2, 1801.
 { vi. William⁷, b. Barton, Vt., Oct. 27, 1801; d. Nov. 3, 1801.
 vii. Joseph⁷, b. and d. Jan. 3, 1804.
 1088 viii. Frederick White⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1806; d. Dec. 2, 1872.
 1089 ix. Sylvester Dana⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1808; d. Barton, Vt., Oct. 9, 1856.
 1090 x. Clarissa⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1810; d. Feb. 11, 1891.

531 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., June 4, 1771; died Dec. 4, 1818; married Canterbury, N. H., March 14, 1798, Mehitable Foster, born Nov. 19, 1771, died Sept. 23, 1803, married 2d, May 10, 1804, Rhoda Beaman, born Sept. 20, 1771, died May 14, 1852.

CHILDREN.

- 1091 i. Harriet⁷, b. March 16, 1799; d. Oct. 21, 1881.
 ii. Asa Foster⁷, b. July 1, 1801; drowned Nov. 27, 1820.
 iii. Frederick Parker⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1802; d. Sept. 28, 1803.
 iv. William Wilder⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1805; d. June 5, 1805.
 1092 v. Robert Parker⁷, b. March 18, 1806; d. March 20, 1878.
 vi. Mary Ann⁷, b. Dec. 13, 1807; m. Luther Roby. She died in Concord a few years ago in a house built by her father and in which she was born, and since occupied by her daughter, Mrs. C. M. Murdock⁸. Lucy Roby⁸, who married Moses Hazen Bradley, is another daughter.

532 Ella Elizabeth Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., April 17, 1775; died Feb. 4, 1848; married Sept., 1802, Dr. Samuel Morrill of Epsom, N. H., born Epping, N. H., 1779. Resided at Concord, N. H. He was a leading physician, state treasurer, and treasurer of the New Hampshire Savings Bank in Concord, N. H. Mrs. Morrill was an excellent and amiable woman and a careful housekeeper.

CHILDREN.

- 1093 i. Anna Maria Morrill⁷, b. June 30, 1803.
 ii. Sarah Kimball Morrill⁷, b. June 5, 1808; m. Rev. William Claggett. Both deceased. Children: 1. Elizabeth Claggett⁸, m. — Newcomb. 2. Emma Claggett⁸, m. Calvin Gilbert of Savannah, Georgia. He is deceased.
 1094 iii. Elizabeth Jane Morrill⁷, b. Nov. 8, 1807; d. Nov., 1867.
 iv. Clarissa Parker Morrill⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1810; d. Chelsea, Mass., Sept. 10, 1887, unmarried. She was a beautiful, intelligent, and refined lady.
 v. Hannah Dana Morrill⁷, b. Epsom, N. H., April 10, 1812; m. Dr. Jonathan Dearborn of Mt. Sterling, Ill., where she resides. He is deceased. Children: 1. Nathan Dearborn⁸, d. young. 2. Clara Dearborn⁸, d. aged about 33 years.

- vi. Samuel Lawrence Morrill⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1814; d. July 29, 1816.
 1095 vii. Priscilla Hazen Kimball Morrill⁷, b. June 25, 1817; d. Aug. 5, 1886.

533 Hannah Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., June 24, 1777; died Concord, N. H., Nov. 16, 1846; married March 2, 1802, Rev. Sylvester Dana, born Ashford, Conn., July 4, 1769, died June 9, 1849. They lived in Orford, where he preached some thirty-one years, in Thornton and Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN ORFORD, N. H.

- i. Samuel Dana⁷, b. Oct. 8, 1802; d. young.
 1096 ii. Ann Kimball Dana⁷, b. Dec., 1803; d. Aug. 25, 1868.
 iii. Julia Dana⁷, b. —; d. young.
 1097 iv. Charles Backus Dana⁷, b. March 26, 1806; d. Feb. 26, 1873.
 v. Sylvester Dana⁷, d. young.
 vi. Robert Parker Dana⁷, d. young.
 vii. John Dana⁷, d. young.
 1098 viii. Sylvester Dana⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1816.
 1099 ix. Hannah Dana⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1819; d. April, 1855.

534 Samuel Ayer Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., March 3, 1782; died Concord, N. H., Oct. 16, 1858; married Oct. 1, 1822, Eliza Hazen, born July 14, 1788, died Concord, N. H., March 16, 1865, daughter of John Hazen of Burton, N. B. He was graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1806. Was a teacher in the academy in Gilmanton, N. H., the same year. Studied law and was admitted to the bar, and practised for six years in Dover, N. H., then removed to Concord, N. H. Was clerk of the senate, member of the house from Concord, and deputy secretary of state. He spent most of his time on his farm during his latter years. He received the degree of A. M. from Dartmouth College.

CHILDREN.

- 1100 i. John Hazen⁷, b. July 14, 1823. Resides at Bath, Me.
 1101 ii. Samuel Sparhawk⁷, b. March 1, 1825. Resides at Concord, N. H.
 1102 iii. George Leonard⁷, b. Nov. 2, 1828; d. Aug. 29, 1892.

- iv. Priscilla Hazen⁷, b. March 2, 1827; d. Feb. 9, 1890; m. Nov. 15, 1848, Robert E. Jones of Brooklyn, N. Y. One child, Mary Jones⁸, who d. aged nine years.
- v. Anna Ayer⁷, b. April 17, 1830; d. Feb. 10, 1896, single. Resided at Concord, N. H.

535 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (Eliphalet⁵, Job⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, Conn; married April 4, 1790, Salinda Ripley, daughter of William and Lydia (Bradford) Ripley of Pomfret, Conn. She was a descendant of Elder Brewster and Gov. Bradford. In 1788 or earlier he went to Cornish, N. H., and settled on Cornish Flat.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CORNISH, N. H.

- i. Roxy⁷, b. Dec. 27, 1790.
- 1103 ii. William Ripley⁷, b. March 23, 1792.
- iii. Betsey⁷, b. Aug. 23, 1793.
- iv. Olive⁷, b. April 7, 1798; m. June 4, 1817, Daniel Fitch.
- 1104 v. Lovel⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1799.
- vi. James Brewster⁷, b. April 23, 1801.
- vii. Mary Brewster⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1806; m. June 2, 1830, Ebenezer Cole.

536 Moses Kimball⁶ (Jacob⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 7, 1776; died July 13, 1822; married Oct. 15, 1800, Rebecca Morse, born May 18, 1781, died Dec. 3, 1854, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Morse. He was a farmer and had lands in Dracut, Newbury, Methuen, Andover, and Bradford, Mass. He at one time kept a Public House in Bradford, Mass., where he resided.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. July 26, 1801; d. March 30, 1843, single. She taught music in Bradford Academy for thirteen years and died in the old home in Bradford.
- 1105 ii. Jacob⁷, b. March 1, 1803; d. April 5, 1879.
- 1106 iii. William N.⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1804; d. Nov. 22, 1856.
- 1107 iv. Moses⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1806; d. Nov. 27, 1846.
- v. Priscilla⁷, b. July 25, 1808; d. April 10, 1809.
- 1108 vi. James⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1810; d. July 19, 1861.

537 Stephen Kimball⁶ (Stephen⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., March 9, 1776;

died Hanover, N. H., Sept. 4, 1808; married Dec. 20, 1798. Abigail Burroughs, daughter of Rev. Eden Burroughs of Hanover, N. H. They resided in Hanover, N. H. She married for her second husband John Wright of Hanover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1109 i. Elizabeth Wilson⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1799; d. Aug. 25, 1832.
- ii. Abigail Davis⁷, b. July 25, 1801; m. John Sherwin. Resided at Adrian, Mich. They are both deceased.
- 1110 iii. Stephen Moses⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1803.
- 1111 iv. Edward Burroughs⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1804.
- v. George William⁷, b. Nov. 12, 1805; d. Hartford, Conn., 1829. Left a wife but no children.
- vi. Eden Burroughs⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1807; d. Sept. 7, 1809.
- vii. Eliza⁷.

538 Moses Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 23, 1778; married Elizabeth Smith. Resided at Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁷, b. April 6, 1800; d. Oct. 10, 1801.
- ii. Elizabeth Goldsmith⁷, b. Dec., 1801.
- iii. Mary Moody⁷, b. Aug. 24, 1803.
- 1112 iv. Moody⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1805.
- v. Sarah Smith⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1807.
- vi. Thomas⁷, b. Nov. 28, 1809.
- vii. Anna Dodge⁷, b. Jan. 23, 1812.
- viii. John Smith⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1814.

539 Stephen Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Newburyport, Mass., Aug. 19, 1781; died Aug. 9, 1843; married June 5, 1806, Susanna Gould. Resided at Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁷, b. —; d. —; m. William Nowell.
- ii. Stephen⁷, m. June 11, 1785, Lucy Hale, d. Jan. 6, 1837; m. 2d, Oct. 18, 1838, Almira Hale. They were sisters and daughters of Ezra and Anna Hale.
- iii. Mary Anna⁷, b. —; m. George Blood.
- iv. William⁷, d. young.
- v. Harriet⁷, never married.
- vi. Samuel⁷, single.

- vii. Hannah L.⁷, b. 1822; m. June 22, 1871, Elias Temple.
- viii. William⁷, b. 1824; d. Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 12, 1895. He was for many years a tailor at Harvard Square, Cambridge, Mass. He was a quiet, unpretending man, who was much respected in the community in which he lived. He never married.

540 Richard Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., June 23, 1774; died Salem, N. H., April 24, 1853; married Oct. 20, 1795, Esther Currier of Methuen, Mass., born 1772, died Oct. 20, 1844. They resided in Salem, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- i. Hannah Currier⁷, b. Sept., 1797; d. Sept. 28, 1864; m. Jeremiah Poor. Resided at Atkinson, N. H. No children.
- ii. Esther⁷, b. Feb. 24, 1800.
- iii. Catherine⁷, b. July 2, 1802; m. Perley Ayer of the west parish of Haverhill, Mass.
- iv. Harriet⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1805; m. Nov. 20, 1820, Ira Wheeler of Salem, N. H. He was a descendant of David Wheeler of Amesbury and Newbury, Mass. (See Wheeler Family Mss. by S. P. Sharples.)
- v. Betsey⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1808; m. June 12, 1834, Enoch Taylor of Salem, N. H.
- vi. Lois⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1810; m. Oct. 25, 1832, John Ross of Haverhill, Mass.
- 1113 vii. Benjamin⁷, b. 1815; d. Boston, Mass., Jan. 20, 1870.

541 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Aug. 15, 1786; died Aug. 24, 1858; married Oct. 25, 1815, Sarah Sweetser of Salem, N. H., born Aug., 1788, died Haverhill, Mass., July 5, 1869, daughter of Thomas and Betsey Sweetser. They resided in Salem, N. H., and Charlestown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin Austin⁷, b. Feb., 1819; d. Boston, Mass., Nov. 21, 1870; m. Feb. 15, 1842, Harriet L. Willey; m. 2d, Hannah M. Purrington, b. March 4, 1823, d. Dec. 20, 1873. Resided at Charlestown, Mass.
- ii. Elizabeth S.⁷, m. Charles D. Lincoln of Charlestown, Mass. Resided at Somerville, Mass.
- iii. Sarah Jane⁷, m. William D. Miller.
- 1114 iv. Samuel S.⁷, b. Feb. 14, 1826; d. March 9, 1883.
- 1115 v. George A.⁷, b. 1828; d. Haverhill, Mass., July 16, 1891.

542 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Feb. 17, 1789; died Charlestown, Mass., Feb. 18, 1849; married April 24, 1810, Jemima Wheeler, born Sept. 4, 1788.

CHILDREN.

- 1116 i. Isaiah Wheeler⁷, b. Aug. 6, 1811; d. July 19, 1859.
- ii. Louisa⁷, b. April 10, 1813; m. May 29, 1834, John D. Stevens.
- iii. Sally J.⁷, b. June 22, 1814.
- 1117 iv. Shubael Converse⁷, b. June 11, 1816; d. Oct. 19, 1879.
- v. Oliver Saunders⁷, b. June 22, 1818; d. May 5, 1842, single.
- 1118 vi. James Jones⁷, b. March 7, 1820.
- 1119 vii. Richard⁷, b. March 9, 1822.
- viii. George W.⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1835; d. Dec. 11, 1873.
- 1120 ix. Augustus W.⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1827.
- x. Elizabeth F.⁷, b. July 14, 1820.

543 William Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 10, 1758; died Sept., 1833; married Hannah Gallashan. He was a Revolutionary soldier. He enlisted in Bradford, Mass., May 15, 1776, and served till Jan. 1, 1777, in Capt. Brown's Co., Glover's Regiment, the Fourteenth Massachusetts. He enlisted again in Capt. Nathaniel Gage's Co., Col. Johnson's Regiment, and marched to Saratoga, Oct., 1777, and served till after Burgoyne's surrender, which he witnessed. Then returned to Winter Hill with his company, and was discharged there. Enlisted again at Bradford, in 1778, in Capt. Foster's Co. of Mass. Militia, and served in Rhode Island until Jan. 1, 1779. He resided in Newburyport and Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁷, b. July 16, 1787; d. Aug. 14, 1861; m. Charles Webster; m. 2d, Jesse Johnson. Resided at Newburyport, Mass.
- 1121 ii. William⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1790.
- iii. Susanna⁷, b. March 31, 1794; m. Henry Furlong.
- iv. Hannah⁷, b. March 24, 1797; d. July 25, 1880, single.

544 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 11, 1761;

died 1810; married Sarah Kettelle, born March, 1769, died May 13, 1865, daughter of James and Joanna Kettelle of Malden, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁷, b. July 7, 1791; d. at sea.
- ii. Henry⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1792.
- iii. Sarah⁷, b. March 7, 1794; m. — Piper.
- iv. Abigail⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1795.
- v. Samuel Dowse⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1797.
- vi. Seth⁷, b. Oct. 28, 1799; d. Feb. 26, 1802.

545 Amos Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 20, 1764; died Newburyport, Mass., 1834; married Nancy Dresser. Resided at Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathan⁷, b. Feb. 14, 1795. Resided Boston, Mass., in 1834.
- 1122 ii. Amos⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1798.
- 1123 iii. Samuel W.⁷, b. Dec. 3, 1800; d. Lynn, Mass., Jan. 1, 1853.
- iv. John⁷, b. Jan. 9, 1804. Resided in Boston, Mass., in 1834.
- v. Ann⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1806; d. at her grandmother Pettingill's.

546 Nathan Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 10, 1767; died Jan. 26, 1839; married Feb., 1795, Betsey Gage, born March 2, 1772, died June 7, 1856. He was a farmer. Resided at Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza⁷, bap. April 2, 1796; d. young.
- ii. George⁷, bap. July 8, 1798; d. young.
- 1124 iii. James⁷, b. March 9, 1802; d. Nov. 30, 1878.
- iv. Joanna Day⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1804; d. 1879; m. Sept. 6, 1846, Daniel Frye of Methuen, Mass.
- 1125 v. Raymond⁷, b. July 8, 1807. Resided at Bradford, Mass.
- vi. Elizabeth⁷, bap. Sept. 14, 1810; d. young.
- vii. Betsey⁷, b. Feb. 15, 1812; m. Jan. 20, 1836, Samuel Felton; m. 2d, Wm. Pecker of Canobie Lake, N. H. No children.
- viii. George⁷, d. young.

547 Elijah Kimball⁶ (Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 20, 1772; died May 5, 1846; married Dec. 30, 1798, Hannah Kimball, born May

5, 1799, died Oct. 28, 1855, daughter of Ziba Kimball of Pelham, N. H. They resided in Bradford, Mass., on a portion of his father's farm.

CHILDREN.

- 1126 i. Jonathan⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1799; d. Sept. 1, 1846.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. March 17, 1801; m. John Gardner Russell of Danvers, Mass.
- 1127 iii. Alfred⁷, b. May 19, 1803; d. March 19, 1869.
- iv. Harriet⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1805; m. Oct. 19, 1826, John Day.
- v. Abigail⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1808; m. Edward Lufkin.
- 1128 vi. George⁷, b. April 7, 1813; d. March 31, 1892.
- 1129 vii. Elbridge⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1815; d. Nov. 27, 1873.
- 1130 viii. Ebenezer⁷, b. —.

548 Ziba Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Sept. 1, 1754; married Nov. 26, 1778, Rebecca Colburn. Resided in Pelham, and afterwards in Londonderry, N. H. He died in Londonderry, and administration on his estate was granted to Daniel Colburn, May 2, 1781. He was a soldier of the Revolution. Ziba Kimball, aged 23, was in Capt. Woodbury's Co. in 1776. He was in Capt. Daniel Remrah's Co. Sept. 22, 1776.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. May 5, 1779; d. Oct. 28, 1855; m. Dec. 30, 1798, Elijah Kimball.
- 1131 ii. Phineas⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1780; d. July 12, 1856.

549 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pelham, N. H., June 30, 1761; married Feb. 27, 1783, Joanna Frye; married 2d, Nov. 22, 1812, Mehitable Messer, born 1780, died March 2, 1860. He was a Revolutionary soldier. The following record is from the pension office, Washington, D. C.: He entered the service for one month, under Capt. Gage and Lieut.-Col. Nevins, in Col. Moore's Regt., Sept., 1777. The company was organized at Pelham, N. H., and marched to Keene, thence to Northfield, Mass., and to Battenkill, N. Y. Thence to Ft. Edward and Ft. Miller, and crossed the river to the rear of the British position, where he was stationed when Burgoyne surrendered. He was discharged at Saratoga the last part of Oct., 1777. He

enlisted in May, 1778, as a sailor on the ship *Warren*, under Capt. John Hopkins, in Boston harbor, and went on a cruise. They took the British ship *Fanny*, bound from Jamaica to Halifax, loaded with lemons, raisins, wine, etc. They captured a brig loaded with salt, and a sloop loaded with molasses, and took them all to Boston. He was discharged in Boston the following December, having served seven months. About Sept. 1, 1779, he entered the service for two months, under Capt. Dearing, marched to Portsmouth, N. H., and was stationed on Pierce's Island, and was discharged about Nov. 1. Col. Dame commanded on the island. In June, 1780, he enlisted for six months in the Continental army, under Capt. Phineas Baker, went to West Point, was put into Capt. Pierce's Co., Col. Jackson's Regt., and discharged in the following December. He resided in Bradford at the time he enlisted. He was taxed in Lisbon, N. H., from 1784 to 1795. He was a tything man in 1796, was taxed in 1804, '9, '10, and was highway surveyor in 1807. He removed afterwards to Methuen, Mass., and was living there in 1832, when he received a pension.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rhoda⁷, b. Aug. 15, 1783.
- ii. Jonathan⁷, b. Nov. 12, 1784.
- iii. Frye⁷, b. May 7, 1786.
- 1132 iv. Benjamin D.⁷, b. 1787; d. May 9, 1850.
- 1133 v. George King⁷, b. 1789?
- 1134 vi. Frederick⁷, b. March 10, 1790; d. Sept. 6, 1863.
- 1135 vii. James⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1793; d. March 30, 1872.
- 1136 viii. Stephen B.⁷, b. Feb. 9, 1794; d. June 13, 1841.
- 1137 ix. Edward⁷, b. July 24, 1798; d. Oct. 21, 1884.
- 1138 x. Joseph Frye⁷, b. May 1, 1799; d. June 1, 1884.

550 Edward Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Feb. 3, 1763; died 1814; married May 18, 1785, Sarah Emerson. He was a soldier in Col. Wentworth's Regt., Sept., 1779, and was then of Pelham, N. H. He resided in Cornish, N. H., and made purchases of land there and in Croydon.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1786; lived to be very old; d. Windsor, Vt.

- ii. Phineas⁷, b. April 28, 1788.
- iii. Jesse⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1790; m. March 21, 1815, Polly Chase.
- iv. Abiah⁷, b. June 29, 1794; m. — Dudley.
- 1139 v. Sarah⁷, b. April 8, 1796.
- vi. Edward⁷, b. May 4, 1798; m. Mary Jane Jones. No children.
- vii. Sophia⁷, b. March 30, 1800; m. — Stewell.
- 1140 viii. Zimri⁷, b. May 11, 1802; d. May 4, 1874.
- ix. Benjamin⁷, b. May, 1804; m. Susan —. No children.
- 1141 x. William Messer⁷, b. May 27, 1806; m. Abigail Jones.
- xi. Charles Henry⁷, b. Dec. 13, 1808; m. Eliza Ann.

551 Aaron Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Sept. 27, 1763; died 1814; married Aug. 2, 1789, at Pembroke, N. H., Abigail Durgan of Allenstown, born —, died 1823. Resided at Holderness, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. —; m. Wallace Coxe. They lived and died in Holderness, N. H.
- 1142 ii. Samuel⁷, b. Jan., 1792; d. June 25, 1861.
- iii. Jonathan R.⁷ Went south and died there.
- iv. John⁷. Went south and died there.
- v. Edmund⁷. Went south and died there.
- vi. Amos C.⁷ Went south and died there.
- 1143 vii. Daniel⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1802. Resided at Mt. Desert, Me.

552 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 23, 1766; died Bradford, Vt., Nov. 6, 1851; married Nov. 15, 1792, Huldah Prescott, born —, died Nov. 7, 1813; married 2d, March 3, 1816, Susan Huntoon, born April 8, 1790. He lived in Pembroke, N. H. In 1796 he bought a farm in Bradford, Vt., about two miles from the river, near the line of Newbury, and moved to that place.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza C.⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1794; d. Corinth, Vt., Jan. 10, 1837; m. Oct. 29, 1815, Dr. Thomas Colby; m. 2d, John L. Corliss.
- 1144 ii. James⁷, b. Pembroke, N. H., March 26, 1796; d. 1871.
- 1145 iii. John W.⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1798; d. 1873-4.
- iv. Sally⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1801; m. Oct. 16, 1820, Dr. David Huntoon.

- v. Hannah⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1804; m. Jan. 19, 1824, Asa Kimball of Gilead, Me.
- vi. Phebe⁷, b. March 12, 1806; m. March 22, 1837, Dea. Samuel Dearborn of Corinth, Vt.
- vii. Waity W.⁷, b. April 13, 1808; m. April 13, 1839, T. J. Chapman of Bethel, Me.
- viii. Adeline⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1811; d. 1855, single.
- ix. Julia Ann⁷, b. March 28, 1814; deceased.
- x. Huldah M.⁷, b. —; d. young.
- 1146 xi. Daniel C.⁷, b. Feb. 25, 1819; d. April, 1873.
- 1147 xii. Hiram W.⁷, b. July 12, 1822.
- xiii. Edward⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1824.
- 1148 xiv. Dennison S.⁷, b. July 3, 1834; d. June 13, 1863.

553 Edward Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 10, 1769; died June 27, 1816; married Aug. 15, 1799; Elizabeth McAllister, born Nov. 11, 1775, died Jan. 24, 1842. Resided at Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1800; d. May 3, 1824, single.
- 1149 ii. Rebecca⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1802; d. Dec. 13, 1871; m. April 9, 1828, Ira Rowell of Concord, N. H.
- iii. Lucy⁷, b. April 5, 1804; d. March 17, 1830, single.
- 1150 iv. Phebe⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1806; d. May 2, 1850; m. Feb. 14, 1832, Hillery Knox of Sanbornton, N. H.
- v. James⁷, b. March 24, 1809; d. Dec. 14, 1836, single.
- 1151 vi. Jonathan⁷, b. Oct. 29, 1811; d. May 17, 1875.
- vii. Mary Jane⁷, b. July 4, 1813; d. Dec. 3, 1874, single.
- 1152 viii. Edward⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1816; d. Jan. 5, 1879.

554 David Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Oct. 15, 1757; died Northfield, N. H., 1826; married Hannah Abbott, born Jan. 3, 1769, died Oct. 31, 1810; married 2d, Lydia —, died 1830. Resided at East Concord and Northfield, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Simeon⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1796; d. March 16, 1799.
- ii. Dorcas⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1799; d. Feb. 10, 1799.
- iii. David⁷, b. March 30, 1800.
- 1153 iv. Isaac⁷, b. June 19, 1802.
- v. Daughter⁷, b. and d. 1804.
- 1154 vi. John⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1806; d. 1869.
- 1155 vii. Joseph⁷, b. March 16, 1808; d. Sept. 22, 1865.
- 1156 viii. Simeon⁷, b. May 11, 1810.

555 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 24, 1759; died 1829; married Nov. 25, 1789, Abigail Eastman. Resided at Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CONCORD, N. H.

- i. Gardner⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1790; d. Aug. 20, 1799.
- ii. Mahala⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1795; m. Preserved Robinson.
- 1157 iii. Hazen⁷, b. July 2, 1796.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. March 18, 1801; m. Samuel Clifford.
- v. Betsey⁷, b. July 12, 1802; m. July 6, 1824, Hazen Walker of Boscawen, N. H.
- vi. Clarissa⁷, b. Aug. 27, 1804.
- vii. Charlotte⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1808.

556 Simeon Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 1, 1772; died 1829; married Polly Kimball, born April 15, 1775, died 1848, daughter of Asa and Mary Eastman Kimball. Resided at Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Pamela⁷, b. Jan. 3, 1800; m. — Lougee.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1804; m. George Moulton; m. 2d, — Eastman.
- 1158 iii. Hiram⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1806.
- iv. Harriet⁷, b. May 2, 1814; m. — Curtis of East Concord, N. H.

557 Mellen Kimball⁶ (Asa⁶, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Oct. 16, 1761; died 1834; married Mary Worthen, born —, died Jan., 1839. He was a soldier of the Revolution, in 1781, in Col. Stickney's Regiment. He resided in East Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁷, d. young.
- ii. Melinda⁷, d. young.
- 1159 iii. Samuel⁷, b. Aug. 15, 1793; d. Jan. 27, 1864.
- 1160 iv. Cyrus⁷, b. 1795; d. 1885.
- v. Ambrose⁷.
- vi. Affie⁷, m. Josiah Putney of Hopkinton, N. H.
- vii. Jane⁷, b. 1807; d. June 3, 1869; m. John H. Maynard.

558 Asa Kimball⁶ (Asa⁶, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., April 6, 1767; died Oct. 20, 1815;

married Jan., 1799, Polly Gibson, born May 1, 1772, died Oct. 27, 1759. Resided in East Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1161 i. Reuben Kimball⁷, b. April 3, 1800; d. Oct. 9, 1870.
 ii. John Emery⁷, b. April 23, 1805.
 iii. Benjamin⁷, b. June 18, 1809; d. Nov. 30, 1849; never married.

559 John Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 25, 1769; died Nov. 19, 1845; married Lydia Clough, born March, 1772, died Nov. 11, 1870. He was a carpenter and was known as "Joiner John" to distinguish him from other John Kimballs in the town. He built many meeting houses. He removed in early life to Hopkinton, N. H., where he resided during the remainder of his life.

CHILDREN.

- 1162 i. Asa⁷, b. Oct. 13, 1794; d. Feb. 4, 1871.
 ii. Isaac⁷, b. July 31, 1796; never married. He resided in New Orleans and died in St. Louis about 1845.
 iii. John⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1798; d. New Orleans about 1845.
 iv. Charlotte⁷, b. Nov. 15, 1799; m. Nov. 25, 1824, Hazen Jackman; m. 2d, Jonathan Eastman.
 1163 v. Hazen⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1802; d. March 28, 1877.
 vi. Lydia⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1804; m. May 9, 1825, James Conner of Hopkinton, N. H.
 vii. George⁷, b. March 4, 1806.
 viii. Mary Ann⁷, b. March 20, 1808; m. Horace C. Stanley of Hopkinton, N. H.
 ix. Elmira⁷.
 x. Apphia⁷, b. Oct. 13, 1814; m. Henry Hall of Concord, N. H.; m. 2d, William C. Hale.

560 Reuben Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Dec. 27, 1771; died Belfast, Me., March 21, 1835; married Deborah Spring, born 1786, died Oct. 24, 1855. He resided in Belfast, Me.

CHILD.

- i. Asa⁷, d. at sea.

561 William Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., Aug. 14, 1777; married Susanna Foster. Resided in East Concord, Pembroke, and Nashua, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1164 i. Gardner Wood⁷, b. Dec. 19, 1803.
- 1165 ii. Asa Foster⁷, b. March 7, 1806.
- iii. Mary Foster⁷, b. Oct. 7, 1807; m. — Gillis of Nashua, N. H. Children: 1. William Gillis⁸. 2. Asenath Gillis⁸. 3. Susan Jane Gillis⁸.
- 1166 iv. Moses Foster⁷, b. May 2, 1809.
- v. Hannah Foster⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1810; d. single.
- vi. Caleb Foster⁷, b. Nov. 10, 1811. Lived and died in Nashua, N. H.; single.
- vii. Priscilla Foster⁷, b. March 10, 1815.
- viii. Charlotte Foster⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1816; m. George Hodge. Resided in St. Paul, Minn. Is dead. Child: George Hodge, Jr.⁸
- ix. Emily⁷, b. —; m. James Payson. Resided in St. Paul, Minn. He is dead.
- x. Sabra⁷; single; deceased.
- xi. William⁷.

562 Moses Kimball⁶ (Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., Jan. 13, 1782; died 1820; married Cynthia Eastman, born, Feb., 1788; died Loudon, N. H., Dec. 23, 1859, daughter of David and Ruth (Carter) Eastman. They resided in East Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1167 i. Orrin Drake⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1811; d. April 6, 1870.
- 1168 ii. Clara Tolle⁷, b. Feb., 1814; d. Nov. 12, 1887.
- iii. Sabra⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1816; m. June 3, 1845, George Locke. They are both deceased. They had two daughters.

563 Abraham [Kimball⁶ (William⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 29, 1768; married Oct. 22, 1798, Sarah Kimball. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1790.
- ii. Sally⁷, b. June 17, 1802.

564 Richard Kimball⁶(Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 14, 1760; died Haverhill, Mass., March 17, 1823; married Sept. 11, 1783, Sarah Snow, died Nov. 28, 1793; married 2d, April 16, 1794, Mrs. Lucy (Merrill) Snow, born Sept. 5, 1770, died Jan. 15, 1852. daughter of Rev. Gyles Merrill of Haverhill, Mass. He was a carpenter and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HAVERHILL, MASS.

- i. Moses⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1785; d. Aug. 17, 1793.
- 1169 ii. Moses⁷, b. June 19, 1793; d. March 4, 1822.
- { iii. Alfred⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1796; d. Jan. 8, 1797.
 - { iv. Betsey⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1796; d. Dec. 5, 1828; m. April 18, 1816, Nathaniel K. Harriman, shoemaker, who resided in Haverhill, Mass. Son: Daniel Harriman⁸, b. Hampstead, N. H., Nov. 10, 1817, who resided in Haverhill, Mass., in 1888.
- 1170 v. Alfred⁷, b. July 3, 1798; d. March 13, 1881.
- vi. Lucy Merrill⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1800; d. July 26, 1804.
- vii. Gyles Merrill⁷, b. Aug. 1, 1801; d. July 2, 1808.
- 1171 viii. Richard⁷, b. April 18, 1806; d. Aug. 15, 1873.
- ix. Gyles Merrill⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1807; d. Sept. 12, 1893; never married. He in early life was a teacher. In his latter years he was employed in cleaning and taking care of clocks and took a great interest in the old-fashioned eight-day clocks.

565 Jeremiah Kimball⁶ (Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 26, 1762. He was a soldier of the Revolution. July 5, 1779, he and his father receipted for advance pay from the town of Bradford and for a bounty for service in Rhode Island. He married May 19, 1786, Judith Snow of Plaistow, N. H., as is shown by the following extract from Rev. Gyles Merrill's diary: "May 19, 1786 my wife and I dined at Mr. Snows Judith married in ye evening to Jeremiah Kimball." They went to Portland, Me., and made that place their permanent home. He was a wholesale grocer.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PORTLAND, ME.

- 1172 i. James⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1786.
- ii. Jeremiah⁷. Of Portland, Me.
- iii. Charles⁷. Of Portland, Me.

566 Amos Kimball⁶ (Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 3, 1774; died Derry, N. H., Oct. 14, 1865; married Aug. 20, 1795, Affe Hastings, born Dec. 30, 1772, died March 22, 1857, daughter of James and Sarah Hastings of Haverhill, Mass. Resided in Derry, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1796; m. John R. Morrison of Derry, N. H. He d. Jan. 2, 1836, aged 33 years. They had three children.
- 1173 ii. William Hastings⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1798; d. Sept. 15, 1840.
- iii. Ruth⁷, b. 1800; d. Oct. 22, 1812.
- iv. Abigail⁷, b. March 27, 1802; d. Dec. 23, 1870; m. John Adams Armour of Windham, N. H. (See history of Windham, N. H.)
- 1174 v. Lorenzo⁷, b. June 15, 1804.
- 1175 vi. Daniel Wyman⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1807; d. Oct. 21, 1878.
- vii. Phebe Wyman⁷, b. Feb. 6, 1809; m. March 10, 1836, Robert Clendenin of Derry, N. H., who d. Oct. 15, 1874. Resided in Derry, N. H. (See History of Morrison Family.)
- viii. Anna Wyman⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1810; d. Nov. 20, 1857; m. Joseph Colburn.
- 1176 ix. Iddo Kendall⁷, b. June 4, 1813.
- 1177 x. Sarah Carlton⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., Sept. 4, 1816; d. April 29, 1879.
- xi. Angelina⁷, b. Feb. 4, 1820; m. Sept. 4, Greenleaf Dearborn George.

It was discovered too late to insert in the proper place that James Kimball (244) went to Enfield, N. H., with his family, and there joined the Shakers. Becoming dissatisfied with them he left their society and went to Sheldon, Vt., in 1796, taking his family with him. In addition to the children given on page 166, he had a son born in 1770, or '71, named Solomon F., and also a son Jesse. The descendants of James are given below where they properly belong. We are indebted to B. F. Cummings of Salt Lake City, Utah, for this information.

566a. John Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) went to Sheldon, Vt., and bought real estate there. In 1821 John Kimball of Swanton, Vt., sold land in Sheldon.

566b. Solomon Farnham Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., 1770; died Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y., July 9, 1825; married Anna Spaulding, died Feb. 25, 1825, daughter of Daniel and Speedy Spaulding. His children were probably all born in Sheldon, Vt. He removed from there to Bloomfield, near Mendon, in 1811, but soon went to Mendon, where he lived until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Spaulding⁷, b. about 1795.
- ii. Eliza⁷, b. about 1797.
- iii. Abigail⁷, b. about 1799.
- 1177a. iv. Heber Chase⁷, b. June 14, 1801; d. 1868.
- v. Melvina⁷, b. 1803.
- vi. Solomon F.⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1805.
- vii. Daniel⁷, b. about 1807.

566c. James Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., July 25, 1774; married Lucy ——. He settled with his parents and brothers in Sheldon, Vt., where he lived till about 1846. He then removed with his wife to Dunham, Canada, about fifteen miles north of Sheldon. Here he and his wife died, she of cholera.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hiram⁷, b. about 1800; d. Feb. 7, 1830; m. a Miss Branch, and left a daughter.
 - 1177b. ii. Nelson⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1810.
 - 1177c. iii. Fernando Cortieze⁷, b. March 12, 1812.
 - 1177d. iv. James Edwin⁷, b. about 1822.
 - v. Charles⁷ b. about 1825; d. 1853; m. Lucy Downing of Sheldon, Vt. No children.
 - vi. Maynard⁷, b. about 1830; d. 1850, Enosburg Falls, Vt.
- All of the above children, except Maynard, became ministers.

566d. Moses Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H. Settled in Sheldon, Vt., with his parents. He resided there until his death, which occurred about 1846. He was a party to numerous land transactions in Sheldon, and owned the farm on which is situated the famous Mississquoi spring. No clue to a wife or children is given on the records, but from local tradition it is probable he

had a son, Moses Kimball⁷, and a daughter who married Eleazer Draper.

566c. Stephen Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) also lived in Sheldon until about 1810, when his name disappears from the records. Mrs. Stephen Kimball was a member of the first Methodist class organized in Sheldon in 1813.

566f. Jesse Kimball⁶ (James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹). He was a party to a number of land transactions in which his brothers and father were interested. The last is dated 1811. There is no record of any wife or children.

567 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June, 1763; died July 29, 1843; married Polly Stevens, born 1768, died Nov. 7, 1838, daughter of Archelaus Stevens of Enfield, N. H. He is said to have been the first white child born in Warner, N. H. At the age of eighteen he left his home for a section where land was cheap, and selected a lot on Sawyer's hill in Canaan, N. H., two miles northwest of Canaan St. His house was of logs, and afterwards he built a frame house. There he lived, and his descendants still live there after more than a hundred years have passed. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and enlisted in 1782 for three years, in Capt. David Livermore's Co., Col. Henry Dearborn's Regiment. He was a farmer. He is buried in the old cemetery on Sawyer's hill, and a marble slab marks his grave.

CHILDREN,

- i. Asa⁷, b. July 3, 1787; m. Miriam Meacham. Went west.
- ii. Daniel⁷, b. 1789; d. Feb. 14, 1872.
- iii. David⁷, b. 1793.
- iv. Mary⁷, b. 1797; d. Aug. 12, 1867.
- v. Parmelia⁷, b. Sept., 1798; d. Feb. 18, 1868.
- 1178 vi. Jesse⁷, b. 1800; d. 1857.
- vii. Joseph⁷, b. 1804.
- 1179 viii. Moses⁷, b. 1806; d. Dec. 23, 1886.
- ix. Caleb⁷, b. 1808; d. May 15, 1843.
- x. Parkhurst⁷, b. 1810; d. Oct. 12, 1888; m. Lucy —, d. March 21, 1873.

568 Jeremiah Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., Dec. 14, 1767; died March

27, 1841; married Nov. 21, 1793, Molly Foote, born April 30, 1771, died May 5, 1855. Resided in Warner, N. H. Was a farmer and a cooper, made flour and fish barrels.

CHILDREN.

- 1180 i. Challis Foote⁷, b. July 1, 1794; d. Feb. 14, 1870.
 1181 ii. Hannah⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1796; m. Samuel Judkins.
 iii. Nancy Foote⁷, b. March 16, 1799; d. Nov. 18, 1861; m. June 1, 1828, Abbott Hardy; m. 2d, Col. Z. Bachelder of Loudon, N. H. Child: Charles W. Hardy⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1831. Resides in Penacook, N. H.
 iv. Reuben⁷, b. June 14, 1801; d. April 21, 1802.
 1182 v. Reuben⁷, b. April 29, 1803.

569 Richard Kimball⁶ (Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., Feb. 11, 1770; d. Franklin, N. H., Jan. 17, 1838; married Betsey Judkins. Resided in Franklin, N. H.

CHILD.

- 1183 i. Freeman⁷, b. Enfield, N. H., April 9, 1794; d. March 3, 1874.

570 David Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 12, 1760; died Oct. 18, 1842; married July 11, 1786, Lydia Simmons, born 1760. He was a soldier of the Revolution. He enlisted for three years, April 21, 1777, in Capt. Daniel Lane's Co., Col. Alden's Regiment, Mass. Line, served till April, 1780, and was discharged at West Point, N. Y. He served for six months in Capt. Wilder's Co., Col. Jackson's Regt. Was at the Battle of Stillwater. David Kimball of Boxford was in Capt. Webb's Co., Twelfth Division, June 5, 1780, in camp at Springfield, July 11, 1780. He was twenty years old, five feet seven inches high, of a light complexion. After the war he went to Peckersfield, now Nelson, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sophronia⁷, b. 1800.
 ii. Lydia⁷, b. 1803.

571 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 28, 1765; died 1825;

married Sarah Carleton. In his will he gave one half of his real estate to Richard and the other half to Richard's four children.

CHILDREN.

- i. Fred⁷, d. aged six years.
- 1184 ii. Richard⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1793. Went to Philadelphia.

572 Iddo Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 14, 1782; died Rockland, Me., Jan. 1, 1854; married Jan. 17, 1813, Mary Robins. He resided in Rockland, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 1185 i. Iddo K.⁷, b. Nov. 29, 1813; d. July 4, 1872.
- 1186 ii. Alfred H.⁷, b. June 3, 1816.
- iii. Bradford⁷, b. Feb. 5, 1819; m. Sept. 25, 1852, Melinda Shaw. Resided in Vassalboro, Me.

573 William Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 10, 1777; died Andover, Mass., Dec. 19, 1857; married Oct. 10, 1798, Elizabeth Pace, born Sept. 25, 1779, died Lawrence, Mass., Oct. 9, 1872. Resided in the north parish of Andover, and in Lawrence, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Gray⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1799; d. Jan. 10, 1883; m. Dec. 5, 1822, Hannah Bradley, b. July 10, 1805, d. Lawrence, Mass., 1883. No children.
- ii. Ruby⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1800; d. Oct. 29, 1802.
- 1187 iii. Moses⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1803; d. New Bedford, Mass., Dec. 4, 1858.
- 1188 iv. Benjamin F.⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1805; d. Nov. 7, 1862.
- 1189 v. Abraham⁷, b. July 26, 1807; d. March 8, 1864.
- vi. Catherine⁷, b. May 3, 1811; d. Andover, Mass., May 6, 1835; m. Feb. 22, 1833, James Callahan. Son: Charles Callahan⁸, was a soldier in the war of 1861, and d. in South Andover, Mass., of disease contracted in the army.
- vii. Hannah Kimball⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1813; m. Jan. 14, 1844, Amos Griffin of Methuen, Mass. Child: Ruby Allen Griffin⁸, m. Charles Madden. Resides with her mother in Lawrence, Mass.

viii. Ephraim⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1816; d. Jan. 31, 1840. Served in the U. S. Navy and died at Pensacola, Florida.

ix. Henry G.⁷, b. July 6, 1819; d. Newbern, N. C., Jan. 1, 1863, while serving in the Union army; m. June 21, 1844, Harriet L. Woodridge, b. 1821, d. May 21, 1862. No children.

574 David Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Aug. 3, 1760; died Hopkinton, N. H., Aug. 9, 1799; married Priscilla Herriek. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HOPKINTON, N. H.

- i. Abel⁷, b. April 21, 1785; m. June 13, 1808, Phebe Parker. After his death she m. John Calvin Hall, Sept. 16, 1823.
- ii. Ruth⁷, b. June 16, 1788; m. Enoch Howe.
- 1190 iii. David⁷, b. March 18, 1791; d. 1875.
- iv. Aaron⁷, b. May 17, 1792.
- 1191 v. Willard⁷, b. March 9, 1795; d. Aug. 21, 1866.
- 1192 vi. Moses⁷, b. July 24, 1799; d. Sept. 17, 1868.

575 Moses Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Nov. 18, 1766; died Nov. 14, 1842; married Lydia Poor, born Feb. 16, 1770, died April 17, 1806; married 2d, Jane Moore, b. Feb. 25, 1782.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia Poor⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1808; m. Dec. 16, 1835, Isaac Story.
- ii. Horace M.⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1811; d. Feb. 2, 1830.
- iii. George W.⁷, b. April 26, 1814; d. June 8, 1839.

576 John Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Dec. 7, 1761; married Susan Eastman. He was a millwright and resided in Hopkinton.

CHILDREN.

- 1193 i. John⁷, b. July 17, 1785; d. Oct. 3, 1841.
- 1194 ii. Bradbury⁷.
- iii. Lucy⁷, b. —; m. John Hubbard of Hopkinton, N. H.
- iv. Eliza⁷. Resided in Boston, Mass.
- v. Phebe⁷, m. Aug. 31, 1806, William Stacker of Hopkinton, N. H. Her son, Hanson Stacker⁸, resided in Lynn, Mass.
- vi. Susan⁷, m. — Eastman.
- vii. Mary⁷, never married.
- 1195 viii. Durrell⁷.
- ix. Melessa⁷, m. Josiah Stackpole.

577 Job Runnells Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 19, 1767; died 1795; married Hannah Farmer. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁷, b. July 13, 1884.
- 1196 ii. Aaron⁷, b. May 18, 1788.
- iii. Judith⁷, b. April 28, 1790.
- 1197 iv. Richard⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1792; d. April 22, 1883.

578 Isaac Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., March 7, 1774; died Peacham, Vt., May 24, 1849; married Elizabeth Fellows, born July 20, 1777.

CHILDREN.

- 1198 i. Hezekiah F.⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1793; d. 1865.
- ii. Sally⁷, b. Nov. 15, 1799; d. Aug. 15, 1804.
- iii. Ariel⁷, b. April 2, 1802; d. Aug. 19, 1804.
- iv. Abraham⁷, b. Feb. 24, 1804; d. young.
- v. Abraham⁷, b. Jan. 11, 1807. Went to Janesville, Wis.
- vi. Eliza⁷, b. Feb. 16, 1810; d. young.
- 1199 vii. Isaac⁷, b. March 17, 1811.
- viii. David⁷, b. April 11, 1813; m. Lizzie Dole.
- ix. Phebe⁷, b. May 28, 1815; m. Alonzo Lucas of Peacham, Vt.
- 1200 x. Isaiah⁷, b. Jan. 12, 1819.
- xi. Elizabeth⁷, b. Feb. 15, 1823; m. Dec. 2, 1845, William Var-num.

579 Abraham Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., March 11, 1772; married Bessy Trask of North Edgcomb, Me. He went to Wiscasset, Me., and then to Mobile, Alabama, where he died at the home of his son, Franklin.

CHILDREN.

- ✓ 1201 i. William⁷, b. Haverhill, N. H., April, 1788; d. June 27, 1870.
- 1202 ii. Franklin⁷, b. June 26, 1803; d. 1877.

580 Jacob Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., 1776; died 1852; married Ann Ober, born 1780, died 1857.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Ann⁷, b. 1804; d. 1826.
- 1203 ii. Benjamin O.⁷, b. 1806; d. Jan. 3, 1892.
- iii. Emily R.⁷, b. May 29, 1816; d. 1822.
- iv. Woodbury⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1817; d. 1819.
- v. Adeline⁷, b. Nov. 10, 1819; d. 1822.

581 Smith Kimball⁶ (Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 9, 1765; married at Salisbury, Mass., Feb. 9, 1784, Elizabeth Buswell, born April 20, 1765. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H., until after the birth of his children, then went to Cincinnati, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 1204 i. Benjamin⁷, b. June 4, 1784; d. 1867.
- 1205 ii. David C.⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1787.
- iii. William⁷, b. March 26, 1789; m. Hannah Skinner.
- iv. Moses⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1791.
- v. Moody⁷, b. May 14, 1794.
- 1206 vi. Ira⁷, b. May 25, 1797.
- vii. Sarah⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1800; m. Chester Harding.
- viii. Eliza⁷, b. May 29, 1802; m. Thayer White.
- ix. Hazen⁷, b. Nov. 1, 1804.
- x. Charles⁷, b. —. Lived in Perry, Pike Co., Ill. Had five or six children.

582 Aaron Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 21, 1793; died Goffstown, N. H., Jan. 27, 1865; married Eleanor Caldwell of Antrim, N. H.; married 2d, Zilpha Chamberlain, born July 27, 1797, died Boston, Mass., Nov. 28, 1869. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H., then in Nashua and Goffstown, N. H. He was a captain in the militia. He was a carpenter by trade and lived in different towns as required by his business.

CHILDREN.

- 1207 i. Horatio⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1821.
- 1208 ii. Aaron Newton⁷, b. Hopkinton, N. H., 1823.
- iii. Eleanor C.⁷, b. Hopkinton, N. H., April 23, 1829; m. Oct. 6, 1849, at Nashua, N. H., William L. Clegg. He is a farmer and resides in Chesterfield, N. H.
- iv. Philinda Pearson⁷, b. Nashua, N. H., Oct. 29, 1830; d. Dec. 4, 1832.

- v. Nancy Poor⁷, b. Nashua, N. H., Aug. 26, 1832; m. July 27, 1871, George William Coburn of Hollis, N. H., b. Nashua, N. H., July 7, 1844. He is a farmer and resides in Hollis. Child: Milton George Coburn⁸, b. March 2, 1882.
- vi. Miranda C.⁷, b. Nashua, N. H., Nov. 11, 1834; d. Nashua, N. H., July 17, 1867.

583 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Nov. 25, 1796; died June 23, 1883; married March 7, 1820, Anna Tenney, died Aug. 12, 1820; married 2d, Asenath Herrick, born 1797, died Nov. 12, 1879. He was a farmer and resided on the old homestead at Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HOPKINTON, N. H.

- i. Harriet Ann⁷, b. March 25, 1822; d. April 20, 1855; m. Alpheus C. Locke. She died at Lewiston, Me.
- ii. Louisa⁷, b. March 14, 1823; m. Alpheus C. Locke.
- iii. Ellen C.⁷, b. July 17, 1824; d. Newport, N. H., Oct 4, 1861.
- iv. Lawrence Harney⁷, b. June 3, 1826; d. May 23, 1852.
- v. Mary Blake⁷, b. June 3, 1829; m. Willard M. Colby.
- 1209 vi. Elbridge Gerry⁷, b. July 6, 1831.
- vii. Elizabeth Tewksbury⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1832; m. Sila. M. Locke. Resided at Roxbury, Me.
- viii. Abbie Herrick⁷, b. Feb. 6, 1837; m. Charles C. Clement of Racine, Wis.

584 Amasa Kimball⁶ (Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., 1799; died Lowell, Mass., May 18, 1848; married Bettie A. Hopkins of Antrim, N. H., born Feb. 19, 1804. Resided in Lowell, Mass. In 1825 he went to Lowell, Mass., where he became engaged in the construction of the cotton factories of the Merrimac corporation. Upon the completion of the factories he was put in charge of a branch of the business of the corporation till about 1855. He afterwards became a merchant in the firm of Kimball & Wheeler, in which firm he continued until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Milton⁷, b. July 5, 1827. Resided in Erie, Penn., at one time.
- ii. Mary Lewis⁷, b. May 22, 1832.

585 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 30, 1771; married Sarah Merrill and resided in Groton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph⁷.
- ii. Leonard⁷.
- iii. Susan⁷, m. — McGraw.
- iv. Sarah Ann⁷.

586 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Feb. 18, 1775; died Elgin, Ill., Jan. 16, 1847; married May 28, 1799, Sarah Kimball, born Nov. 15, 1778, died Groton, N. H., daughter of Abel Kimball; married 2d, Dorcas Brooks, born 1784, died Jan. 9, 1847. He removed from Groton, N. H., where he had been an active citizen, to Elgin, Ill., in April, 1835. He was a cabinet maker, miller, and farmer.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GROTON, N. H.

- i. Sarah⁷, b. —; d. Neponset, Mass., Jan. 15, 1877; m. Daniel Grover.
- ii. Webster⁷, d. Hopkinton, N. H.; never married.
- 1210 iii. George Washington⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1802; d. Elgin, Ill., Aug. 17, 1885.
- iv. Charles⁷, b. Hopkinton, N. H.; d. there, single.
- v. Mary⁷, b. Hopkinton, N. H.; d. there, single.
- vi. Charles Brooks⁷, b. Groton, N. H., 1810; m. Polly Kimball, daughter of Samuel Kimball.
- vii. Lydia⁷, b. Groton, N. H.; m. John Kimball, son of Samuel Kimball, who d. of consumption in the Sandwich Islands; m. 2d, Sept. 28, 1841, Amos Clark. She d. at McHenry, Ill.
- viii. Martha⁷, b. Groton, N. H.; m. Algernon Sidney Kimball, son of Samuel Kimball. He d. in McHenry, Ill.
- ix. Russell Freeman⁷, b. Groton, N. H.; m. May 5, 1839, Eliza Ann Austin.
- x. Judith Freeman⁷, b. Groton, N. H., April 13, 1821; d. Elgin, Ill., Feb. 26, 1857; m. Aug. 9, 1838, William Plummer Kimball, son of Samuel Kimball.
- xi. Webster⁷, b. Groton, N. H.; d. there, aged sixteen.
- xii. Luther Madison⁷, b. Groton, N. H.; m. Dec. 24, 1845, Lavilla T. Burbank. Child: Emma E. Kimball⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1850, d. Oct. 21, 1851.

[This Silhouette was made about 1805.]



JOSEPH KIMBALL.

[This Silhouette was made about 1805.]



NANCY (CURRIER) KIMBALL.
Aged when taken about 75 yrs.



NANCY (CURRIER) KIMBALL.
Born 1787. Died 1888.

587 Phineas Jewett Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Feb. 8, 1777; died Elgin, Ill., Nov. 7, 1861; married Relief Case, born 1787, died Nov. 24, 1848; married 2d, Rhoda Brooks. In June, 1834, he lived in Onondaga, N. Y. About this time he went to Elgin, Ill. His wife and daughter were the second and third white women to settle in the town. He owned the north-east corner of the town site.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses⁷. Probably died in Onondaga, N. Y., about 1834.
- 1211 ii. Phineas Jewett⁷.
- iii. Mary Ann⁷, b. March 11, 1811; d. May 16, 1837. She was educated as a teacher, and was the first white person to die in the new settlement at Elgin, Ill.

588 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Sept. 1, 1783; died Perry, Ohio, July 25, 1835; married Nov. 28, 1804, Nancy Currier, daughter of William and Mary (Carter) Currier, born Concord, N. H., Sept. 26, 1787, died Elgin, Ill., Sept. 22, 1888, the year following the celebration of her centennial. Joseph Kimball lived in Groton and Plymouth, N. H., until the summer of 1834. He then made a trip to Illinois, spending two months in the state. In February, 1835, he again started west by way of Washington, D. C., arriving in Elgin in April. His son, Samuel J. Kimball, was staying in Elgin at this time. He left Elgin in July, going east to bring his family. He went first to Chicago, and then by water to Cleveland and by canal to Perry, Ohio. He died at this place, after an illness of five days. His widow came with his children to Elgin soon after, and lived there until the time of her death. The location which he took up was on the west bank of the Fox river, and he speaks of it as being beautifully situated and "so even that you can drive a team about over it equal to any old cultivated farm in an old country." His choice of a location has been abundantly justified by events that have since taken place, and his wife lived to see the prairie farm grow into a thriving city and become the center of the dairy business of the region. It is rather a curious fact that Mr. Gifford, who he says in his letter

is to build a flour mill, was from Utica, the center of the butter and cheese industry of New York. He says in this letter that "We think that Chicago will be one of the most important places in all the western country." He says that he is going to build a saw and shingle mill at Elgin. He and Mr. Gifford are to build the dam together.

From an account of the celebration of Mrs. Kimball's hundredth birthday we make the following extracts. Mr. and Mrs. Kimball were greatly respected people in their New Hampshire home. Mr. Kimball was honored with several offices of trust. He was a captain of cavalry in the Thirty-Fourth Regiment of New Hampshire militia. His commission was dated May 24, 1816, and he served for three years. He was a justice of the peace for Grafton county. Mrs. Kimball retained her faculties to a remarkable degree to beyond her hundredth year. Towards her end she gradually failed and her mind kept returning to her younger days in New Hampshire. She said she must go home to attend to her various duties about the farm. She passed away peacefully, surrounded by her family, and went to that home where all the associates of her youth and most of her children had preceded her.

The seven older children were born in Groton, N. H. Two were born in Plymouth, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1212 i. William Currier⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1806; d. May 5, 1875.
- 1213 ii. Mary Carter⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1807; d. Dec. 23, 1869.
- 1214 iii. Samuel Jewett⁷, b. March 20, 1809; d. Jan. 18, 1866.
- 1215 iv. Susanna Clément⁷, b. May 29, 1811; d. 1852.
- 1216 v. Nancy Currier⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1814.
- 1217 vi. Laura Ann⁷, b. June 20, 1816.
- 1218 vii. Elizabeth Howe⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1818; d. April 14, 1880.
- 1219 viii. Ruth Ann⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1821.
- ix. Harriet Tamsen⁷, b. June 18, 1825; d. July 12, 1825.

589 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Dec. 7, 1785; married Dec. 27, 1807, Mary Marsh. Resided in Plymouth and East Hebron, N. H.

CHILD.

- 1220 i. Jacob D.⁷, b. June, 1823.

590 Moses Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Dec. 7, 1785; died Groton, N. H., Oct. 19, 1825; married Betsey Hemphill. Resided in Hebron and Groton, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GROTON, N. H.

- i. Eliza⁷, b. 1808; d. Groton, N. H.; m. David McGrath of Groton, N. H.
- ii. Benjamin⁷, b. 1811. Resided near Cleveland, O. Farmer.
- 1221 iii. Moses⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1813.
- iv. Phineas⁷, b. 1815; d. Groton, N. H.; never married. Resided in Concord, N. H.
- v. Sarah Ann⁷, b. 1818; m. Benjamin Davis of Dorchester, N. H.
- vi. Hazen⁷ b. 1820; m. Martha Bean of Groton, N. H. He was a carpenter. Resided in Groton, N. H., and died there.

591 David L. Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 21, 1782; died 1818; married May 27, 1811, Sarah Hildreth. Born and resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Catherine⁷, b. May 16, 1812.
- ii. Lydia⁷.
- iii. Mary⁷.

592 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born July 23, 1786; died Nov. 27, 1869; married March 7, 1815, Mary Titcomb. He was born and lived in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILD.

- 1222 i. Moses T.⁷, b. 1819; d. April 14, 1874.

593 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Aug. 5, 1741; died Aug. 25, 1779; married Sarah Little, born —, died July 6, 1823, daughter of Samuel Little. Resided in Plaistow, N. H. He was commissioned first lieutenant in Capt. Samuel Gilman's Co., Col. Enoch Poor's Regiment, May. 25, 1775. He was promoted captain at Ticonderoga, Sept. 6, 1776. Was commissioned captain and paymaster in the First N. H. Regt.

in the Continental service, and remained in the regiment until his death. He was shot through the heart at Tioga, Penn., while on Sullivan's expedition against the Indians, by the accidental discharge of a soldier's musket. He was buried at Tioga the following day. Rev. Gyles Merrill says in his diary, under date of Nov. 15, 1779: "Visited Widow Kimball in her affliction, having lost her husband Capt. Benjamin Kimball who killed in ye Western Army in ye Indian Country. by ye undesigned discharge of a gun." He was universally respected and beloved at home and abroad. His widow, who was left with a large family of small children, received half pay in accordance with a resolution of congress passed Aug. 24, 1780. His widow married June 2, 1785, Jonathan Poor of Poor's hill in Atkinson, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PLAISTOW, N. H.

- i. Benjamin⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1762; d. Dec. 5, 1764.
- 1223 ii. Jonathan⁷, b. Oct. 22, 1764.
- iii. Tamar⁷, b. July 6, 1766; d. March 4, 1843; m. Abel Merrill. Resided in Atkinson and Warner, N. H. Thirteen children.
- iv. Elizabeth⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1769; d. March 4, 1843; m. Nov. 13, 1786, Amos Little of Warren, N. H., d. April 6, 1842.
- 1224 v. Benjamin⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1771; d. Sept. 25, 1825.
- 1225 vi. Abigail⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1773.
- 1226 vii. Sarah⁷, b. 1780; d. Aug. 16, 1865.

- 594 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Sept. 14, 1744; died 1825; married Sept. 18, 1770, Mary Snow, born 1749, died Aug. 1, 1799. He lived in Plaistow, N. H., and Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abial⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1771; m. Aug. 16, 1793, Benjamin Kimball.
- ii. Isaac⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1774.
- iii. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1776; m. Stephen Hazeltine of Haverhill, Mass.
- 1227 iv. Daniel⁷, b. April 5, 1779.
- v. Margaret⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1781; m. John Merrill of Amesbury, Mass.
- 1228 vi. John⁷, b. June 22, 1784.

- vii. Sarah⁷, b. Jan. 26, 1787.
- viii. Samuel⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1789; m. Abigail Stinson and d. in Derry, N. H.
- 1229 ix. Benjamin⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1792.

595 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, Nov. 7, 1748; died 1800; married June 2, 1772, Susanna Sawyer. He was a farmer and lived in Plaistow, N. H. He was an ensign, Nov. 2, 1776, afterwards was quartermaster-sergeant in Col. Joseph Cilley's Regiment. In 1777 was appointed deputy sheriff for Rockingham county. He was appointed coroner in 1784.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁷, b. May 24, 1774; m. Dr. Thomas Dustin.
- 1230 ii. Nathaniel⁷, b. March 11, 1777; d. Oct. 20, 1821.
- iii. Nabey⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1779; m. 1801, Joseph Calef.
- iv. John⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1781; d. June, 1782.
- v. Anna⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1783; m. — Calef.
- 1231 vi. John Sawyer⁷, b. Dec. 27, 1784; d. Aug. 28, 1867.
- vii. Thomas⁷, b. March 8, 1787.
- viii. Martha⁷, b. April 22, 1789; m. — Hedge.
- ix. James⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1791.

596 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., July 5, 1751; died 1813; married Lucy Dutton, daughter of Jacob and Rebecca (Hildreth) Dutton of Billerica, Mass., and grand-daughter of Thomas Dutton. She survived him and married June 26, 1817, Daniel Hartwell of Littleton. He removed early in life to Littleton, Mass., and became a prominent citizen in that town. He was a soldier of the Revolution, taking an active part in that struggle. On April 18, 1775, he was a corporal in Reed's Co., Prescott's Regiment. April 24, 1775, he was sergeant in Gilbert's Co., Prescott's Regiment, serving for ninety-eight days. April 24, 1776, he was first lieutenant in Jewett's Co., Sixth Middlesex Regt., being chosen by the company and accepted by the council.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1778; m. March 18, 1813, Abraham Mead.

- 1232 ii. Daniel⁷, b. April 20, 1780; d. July 23, 1852.
- 1233 iii. James⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1782; d. June 11, 1869.
- 1234 iv. Benjamin⁷, b. March 30, 1784; d. May 27, 1858.
- 1235 v. Jesse⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1787; d. Dec. 27, 1862.
- 1236 vi. John⁷, b. April 16, 1792; d. July 18, 1867.
- 1237 } vii. Sophia⁷, b. April 27, 1794; m. Col. Nahum Haward.
- } viii. Sibia⁷, b. April 27, 1794; d. Aug. 21, 1858.
- ix. Rebecca⁷, b. July 8, 1800; m. June 22, 1822, Eleazer Fletcher of Littleton, Mass.

597 True Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Jan. 28, 1757; married at Newbury, Mass., May 7, 1784, Jane Short, born 1761, died Jan. 12, 1841. He was graduated in the class of 1778 from Harvard college, and studied for the ministry. He preached in Amherst, N. H., Newbury, Mass., and his final charge was in Hampstead, N. H., where he died.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁷, b. 1785; d. April 26, 1846, single.
- ii. Jane⁷, b. 1792; d. March 18, 1800.
- iii. Jonathan P.⁷, b. Dec., 1794; d. Sept., 1797.
- 1238 iv. Jonathan Sewall⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1798.
- v. Mary Jane⁷, b. April 20, 1801.
- 1239 vi. Joshua⁷.

598 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Oct. 15, 1759; died 1808; married Jan. 4, 1784, Anna Welch, born 1763, died March 31, 1848, daughter of Joseph Welch. He resided in Plaistow, on the southeast portion of the home farm.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. Dec. 15, 1784; d. March 31, 1866; m. James Knight of Atkinson, N. H.
- ii. Sarah Welch⁷, b. Dec. 20, 1786; d. March 16, 1850; m. William Foster of Andover, Mass.
- 1240 iii. True⁷, b. June 11, 1790; d. May 2, 1858.
- iv. Anna⁷, b. March 15, 1796; d. Andover, Mass., May 5, 1858.
- v. Sophia⁷, b. April 13, 1798; m. June 18, 1848, for third wife, Charles Tufts, a native of Plymouth, Mass. They lived in Boston and Andover, Mass.

599 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan,³ Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., Oct. 22, 1743; died 1815; married June 14, 1776, Abial Muzzey; married 2d, Oct. 25, 1807, Hannah Gile, born 1751, died Dec. 4, 1811; married 3d, Aug. 23, 1812, Dolly Squires. His will was proven Nov. 7, 1815. In it he mentions his wife Dolly. The births of his children are from a family bible.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1770; d. March 2, 1790.
- ii. Hannah⁷, b. April 5, 1772; d. Feb. 7, 1837; m. — Page.
- 1241 iii. Jonathan⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1774; d. Feb. 7, 1837.
- iv. Benjamin⁷, b. July 25, 1776; d. Dec. 11, 1793.
- 1242 v. John⁷, b. April 21, 1779.
- 1243 vi. Nathaniel⁷, b. May 21, 1782.

600 Mary Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., March 12, 1746; died Dec. 25, 1799; married Dec. 27, 1764, Obededom Hall. They went in 1776 to Candia, and were the first settlers in the northeasterly part of the town. On one occasion, when Mr. Hall was confined to the house by sickness, Mrs. Hall threshed sufficient of the newly harvested rye for a grist, caught the horse in the woods, put a saddle, the rye, and herself on the horse, and then, with a child in her arms, she rode to Tricking Falls, a distance of some twenty miles, to mill. Mr. Hall was a soldier of the Revolution, serving in Rhode Island in 1778. He is buried in the old part of the cemetery back of the church on the hill in Candia.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin Hall⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1776; d. Sept. 6, 1839; m. Polly Martin.
- ii. Henry Hall⁷, b. 1767; m. Dolly Fifield and went to Tunbridge, Vt.
- iii. Jerusha Hall⁷, b. 1769; m. Timothy Page and went to Buffalo, N. Y.
- iv. Caleb Hall⁷, b. 1771; d. May 10, 1842; m. Sally Cate.
- v. Mary Hall⁷, b. 1773; m. Amos Webster, son of Stephen Webster of Rumney, N. H.
- vi. Joanna Hall⁷, b. 1775; m. Stephen Judkins.
- vii. Nathaniel Hall⁷, b. 1777; m. Sally Leach.

viii. Obededom Hall⁷, b. 1780; d. young.

ix. Obededom Hall⁷, b. 1782; d. young.

x. Sergent Hall⁷, b. March 2, 1784; d. Nov. 6, 1866; m. Nancy Clay.

1244 xi. Obededom Hall⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1786; d. May 2, 1866.

601 Caleb Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., Sept. 24, 1748; died Sutton, N. H., Dec. 19, 1825; married Feb. 8, 1769, Sarah Sawyer, born 1745, died Sutton, N. H., Feb. 22, 1822, daughter of Edmund and Sarah (Rowell) Sawyer. Caleb Kimball was one of the earliest selectmen of Sutton, N. H., and one of the largest taxpayers. He was one of a committee in 1784 to erect a meeting house, and served the town on various other occasions. He was associated with those who built the first saw-mill at the foot of Jones's hill, on Lane's brook. Tradition says he spent a year in town, preparing his farm, camping in the forest, before bringing in his family. He lived two years after marriage in Hampstead, and then removed to Goffstown, remaining there eleven years, and then removing with his family to Sutton. His wife was a woman of strong intellect and high purpose, and heartily seconded her husband in his endeavors for advancement. No efforts were spared for their children. For a very full account of the descendants of Caleb Kimball, in the female lines, see the history of Sutton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1245 i. Mary⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1770; d. Sept. 20, 1848.

1246 ii. Lucretia⁷, b. May 7, 1772; d. June 10, 1852.

iii. Caleb⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1773; d. May 16, 1856; never married.

He was a soldier in the War of 1812, taking part in the Battle of Plattsburg, and other engagements, and after the war he was an invalid pensioner. He died in Sutton.

1247 iv. Sarah⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1775; d. Oct. 27, 1838.

1248 v. Betsey⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1777; d. Sept. 22, 1833.

1249 vi. Jacob Sawyer⁷, b. April 21, 1779; d. June 23, 1827.

1250 vii. Phoebe⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1781; d. May 30, 1862.

viii. Lavinia⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1783; d. April 21, 1863. Lived with her parents in Sutton until June, 1841, when she m. James Pinkerton of Boscawen and removed to that town.

1251 ix. Abigail⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1785; d. Sept., 1822.

x. Ruth⁷, b. Feb. 4, 1787; d. Feb. 12, 1791.

xi. Susan⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1789; d. Feb. 2, 1791.

602 Moses Kimball⁶ (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., March 3, 1756; died Vassalboro, Me., 1789; married Hannah ——. Moses Kimball of Hampstead, aged nineteen, blacksmith, was in Capt. Hutchins's Co., Jan. 9, 1775. He was in Capt. Dearborn's Co., Sept. 18, 1775.

CHILDREN.

- i. Molly⁷.
- ii. Ruth⁷.
- iii. Anna⁷.

603 John Kimball⁶ (Moses⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., Jan. 4, 1766; married May 27, 1788, Sarah Dearborn of Chester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lois⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1788.
- ii. Moses⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1790; d. Lowell, Mass., July 15, 1851.
- iii. Henry True⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1792; d. Sept. 10, 1795.
- iv. Horace⁷, b. July 31, 1795.
- v. Mehitable⁷, b. March 2, 1798.
- vi. Lydia⁷, b. July 6, 1800.

604 Betsey Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 23, 1770; died 1817; married May 31, 1792, Nathaniel Gage of Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey Kimball Gage⁷, b. March, 1793; d. Dec. 3, 1874; m. George Kimball.
- ii. Matilda Gage⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1795; m. May 24, 1821, Nathan Webster.
- iii. Louisa Gage⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1798; d. March 23, 1881; m. April 5, 1825, David C. Kimball.
- iv. Maria Gage⁷, b. 1799; d. May 26, 1819, single.
- v. Nathaniel Gage⁷, b. July 16, 1800; d. May 7, 1861; m. Aug., 1827, Abby R. Gardner. He was a minister.
- vi. Daniel Kimball Gage⁷, b. June 4, 1802.
- vii. Sophia Gage⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1804; m. Sept. 10, 1828, Col. John Parker of Andover.
- viii. Charlotte Gage⁷, b. 1807; d. Nov. 30, 1847; m. April 12, 1836, Joshua Holt.

605 Mary Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 2, 1774; married April 22, 1799, Rev. Jonathan Whitaker. They resided in Sharon and New Bedford, Mass., and western New York.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel Kimball Whitaker⁷, b. —. He was an editor and m. in South Carolina.
- ii. Edgar Whitaker⁷, b. —; m. Catherine Holland.
- iii. George Whitaker⁷, d. Needham, Mass. A merchant in New York.
- iv. John S. Whitaker⁷. He was a celebrated judge and resided in New Orleans, La.
- v. Caroline Whitaker⁷, b. —; m. James Ritchie.

606 Jane Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 26, 1776; died —; married Jan. 16, 1801, Richard Gage. They lived in Londonderry, N. H.

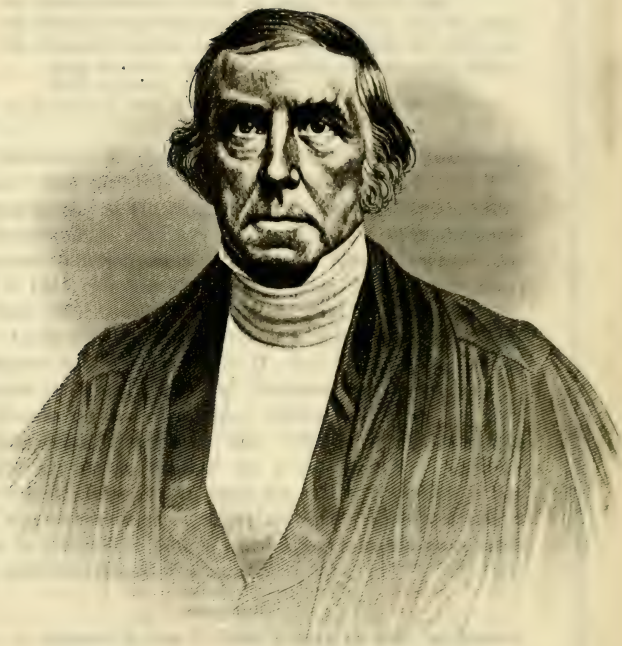
CHILDREN.

- i. William Gage⁷. He was a merchant and lived in Concord, N. H.
- ii. Tenney Kimball Gage⁷. A merchant in New York.
- iii. Daughter⁷, m. — Fisher of Toronto, Canada.
- iv. Eliza Gage⁷, m. — Anderson of Londonderry, N. H.

607 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 3, 1778; died Needham, Mass., Jan. 7, 1862; married March 20, 1808, Betsey Gage, b. Jan. 27, 1784, died Nov. 11, 1873. He was graduated from Harvard college in 1800. Was a tutor in Harvard from 1803 to 1805. He studied for the ministry but spent most of his life as an instructor. He was principal of the academy at Hingham, Mass., for many years. After his retirement from this position he resided in Needham, Mass., until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Tenney⁷, b. March 3, 1810; d. Sept., 1833.
- ii. Harriet Webster⁷, b. Dec. 1, 1812; m. June 5, 1832, John M. Washburn, and resided in Lancaster, Mass.
- iii. Daniel⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1814; d. Dec. 17, 1827.



By J. H. H. H. H.

David T. Kimball

- 1252 iv. Benjamin Gage⁷, b. May 5, 1816.
v. Mary Jane⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1817; m. Nov. 30, 1843, James Ritche of Roxbury, son of William Ritche.
- 1253 vi. Henry Coleman⁷, b. Feb. 25, 1820; d. May 10, 1894.
vii. Charles David Tenney⁷, b. Sept. 6, 1821; d. July 24, 1822.
viii. Charlotte Sophia⁷, b. July 31, 1823; d. July 12, 1848; m. Aug. 25, 1847, John C. Hoadley of Lancaster, Mass., civil engineer.
ix. Laura⁷, b. 1824; d. Dec. 26, 1847.

608 Nathaniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 28, 1780; died Manchester, N. H., Jan. 12, 1869; married July 11, 1802, Susan Saltmarsh, b. May 8, 1773, died Aug. 1, 1812, daughter of Seth and Ruth Saltmarsh of Bradford, Mass.; married 2d, April 18, 1813, Susanna Everett of Boston, Mass., born Feb., 1775, died 1858; married 3d, Anna M. Babb, born Nov. 16, 1807. In his will she is called Maria A. Kimball. He resided in Goffstown and Manchester, N. H., and he left a legacy to the Baptist church in Goffstown. Susanna was the daughter of Dea. Everett of Sharon, Mass. Clarissa Blaisdell, in 84th year, thus writes in regard to her: "When I was about two years old my father brought me a new mother. A better mother cannot be found. I thank her in my heart every day for the way in which she brought me up." Nathaniel was a captain in the militia, a man of sterling integrity and much energy and earnestness of purpose.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna⁷, b. Nov. 27, 1803; d. April 14, 1882; m. Edward Kimball.
- 1254 ii. Leonard⁷, b. July 4, 1806; d. Nov. 28, 1888.
- 1255 iii. Mary Sophia⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1809; d. June 20, 1856.
- 1256 iv. Clarissa Jane⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1811.
v. Nathaniel Everett⁷, b. March 23, 1817; d. Aug. 7, 1820.
- 1257 vi. Nathaniel Everett⁷, b. April 27, 1825; d. April 11, 1884.

609 David Tenney Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 23, 1782; died Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 2, 1860; married Oct. 20, 1807, Dolly Varnum Coburn, born Oct. 1, 1783, died Dec. 12, 1873,

daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Poor) Coburn of Dracut, Mass., and grand-daughter of Dea. Daniel and Hannah (Frye) Poor of Andover, Mass. In May, 1798, he entered Atkinson Academy, which he left Aug. 14, 1799, and entered Harvard College. He ranked high as a scholar, was graduated in 1803, and delivered the valedictory oration in Latin. He received the degree of A. M. in 1806. He taught one year in Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. He pursued the study of theology at Andover, under Rev. Jonathan French, who had several students in theology. This was the beginning of the theological seminary. He was approved by the association Aug. 6, 1805. Sept. 22, 1805, he first preached in Ipswich, Mass., and received a unanimous call on June 17, 1806. On Oct. 8, 1806, he was ordained over the first church in Ipswich, the eleventh pastor in succession. In his profession he devoted his affections, his time, and his talents to the service of the Master. He averaged five hundred visits yearly among his people, and often spent whole nights in affectionate ministrations to the sick and dying. In his prime he was six feet in height, weighed one hundred and seventy-five pounds, his eyes and hair were black, his step firm and elastic, his voice was pleasing, his enunciation distinct, and his manner calm and impressive. More than sixty pulpits were open to his ministrations by exchange. He took great interest in education and the public schools of every grade, in the cause of foreign missions he was an earnest laborer, in the anti-slavery agitation, a strong aider and defender. He was one of the original members of the first temperance society in the country. This society was instituted in 1813 and united heart and soul with all subsequent temperance movements. In the American Educational Society, which aimed to educate young men for the Christian ministry, he was greatly interested, and was for a time its secretary. To educate and equip with armor of heavenly temper, heralds of salvation to souls perishing for the bread of life, was in his estimation an object in which angels might well engage, and which Heaven stoops down to bless. During his ministry his church was blessed with several precious revivals of religion. In his

home was dispensed a generous hospitality. His ministry to his people for nearly half a century was ever faithful. As a writer in the English language he was clear and forcible. He was an accurate scholar and instructive preacher. He was warm and tender in his domestic affections. In piety, sincere. When he drew near the river's brink, and some thought he had passed over, he revived and exclaimed, "The gates of the New Jerusalem are opening; I see within the city." At the moment of the soul's departure from the body there came to his lips a smile of ineffable sweetness, and there it remained till he was laid away near the center of the ancient cemetery in Ipswich. Among his published writings were the following: A sermon preached at the installation of the Reverend William Richie, in 1821, on "The Perfect Pattern for Christian Teachers." A sermon on the text "O, How I Love Thy Law." In 1823, a sketch of the Ecclesiastical History of Ipswich. And numerous other sermons. Mrs. Kimball survived her husband thirteen years and died in Ipswich in her ninety-first year. She was a devoted wife and mother, active and prominent in all societies and good works connected with the church and parish, and lived a beautiful Christian life.

CHILDREN.

- 1258 i. David Tenney⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1808; d. March 29, 1886.
- 1259 ii. Daniel⁷, b. May 25, 1810; d. Nov. 23, 1888.
- 1260 iii. Augustine Phillips⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1812; d. Ipswich, Mass.,
Aug. 13, 1859.
- 1261 iv. Elizabeth⁷, b. July 9, 1814.
- 1262 v. John Rogers⁷, b. Aug. 23, 1816; d. Sept. 17, 1883.
- vi. Levi Frisbie⁷, b. April 25, 1818; d. May 9, 1818.
- 1263 vii. Mary Sophia⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1820.

610 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 9, 1785; married April 10, 1806, Anna Smith of Salem, N. H. Resided in Goffstown, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1264 i. Daniel B.⁷, b. March 15, 1807; d. Dec. 28, 1879.
- 1265 ii. Samuel Augustus⁷, b. March 21, 1809.

- iii. William Ritchie⁷, b. Goffstown, N. H., Feb. 18, 1811; m. Almira Coburn, b. Sept. 12, 1812; m. 2d, June 11, 1871, Sarah A. M. Grover. Resided in Boxford, Mass.
- iv. Milton⁷, b. May 13, 1815; d. Jan. 25, 1816.
- v. James Smith⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1816; d. Sept. 1, 1819.
- vi. Louisa Maria⁷, b. July 8, 1819; m. Henry Lancaster of Manchester, N. H.
- vii. Laura Ann Smith⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1821; m. James B. Stevens of Goffstown, N. H.
- viii. Mary Smith⁷, b. Dec. 19, 1824; m. George Stoddard of Goffstown, N. H.
- ix. Susanna Everett⁷, never married.
- x. Almira⁷, m. Lewis Page.

611 Seth Kimball⁶ (Isaac⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 31, 1768; died Bluehill, Me., Jan. 16, 1821; married Sept. 13, 1794, Phebe Parker, born April 24, 1767, died May 3, 1795; married 2d, Oct. 11, 1795, Molly Peters, born March 13, 1778, died Jan. 26, 1810; married 3d, March 25, 1811, Polly Devereux, born Oct. 10, 1781. He resided in Bluehill, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe Parker⁷, b. Dec. 3, 1796; d. Dec. 26, 1866; m. Nov. 16, 1815, Nehemiah Hinckley of Bluehill, Me.
- ii. Affie⁷, b. Feb. 15, 1798; d. June 2, 1819.
- iii. Polly⁷, b. Oct. 12, 1799; d. Boston, Mass., 1887; m. Jan. 25, 1820, James Chase.
- iv. Betsey⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1801.
- v. Ruby⁷, b. July 5, 1804; d. Nov. 9, 1886; m. Aug. 22, 1822, Joseph Hinckley.
- vi. Seth⁷, b. Nov. 2, 1807.
- vii. Irene⁷, b. March 3, 1812; d. Dec. 11, 1840; m. Sept. 8, 1835, Nathaniel Cushing, b. April 10, 1807.
- viii. Matilda⁷, b. April 6, 1814.
- ix. Cynthia Stover⁷, b. March 12, 1817; d. July 1, 1838.
- x. Sabin⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1818.
- xi. Lois⁷, b. Jan. 19, 1821; d. Aug. 9, 1838.

612 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Jonathan⁶, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 14, 1788; died Sept. 9, 1867; married Nov. 10, 1813, Susanna Carlton, born 1789, died April 25, 1833, daughter of Enos Carlton; married 2d, Doreas Carlton, born 1800, died May 4, 1845,

daughter of Eben Carleton; married 3d, Oct. 17, 1845, Mary Smith of Methuen, Mass., born Jan., 1808, died Sept. 13, 1890. He was an earnest and devoted member of the Baptist church, a prominent man of the town, and was held in high esteem. He lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Catherine⁷, b. Feb. 24, 1815; d. Jan. 10, 1816.
- ii. Priscilla Morse⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1816; m. Aug. 1, 1837, Allen Hardy, d. May 26, 1838; m. 2d, Nov. 16, 1841, Isaiah Perkins of Andover.
- iii. Catherine⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1818; d. Sept. 13, 1819.
- iv. Charlotte⁷, b. July 20, 1820; d. Sept. 14, 1820.
- v. Byron⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1822. Lost at sea about 1841.
- vi. John Calvin⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1831.
- 1266 vii. William Eustis⁷, b. July 23, 1835.

613 Isaac Kimball⁶ (Aquila⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Nov. 30, 1783; died June 4, 1829; married May 24, 1824, Abigail Stevens. He was graduated A. B. at Brown University in 1817. He was a teacher and a clergyman. He was ordained over the Baptist church in Marblehead, Mass., March 10, 1819, and served one year. The remainder of his life he was engaged in missionary work. He was an earnest, zealous preacher. He died in New Haven, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Justin A.⁷, b. June 17, 1825. He was a clergyman in the South for many years, and finally located as a preacher at Larissa, Cherokee Co., Texas.
- ii. Archus Stevens⁷, b. Canton, Conn., April 8, 1827; d. Winchendon, Mass., Aug. 1, 1879; m. Nov. 24, 1853, Ellen Whitney, b. Winchendon, 1834. He was an auctioneer and resided in Winchendon.
- iii. Emeretta⁷, b. April 13, 1829; m. — Crawford. Resided in Belton, Texas.

614 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Aquila⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Nov. 19, 1785; died July 25, 1835; married 1817, Polly Robbins, born March 4, 1786, died Dec. 9, 1850. Resided in Rindge, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1267 i. Addison⁷, b. —; m. May 15, 1845, Sarah Joslin. Resided in Winchendon, Mass.
 ii. Mary⁷, d. suddenly in Fitchburg, Mass., aged about 30, single.

615 Nancy Kimball⁶ (Aquilla⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Aug. 4, 1792; died Aug. 29, 1858; married Dec. 14, 1814, Isaac Gibson of Rindge, N. H., born April 4, 1782, died Sept. 28, 1858. They lived in Rindge, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alonzo Gibson⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1815; d. Jan. 2, 1850, single.
 ii. Elvira Gibson⁷, b. April 16, 1817; d. Sept. 16, 1819.
 iii. Ruth Ann Gibson⁷, b. May 10, 1819.
 iv. Ellen Elvira Gibson⁷, b. May 8, 1821. Teacher.
 v. Amasa Gibson⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1823; d. Barre, Mass., Oct. 1, 1865.

616 Pearl Kimball⁶ (Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 30, 1772; died East Concord, N. H., March 4, 1819; married Molly Eastman, born 1769, died Concord, N. H., June 18, 1834. He was a captain in the militia. Resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁷, never married.
 ii. Caroline⁷, d. Franklin Falls, about 1885; m. Peter Chandler Virgin. No children.
 iii. Robert⁷, b. East Concord, N. H., Nov. 15, 1803; d. Leominster, Mass., Jan. 25, 1873; m. Eliza Ann Gould, b. Aug. 20, 1806.
 iv. Phineas⁷, b. East Concord, N. H., 1860? Never married.
 1268 v. Jonathan⁷, b. East Concord, N. H., Feb. 12, 1804; d. May 12, 1890.

617 Molly Kimball⁶ (Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., May 15, 1775; died Chatham, Vt., Dec. 4, 1859; married Dec. 31, 1795, Asa Eastman, born Concord, N. H., Dec. 5, 1770, died Chatham, Vt., Aug. 16, 1818. They removed to Chatham about 1796.

At this time it was a wild place on the borders of civilization. There were no roads, only paths, and they travelled on horse-back. Their supplies had to be carried in on sleds in the winter time.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CHATHAM, VT.

- 1269 i. Jonathan Kimball Eastman⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1796; d. March 10, 1840.
- 1270 ii. Philip Eastman⁷, b. Feb. 5, 1799; d. Aug. 7, 1869.
- 1271 iii. Susan Eastman⁷, b. May 16, 1801; d. Jan. 22, 1870.
- iv. Eliza Eastman⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1803; d. Jan. 24, 1805.
- 1272 v. Molly Chandler Eastman⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1804; d. Oct. 16, 1854.
- vi. Robert Kimball Eastman⁷, b. Nov. 8, 1808; d. Stockton, Cal., Dec. 9, 1876; m. Mrs. Fanny Bartlett of Stockton, Cal., formerly of Plymouth, N. H., who d. Sept., 1869.
- 1273 vii. Asa Parker Eastman⁷, b. March 8, 1810; d. July 23, 1869.
- 1274 viii. Lucy Eliza Eastman⁷, b. July 7, 1813; d. Nov. 9, 1849.
- 1275 ix. Esther Johnson Eastman⁷, b. June 28, 1816.

618 Obadiah Kimball⁶ (Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Aug. 20, 1778; died New Bedford, Mass., 1851; married Hannah Osgood, born Fryeburg, Me., died Rumford, Me., July 7, 1823. They lived in Rumford, Me. He died at the home of his daughter in New Bedford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alexander H.⁷, b. Aug., 1809.
- ii. Robert⁷, b. Oct. 28, 1812; d. Nov. 8, 1812.
- 1276 iii. Susan Eastman⁷, b. Fryeburg, Me., April 20, 1814; d. June 15, 1884.
- 1277 iv. Obadiah, Jr.⁷, b. April 2, 1816; d. 1843.
- 1278 v. Pearl⁷, b. Concord, N. H., April 4, 1818; d. Oct. 4, 1862.
- 1279 vi. Hannah Osgood⁷, b. Rumford, Me., Jan. 20, 1821.
- 1280 vii. Sarah Chamberlain⁷, b. June 17, 1823; d. Jan. 7, 1892.

619 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Robert¹) born in East Concord, N. H., March 11, 1781; died East Concord, N. H., April 13, 1863; married Sarah Chamberlain of Plymouth, N. H.; married 2d, about 1830, Olive Price, born 1796, died East Concord, N. H., May 26, 1864, daughter of Simeon and Sarah (Cleasby) Price. He received an academical education. Being well informed

regarding current events, his judgment was greatly respected. He was a farmer and also engaged quite extensively in the lumber business. He was appointed first lieutenant of the cavalry company of the Eleventh Regt., N. H. Militia, June 21, 1814, re-appointed July 3, 1817, resigned Sept. 21, 1818. He was generally known as Benjamin Kimball, 3d, and the name is so given in his commissions. He was a man of good report, charitable, and fearless in doing right.

CHILDREN, BORN IN EAST CONCORD, N. H.

- i. Asa⁷, d. aged about 9 years.
- ii. Ruth⁷, b. —; d. an infant.
- iii. Richard⁷, d. an infant.
- 1281 iv. Martha Ann Washington⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1836.
- v. Benjamin Pearl⁷, b. March 1, 1858; m. Alice (Heselton) Reed, b. Dec. 29, 1823, widow of John H. Reed. Resided in Massabesic, N. H. He was a farmer. They had no children.

620 Betsey Kimball⁶ (Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., July 12, 1787; died Concord, N. H., Jan. 23, 1870; married Nov. 6, 1808, Joshua Abbott, Jr., of Concord, born Dec. 8, 1782, died Norfolk, Va., Sept. 28, 1824. He was captain of the Cavalry Co., Eleventh Regt. of the N. H. Militia, June 21, 1814, re-appointed July 3, 1817, appointed major of the Second Battalion, Nov. 5, 1819, appointed lieutenant-colonel, May 19, 1820, resigned Aug. 17, 1820. Was licensed to preach the gospel. "In the exercise of this profession and in the instruction of it he lived at Norfolk, Va., and died respected and much lamented."

CHILDREN.

- 1282 i. Joshua Kimball Abbott⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1810; d. Feb. 4, 1863.
- ii. John Sullivan Abbott⁷, b. Concord, N. H., Feb. 21, 1812; d. Bloomington, Iowa, Aug. 30, 1840, unmarried. He was a storekeeper, one of the first settlers, and built the first frame house in Bloomington, Iowa.
- 1283 iii. Ann Matilda Abbott⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1813.
- 1284 iv. Sarah Dummer Abbott⁷, b. May 29, 1815.
- v. Charles Henry Abbott⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1817; d. Concord, N. H., Sept. 28, 1818.

- 1285 . vi. Charles Henry Abbott⁷, b. Jan. 25, 1819; d. May 22, 1863.
 vii. Nathaniel Pearl Abbott⁷, b. March 2, 1821; never married.
 Resides in Concord, N. H.

621 James Shepard Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Nov. 17, 1785; married Jan. 11, 1811, Ruth Burnham. Resided in Plaistow, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1286 i. Hazen⁷, b. March 21, 1812; d. March 9, 1886.
 ii. Sally Burnham⁷.
 iii. James Lawrence⁷.
 iv. Harriet Ruhamma⁷.
 v. Catherine⁷.
 vi. John Burnham⁷, b. July 23, 1822.

622 Rufus Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 9, 1796; died Haverhill, Mass., Dec. 10, 1878; married Lucy Elizabeth Adams, born Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 20, 1798, died Sept. 14, 1886, daughter of Daniel Adams. They resided in Bradford, Mass., until after the birth of their children, and then removed to Haverhill, where they spent the remainder of their lives.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Eliza Dennis⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1821; m. Dec. 7, 1847, William H. Copeland. Resided in Boston, Mass.
 ii. Mehitable⁷, d. young.
 1287 iii. Mehitable⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1826.
 1288 iv. Ann Maria⁷, b. July 30, 1829.
 1289 v. Charles Henry⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1832.
 vi. Lucy Adams⁷, b. April 19, 1834; deceased; m. July 4, 1858, Samuel Dana, son of Maynard Dana.
 vii. Angeline Grimke⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1837; m. Nov. 27, 1856, Seth Heath Mitchell, son of Benjamin Mitchell of Lewiston, Me.
 viii. Elizabeth Haynes⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1840; m. Sept. 9, 1866, Samuel B. Mitchell of Haverhill, Mass.

623 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 13, 1803; died Clinton, Mass., May 26, 1889; married Mary Monroe. Lived in Bradford, Stoneham, and Clinton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Irene⁷, m. George French.
- ii. Harriet⁷, m. Henry French.
- iii. Royal⁷, d. young.

624 Warren Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 30, 1807; died Feb. 1, 1848; married June 6, 1833, at Haverhill, Mass., Mary E. Hazeltine, born Peterborough, N. H., Aug. 5, 1810. She married 2d, Dec. 31, 1849, John Corliss. Warren Kimball was a lieutenant-colonel in the Mass. militia. He resided in Bradford and Haverhill, Mass., and was a carriage painter.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frances E.⁷, b. May 16, 1836; d. Sept. 5, 1878; m. May 25, 1858, Elbridge G. Symonds; m. 2d, Edwin Ayer of Lawrence, Mass. Children: Warren K. Ayer⁸, Addie F. Ayer⁸, Mary Q. Ayer⁸.
- 1290 ii. Daniel Smith⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1839.
- iii. Warren Flint⁷, b. July 10, 1840; d. Aug. 30, 1845.
- iv. Ella F.⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1845; d. June 18, 1888; m. Oct. 31, 1871, Edwin C. Brooks, who has been for many years engineer of the Cambridge, Mass., water works, and is now, 1896, acting superintendent of the water works. Children: Lizzie Edna Brooks⁸, Mary Hoyt Brooks⁸.

625 Philip Kimball⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., Sept. 22, 1772; married Lydia ——. Resided in Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Langley⁷, b. April 23, 1797.
- ii. Sally⁷, b. March 6, 1801.
- iii. Elijah Dow⁷, b. April 21, 1804.

626 Joseph Kimball⁶ (Oliver⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Dec. 25, 1786; died April 28, 1867; married Feb. 2, 1815, Rebecca Hazeltine, born Aug. 5, 1792, died Jan. 29, 1854, daughter of Asa Hazeltine of Auburn, N. H. He succeeded his father on the homestead near Salem Depot, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harriet⁷, b. April 24, 1816; m. Oliver Russ. Resided on the turnpike south of the depot in Salem, N. H., many years. Late in life they removed to Lynn, Mass. They are both deceased. They had eight children, six sons and two daughters.
- ii. Rebecca⁷, b. July 11, 1819; m. Miles Hall of Laconia, N. H. They reside at Salem Depot, N. H.
- 1291 iii. Charles⁷, b. April 18, 1822.
- 1292 iv. Washington⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1817.
- v. Joseph Allen⁷, b. March 10, 1825; d. Nov. 14, 1837.

627 Joseph Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Oct. 25, 1795; died Oswego, N. Y., Aug., 1858; married Dec. 28, 1819, Betsey Corliss, born 1801.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Jane⁷, m. Thomas B. Chadbourne of Brooklyn, N.Y.
- ii. Sarah Elizabeth⁷, m. Edwin Alger Cable.
- iii. Calvin Spooner⁷.

628 Alvah Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Cambridge, Mass., July 18, 1797; died July 23, 1870; married Ruth Woodbury, born 1798, died Feb. 3, 1878, daughter of Israel and Mehitable Woodbury. Resided in Boston, Cambridge, and Methuen, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁷, b. July 11, 1823; d. Boston, Mass., Dec. 24, 1849; m. 1842, Isaiah Woodbury.
- ii. Charles O.⁷, b. April 12, 1825; not married. Shoe cutter. Resides in Natick, Mass.
- iii. Elmira⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1827; m. Dec. 10, 1864, Charles Gleason of Methuen, Mass., hat manufacturer.
- iv. Henry C.⁷, b. June 18, 1829; d. Boston, Mass., 1830.
- 1293 v. Henry Woodbury⁷, b. Boston, Mass., June 8, 1831.
- vi. Josephine⁷, b. Feb. 28, 1836; m. 1862, Henry H. Jessup of Malden, Mass.
- vii. George F.⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1839; m. 1874, Fannie Taft. Is a glass merchant in Chicago.
- 1294 viii. Alvah O.⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1841; d. April 22, 1879.

629 Oliver Kimball⁶ (John⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Dec. 27, 1801; died April 13, 1883; married March 30, 1830, Esther Kelley, died Oct. 10, 1879. Resided in Salem, N. H. They had no children but adopted:

Samuel Norris Perkins, his nephew, who took the name of Samuel N. Kimball. He married Clara Kimball, daughter of Rufus Kimball, and had one son, Oliver Kimball⁸, who lived in Dunkirk, N. Y.

630 George W. Kimball⁶ (Solomon⁵, Solomon⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 8, 1780; died April 5, 1839; married 1801, Lucretia Amazeen, born July 14, 1785, died March 29, 1864. Resided on Kimball's Island, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah P.⁷, b. July 29, 1803; died April 9, 1848; m. (Ints.) Sept., 1826, William P. Clark.
- ii. George W.⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1805; d. Nov. 18, 1879; m. Caroline Barrett.
- iii. Fannie A.⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1808; d. May 6, 1844.
- iv. Lucretia A.⁷, b. April 4, 1810; m. (Ints.) Nov., 1826, Isaiah Barbour.
- v. Eliza S.⁷, b. June 20, 1812; m. Benjamin S. Smith.
- vi. William A.⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1814; d. Sept. 27, 1862; m. Fidelia Rankin.
- vii. Solomon P.⁷, b. March 1, 1817; d. April 16, 1886; m. Fidelia Adelaide Homer.
- viii. Benjamin Amazeen⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1819; d. April 19, 1843; m. Octavia Kempton.
- ix. Abigail Adelia⁷, b. May 13, 1822; d. Oct. 13, 1838.
- x. Harriet N.⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1824; d. Dec., 1825.
- xi. Ariadne L.⁷, b. May 29, 1828; m. at Sacramento, Cal., Dyer D. Bullock; m. 2d, Dec. 7, 1875, Capt. Seth Webb, of Winterport, Me.

631 Seth Webb Kimball⁶ (Solomon⁵, Solomon⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Deer Isle, Me., June 10, 1799; died June 17, 1839; married Oct. 30, 1830, Emily Appleton Daggett.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Ann⁷, b. Sept. 21, 1831; d. Aug. 27, 1856.
- 1205 ii. Albion Parrs⁷, b. Aug. 3, 1837.

632 John Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Nov. 1, 1769; died May 27, 1812; married Feb. 7, 1796, Betsey Hughes. Resided in Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1796.
- ii. Betsey⁷, b. July 5, 1798.
- iii. James⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1800.
- iv. Molly⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1802.
- v. Huse⁷, b. 1804; d. Dec. 23, 1805.
- vi. Catherine M.⁷, b. 180 ; d. May 21, 1811.
- vii. Harriet⁷, b. 180 ; d. May 21, 1811.

633 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 22, 1770; died Feb. 3, 1852; married Nov. 17, 1797, Betsey Sargent, died March 2, 1813; married 2d, Feb. 10, 1818, Jennie Mannehan. He resided in Henniker, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1798; m. David Plummer.
- ii. Betsey⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1800; m. Nathaniel Patch.
- iii. Abigail E.⁷, b. April 7, 1802.
- iv. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 9, 1804.
- v. Joseph⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1806.
- vi. Fannie⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1810; d. Oct. 11, 1869.
- vii. Catherine⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1812.
- viii. James⁷.

634 James Kimball⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 27, 1779; died April 11, 1855; married July 24, 1808, Catherine Monroc. He was a leather dealer and resided in Charlestown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. James Monroe⁷, b. Jan. 11, 1809.
- ii. Albert⁷, b. June 17, 1811; m. 1830, Sarah Ann Williamson.
He was a hotel keeper at Brome, Canada.
- 1296 iii. Samuel⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1813.
- iv. William Henry⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1815.
- v. George⁷, b. March 6, 1818.
- vi. Catherine M.⁷, b. 1824; d. Wilmington, N. C., 1865. She was a nurse in the army hospital.
- vii. Sarah⁷, b. 1827; d. Salem, Ill., 1844.
- viii. George⁷, b. Boston, Mass., 1829; d. Salem, Ill., 1844.

635 Asa Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Henniker, N. H., Aug. 25, 1780; died Henniker, N. H., April 8, 1852; married Martha Jones, born —, died Feb. 15, 1856. He lived in Henniker, N. H., and kept a hotel and store many years in the house lately occupied by his daughter, Mrs. Holt.

CHILDREN.

- 1297 i. Robert D.⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1819; d. Boston, Mass., Dec. 31, 1855.
 ii. Franklin W.⁷, b. June 28, 1821.
 iii. Ann⁷, b. May 20, 1825; d. Trenton, N. J., July, 1879; m. May 26, 1849, Joseph Sargent.
 iv. Martha⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1828; d. Aug. 19, 1829.
 v. Anstiss⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1831; m. Woodbury D. Holt of Trenton, N. J.
 vi. Charles⁷, b. March, 1834; d. Feb. 13, 1835.

636 Samuel Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Henniker, N. H., Aug. 22, 1789; died Feb. 14, 1864; married Betsey Eaton, born —, died April 22, 1835; married 2d, Betsey Muzzey. He resided on his father's homestead in Henniker, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel J.⁷, b. June 17, 1836; d. June 29, 1836.
 ii. Betsey E.⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1838; m. Feb. 5, 1856, James P. Flanders, and resided on her father's homestead in Henniker, N. H.

637 Christopher Kimball⁶ (Cotton⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass., Dec. 19, 1780; died Dec. 3, 1820; married Sept. 29, 1805, Betsey Emery, born 1779, died Sept. 14, 1863, daughter of John Emery of Newbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Woodman⁷, b. Oct. 26, 1804.
 ii. Mary Emery⁷, b. Aug. 25, 1807.

638 William Kimball⁶ (Cotton⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 24, 1797; died Dec. 31, 1881; married Elizabeth Simpson. He had a portion of his father's estate in

Haverhill. She was the daughter of David and Eunice (Kimball) Simpson of Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Leonard⁷, b. June, 1824; d. Oct. 23, 1876; m. Sept. 4, 1853, Clarissa G. Clement; m. 2d, July 1, 1875, Annie S. Seward.
- ii. Mary Ann⁷, b. July 15, 1829; d. 1855; m. 1850, Jonathan Sargent.
- iii. Elizabeth⁷, d. young.

639 Jeremiah Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass.; baptized Oct. 21, 1787; died Watertown, N. Y., Sept. 2, 1854; married Roxanna King, born —, died July 21, 1877. He worked in a store in Lebanon until 1812, when he enlisted in the army. He was in the Battle of Tippecanoe, Nov. 7, 1811, and at Lundy's Lane. After the war he settled in Watertown, N. Y.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WATERTOWN, N. Y.

- i. Solon A.⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1818.
- ii. William P.⁷, b. June 16, 1823.
- iii. Delia M.⁷, b. Nov. 27, 1825; d. March 17, 1860; m. — Price.
- iv. Marenus J.⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1827.
- v. Frances C.⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1831; m. G. L. Rogers.
- vi. Mary J.⁷, b. April 11, 1834; m. Moses H. Cross.
- vii. Henry Harrison⁷, b. Aug. 4, 1841. Is a marine engineer, not married, and resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

640 Hezekiah Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in the west parish of Haverhill, Mass.; baptized Aug. 21, 1791; died Portsmouth, N. H., July 15, 1830; married March 2, 1814, at Greenland, N. H., Hannah Philbrick, born —, died 1831. He enlisted April 22, 1812, at which time he was about twenty years old, six feet and half an inch in height, for five years, in the company commanded by Capt. J. B. Walbach, that was attached to the First Regiment of Artillery, and was stationed at Fort Constitution in Portsmouth, N. H. While serving as sergeant in the above named company, a very severe storm, which occurred on the 27th of May, 1813, caused a barge to part from its moorings. Under the

influence of the wind and tide it was stranded on the beach in the town of New Castle, near the fort. Sergeant Kimball on that day being in charge of the police, was engaged in recovering the barge, and while lifting it so as to float it, he ruptured himself in the right groin. During this period of service, in 1813, the fort was threatened by the enemy with an attack, and again in 1814. The garrison was at one time in daily expectation of it. In December, 1815, he was ordered to join Capt. Whiting at Fort Preble, in Portland, Me., where he remained until discharged, April 22, 1817. He again enlisted on the 22d of June, 1817, in the Second Battalion, Ninth Division, and although the inspector objected to him on account of his disability, he was received upon the recommendations of his officers, particularly Capt. Walbach, then promoted to a higher rank, who said that from his correct deportment, strict attention, and obedience, his sobriety and intelligence, he was a most useful non-commissioned officer in the discharge of garrison duty. He continued at Fort Preble until he was transferred to Rhode Island, where he remained until he was discharged in 1822. After this he attempted to support his family by keeping a sailors' boarding house, but was not very successful. (From the rolls at Washington, D. C.)

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁷. Went to Washington, D. C., about 1833.
- ii. Fabius⁷, b. Portland, Me. Went to Cincinnati, Ohio.
- iii. Winfield Scott⁷, b. Newport, R. I., 1823; d. Boston, Mass., Feb. 21, 1876. He served through the Mexican War. Was also with Sherman in the War of the Rebellion, and was prisoner for six months at Andersonville. He was struck by a train at Newton, Mass., and died at the hospital in Boston.
- iv. Susan Philbrick⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1814; m. Benjamin Franklin Heald of Carlisle, Mass.
- v. Lafayette⁷, b. Portsmouth, N. H., June 24, 1824.

1298

641 Isaac Watts Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Alstead, N. H., 1800; died Cincinnati, Ohio, 1841; married Mary Fairfield Hays, born April 26, 1815, died Lowell, Mass., April 29, 1852. She was born in

Buxton, York Co., Me., was the daughter of David and Dorothy Hays. He at one time lived in Conway, N. H., kept a country store, was postmaster, and had a good farm. He was murdered and robbed in Cincinnati, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- i. Columbus⁷. Lived in Baltimore, Md.
- ii. Julia Ann⁷, d. San Francisco, Cal., 1860; m. Woodbury Spiller. No children.

642 Phineas P. Kimball⁶ (Joshua⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., 1804; died Fall River, Mass., March 6, 1854; married Mary —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary B.⁷, b. 1834; m. Oct. 24, 1854, Edward F. Anthony of Fall River, Mass.
- ii. Susan⁷, m. Edward Leighton of Portland, Me.
- iii. Hattie⁷, m. — Knowlton; m. 2d, — Stamford.

643 John Kimball⁶ (Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 18, 1767; died 1795; married Jan. 14, 1787, Phebe Kimball, born Jan. 26, 1768, daughter of Samuel Kimball. They lived in Bradford, Mass. She married 2d, Elisha Quimby.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁷, b. Nov. 28, 1788; m. Oct. 16, 1810, Joseph Danforth of Salem, Mass.
- ii. Polly⁷.

644 David Kimball⁶ (Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 23, 1770; married April 5, 1796, Molly Woodman, born Aug. 23, 1770, died Hollis, 1837; married 2d, Mehitable Mitchell. Lived in Pembroke, N. H., where his children were born, then in Nashua, N. H., ten years, and in Hollis, N. H., for about two years before his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1797; m. April 11, 1823, Mary Parker.
- ii. Maria⁷, b. Aug. 11, 1799; m. Jan. 31, 1822, Asa Burton.
- iii. Hazen⁷, b. Aug. 30, 1801; d. Sept. 22, 1804.
- iv. Woodman⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1804.
- v. Leonard⁷.

645 Asa Kimball⁶ (Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 31, 1776; died Bradford, Mass., Nov. 8, 1848; married Nov. 26, 1801, Sarah Gage, born March 22, 1778, died April 29, 1834; married 2d, Jan. 17, 1838, Betsey Perley, born March, 1782, died Nov. 13, 1874. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 1299 i. Herman⁷ b. Oct. 3, 1802; d. Sept. 4, 1886.
- ii. John⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1804; d. Dec. 31, 1831.
- 1300 iii. Asa⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1805; d. Sept. 1, 1887.
- iv. Elvira⁷, b. May 10, 1807; m. Joshua T. Day.
- v. Emily⁷ b. March 31, 1809; m. 1831, John Day.
- vi. William Gage⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1810; d. Sept. 10, 1843; m. Sept. 25, 1834, Sarah W. Colby. No children.
- 1301 vii. Albert⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1812.
- viii. Sarah⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1814; d. April 29, 1834; m. Elbridge Perley.
- 1302 ix. David⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1816; d. Aug. 6, 1872.
- 1303 x. Gilbert⁷, b. July 1, 1819; d. May 6, 1891.

646 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 7, 1787; died April 15, 1856; married Aug. 19, 1813, Harriet Hall, born Portland, Me., Dec. 27, 1791, died April 10, 1846, daughter of Moses Hall. Resided in Bradford, Mass. He was a store-keeper in Bradford, was postmaster for many years, was town clerk and representative, and filled most of the prominent town positions, and was a justice of the peace. He and his wife were members of the Congregational church. He was injured by an accident which confined him to his house for seventeen years.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- i. Catherine Elizabeth⁷, b. May 30, 1814; d. Sept. 11, 1888; m. Feb. 14, 1837, Samuel B. Jewell of Stratham, N. H. They lived in Cambridge and Marblehead, Mass., and Chillicothe, Ohio, where he died. She returned to Bradford, Mass., and died there. Child: Harriet Eleanor Jewell⁸, m. William W. Phillips and resided in Winchester, Mass. Children: William Leverett Phillips⁹, resides in Boston, Mass., is an architect. Maurice Kimball Phillips⁹, resides in Omaha, Neb.

- 1304 ii. Leverett⁷, b. Sept. 16, 1816.
 iii. La Burton⁷, b. April 1, 1819; d. Aug. 1, 1837.
 iv. Elzevina⁷, b. March 15, 1823; d. Oct. 27, 1845.
 v. Marietta⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1825.
 vi. Lucelia Jeanette⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1827; d. Aug. 21, 1854.
 vii. Juliett⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1830; d. Feb. 16, 1856.

647 Daniel Kimball⁶ (Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Oct. 17, 1767; married May 3, 1792, Sally —, born July 11, 1776, died June 28, 1812. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁷, d. young.
 1305 ii. William⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1796. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.
 iii. Stephen Merrill⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1796.
 iv. Betsey⁷, b. June 22, 1799.
 v. Samuel Prescott⁷, b. April 23, 1801.
 vi. Laura⁷, b. Dec. 17, 1802.
 vii. Hiram⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1804.
 { viii. John⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1809.
 { ix. Mary⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1809.
 x. Nancy⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1811.

648 David Kimball⁶ (Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Nov. 7, 1782; married Abigail Perkins; married 2d, Betsey Perkins. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Betsey Perkins⁷.
 1306 ii. Asa⁷, b. March 8, 1808; d. Aug. 15, 1848.
 1307 iii. Perkins⁷, b. March 7, 1810; d. Dec. 15, 1876.
 1308 iv. John Shackford⁷, b. April 28, 1812; d. April 19, 1888.
 1309 v. Abigail Perkins⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1816.
 1310 vi. Sarah Towle⁷, b. May 5, 1819.
 vii. Joseph Lewis⁷, d. Burlington, Iowa.
 1311 viii. Mary Lewis⁷, b. Oct., 1821.
 ix. Harriet Robinson⁷, never married.

649 William Kimball⁶ (Daniel⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Oct. 2, 1776; died Jan. 9, 1845; married Nov. 4, 1802, Sarah Osgood, born about 1780, daughter of Samuel Osgood of Andover, Mass. Resided at Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Osgood⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1803; d. Jan. 25, 1811.
- ii. Mary⁷, b. July 13, 1805; d. May 11, 1849; m. Simon J. Pearson of Newburyport, Mass., and Bangor, Me.
- 1312 iii. Edwin⁷, b. June 3, 1807; d. Dec. 22, 1866.
- 1313 iv. Albert⁷, b. July 10, 1810.
- v. Sarah O.⁷, b. May 3, 1813; m. Sept. 21, 1849, Ivory Small of Bangor, Me.
- 1314 vi. Osgood⁷, b. Dec. 15, 1817; d. May 5, 1853.
- 1315 { vii. William Addison⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1821; d. March 6, 1880.
- { viii. Adeline Hannah⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1821; d. July 16, 1843.

650 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Jan. 3, 1786; died Methuen, Mass., May 30, 1861; married Jan. 19, 1815, Nancy Hall of Chester, N. H., born Dec. 25, 1791, died Pembroke, N. H., June 14, 1822; married 2d, Lydia (Porter) Osgood, born April 20, 1794, died Cabot, Vt., Dec. 26, 1833; married 3d, Philena Orcott Waldo of Cabot, Vt., born Nov. 6, 1796, died Methuen, Mass., Nov. 1, 1869, daughter of Samuel Waldo.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin Hall⁷, b. Pembroke, N. H., Nov. 23, 1815. Resided in Rock Island, Ill.
- ii. Addison⁷, b. Pembroke, N. H., Sept. 16, 1818; d. Dec. 31, 1820.
- 1316 iii. Edgar Addison⁷, b. Pembroke, N. H., June 3, 1822; d. April 12, 1863.
- iv. Nancy Hall⁷, b. Cabot, Vt., March 13, 1830. Resided in Methuen, Mass.
- v. Lydia Foster⁷, b. Cabot, Vt., June 28, 1833; m. Jan. 29, 1880, Samuel Cross of Methuen, Mass.
- vi. Sarah M.⁷, b. Cabot, Vt., March 18, 1836; d. May 13, 1837.
- vii. William⁷, b. Cabot, Vt., 1837; d. Methuen, Mass., Dec. 1, 1849.

651 John Carleton Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., June 17, 1792; died Oct. 8, 1856; married Pamela Hutchinson. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1317 i. Francis Newton⁷, b. May, 1824.
- 1318 ii. Jesse Kendrick⁷, b. June 22, 1830.
- 1319 iii. Mary Newell⁷, b. June 10, 1835.

652 Benjamin Kimball⁶ (Edmund⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 10, 1780; died July 7, 1825; married Oct. 20, 1801, Betsey Thurston, born April 24, 1781, died Aug. 25, 1846. Resided in Bradford, Mass. He owned a pew in Mr. Ingraham's meeting-house and a share in the library.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza⁷, b. July 30, 1802; m. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 7, 1827, Stephen Mansur, who afterwards was mayor of Lowell, Mass.
- 1320 ii. Nathaniel F.⁷, b. March 22, 1805; d. March 11, 1869.
- iii. Ellen⁷, b. April 25, 1807; m. William Gage of Concord, N.H.
- 1321 iv. Leonard⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1812; d. Aug. 30, 1853.
- v. Benjamin Gage⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1814.

653 Leonard Kimball⁶ (Edmund⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 11, 1781; died Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 28, 1847; married Jan. 29, 1823, Sarah Yeates Smith, born March 24, 1802, died March 4, 1847, daughter of Charles and Mary Yeates Smith of Philadelphia, Pa.; and Baltimore, Md. He was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1804. He also received the degree of A. M. from Harvard. He was a lawyer by profession and was engaged in the commission business. He was an officer in the militia of Massachusetts, as is shown by the following commission:

His Excellency

CHRISTOPHER GORE ESQUIRE

Governor and Commander in Chief

of the

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS

To Leonard Kimball Esquire Greeting:



C. GORE.

You being appointed on the third day of July A. D. One Thousand eight Hundred and nine by Major General Elias Hasket Derby of the Second Division of the Militia of this Commonwealth to be his Aid-de-Camp

Reposing Special trust and confidence in your ability, courage and good conduct, I do by Virtue of the Power vested in me, Com-

mission you accordingly, with the Rank of Major. You will therefore, with fidelity and honour discharge the Duty of that Office, according to the laws and Regulations provided for governing and regulating the Militia. And you will observe and follow all such orders as you shall receive from the Major-General and others your superior Officers

Given under my Hand and the Seal of the Commonwealth the fifth day of July in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and nine and the thirty third year of the independance of the United States of America.

By his Excellency the Governor

William Tudor Secretary of the Commonwealth.

He qualified July 8, 1809. Previous to his marriage Judge Joseph Story wrote him the following letter:

SALEM Aug. 2, 1822.

Dear Sir—I yesterday received your letter of the 29th of July. I certainly can have no objection to stating my opinion of your character, so far as my own knowledge will warrant. In respect to your family connections I can say nothing because they do not reside in this town, and I never had the pleasure of an acquaintance with them. During your residence in this town I can very cheerfully state that your conduct & character were, as far as I had any knowledge or information, entirely unexceptionable; and your acquaintance & associations were with the first society in the place. I have always considered you as a gentleman of perfectly correct habits, manners & principles; and your public education and acquirements secured you general respect among our best citizens. I should use stronger language if the delicate situation in which your letter places me, did not incline me to great caution. I should be truly glad to hear, that you are successful in your present attachment—for after all I consider domestic life as the truest as well as the most constant source of happiness—but as this letter is to pass under the eye of a parent, justly anxious for the happiness of a daughter, I feel scrupulous in using any expressions which might seem rather to result from personal regard, than from judgment.

I am with great respect

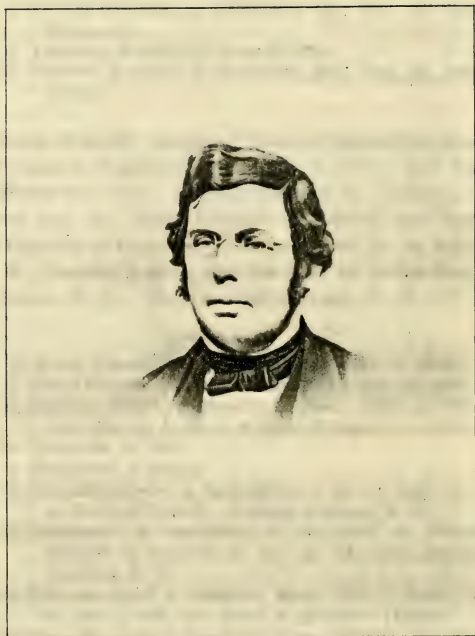
your obedient friend and servant

Joseph Story

Leonard Kimball Esq.

Baltimore.

Similar letters were sent by Leverett Saltonstall of Salem,



EDMUND KIMBALL.

Mass., and Harrison Gray Otis of Boston, Mass. The latter mentions the fact that he lived several years in Boston, Mass. After his marriage he lived in Baltimore, Md., and Philadelphia, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- 1322 i. Charles Edmund⁷, b. Baltimore, Md., Dec. 22, 1823; d. Macon, Ga.
 1323 ii. Theodore Horatio⁷, b. June 17, 1825.
 iii. William Douglas⁷, b. Baltimore, Md., Feb. 14, 1827; d. young.

654 Rufus Kimball⁶ (Edmund⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 9, 1794; died Salem, N. H., March 18, 1844; married Rebecca G. Carleton, born 1792, died Jan. 23, 1821, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Morse) Carleton of Bradford, Mass.; married 2d, in Sanbornton, N. H., Lucinda Rogers, who was born in Sanbornton and died in Salem, N. H. They resided in Salem, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1324 i. Henry Titcomb⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., Nov. 14, 1818.
 1325 ii. Rufus Carleton⁷, b. Sanbornton, N. H., Jan. 23, 1821.
 iii. Rebecca Gage⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., 1825; m. Nov. 22, 1846, Charles A. Hunt of North Bridgewater, Mass.
 1326 iv. Ambrose⁷, b. 1827.
 v. Benjamin⁷, d. young.
 vi. Hannah Palmer⁷, b. Sanbornton, N. H.; d. May 18, 1888; m. Rawson Coburn. Resided in Salem, N. H.
 vii. Clarissa C.⁷, b. Pembroke, N. H., 1833; m. Samuel N. Kimball of Dunkirk, N. Y.; m. 2d, John Dunnell of Dunkirk, N. Y.
 viii. Edmund Gage⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., 1839; d. Salem, N. H.; m. Dec. 4, 1867, Mrs. Sarah E. (Faulkner) Griffin.
 ix. Mary Howard⁷, b. Bradford, Mass., 1840; m. Jan. 29, 1876, Cornelius Livingston. Resides in Chicago, Ill.

655 Edmund Kimball⁶ (Edmund⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 17, 1800; died Feb. 19, 1867; married March 20, 1823, Julia Maria Eaton, born Oct. 28, 1803, died April 11, 1874, daughter of Wood and Judith (Ingalls) Eaton. Resided in Bradford, Mass. He served his native town for many years in various public

offices, and was its representative and senator in the general court of Massachusetts for several successive terms. In early life he was a dealer in morocco. Later his time was largely occupied with positions of trust, his integrity of character making him the recipient of many such positions. He filled such positions for over forty years with faithfulness, and was a helpful friend to the fatherless and the widow. He was loved and honored by all who knew him and shared the hospitality of his home. He is especially remembered by the boys of his day for many hearty invitations to ride or to help themselves to the tempting fruit in his orchard. A man of strong principles, he took a leading part for the abolition of slavery. He was for many years superintendent of the Sunday school and deacon of the First Parish church of Haverhill. He was an honored member of the Masonic fraternity.

CHILDREN.

- i. James H.⁷, b. Oct. 4, 1827; d. April 17, 1892; m. June 13, 1866, Mary Jane White. Resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. Rebecca Gage⁷, b. Nov. 6, 1829; m. Oct. 16, 1850, Alexander Hodgkins of Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Sarah Frances⁷, b. May 13, 1837; m. Nov. 29, 1855, Dr. William Cogswell.
- iv. Leverett⁷, b. Keene, N. H., Dec. 20, 1824; d. 1826.

656 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (William⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 17, 1785; died Salem, Mass., April 17, 1855; married April 24, 1808, Sally Kimball, born Dec. 6, 1787, died Salem, Mass., July, 1814, daughter of James Kimball; married 2d, Aug. 8, 1815, Lydia Kimball, sister of his first wife, born Sept. 20, 1789, died Salem, Mass., Aug. 20, 1853. He resided in Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Augusta⁷, b. May 17, 1809; d. Oakham, Mass., Nov. 9, 1873; never married. She was deaf and dumb.
- 1327 ii. James William⁷, b. Salem, Mass., Feb. 4, 1812; d. March 28, 1885.
- iii. Henry Thornton⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1816; d. Cuba, Dec. 19, 1838.
- iv. Sarah Haseltine⁷, b. March 11, 1818; d. May 24, 1842.
- v. Lydia⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1819; d. Nov. 5, 1835.

- vi. Catherine⁷, b. March 21, 1821; d. Jan. 19, 1844.
- { vii. Twins⁷, b. and d. Aug., 1826.
- ix. Edward P.⁷, b. Boston, Mass., Aug. 20, 1829; d. Nov. 17, 1869. Resided at Binghamton, N. Y., and Salem, Mass.

657 Eliphalet Kimball⁶ (Ebenezer⁵, Abner⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., 1782; died Nashua, N. H., May 2, 1865; married Betsey Colburn, born Hollis, N. H., 1784, died Nashua, N. H., 1862. He resided in Lyme and Nashua, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1328 i. Alvah⁷, b. May 19, 1805; d. Oct. 24, 1868.
- ii. Lavinia⁷, b. Feb. 16, 1807; m. 1857, Charles Scott. Farmer. Resides in Lyme, N. H. She died in Kansas.
- 1329 iii. Eliza⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1808.
- iv. Marie⁷, b. March 23, 1810; d. Iowa, 1883; m. 1835, Spencer Alden. Farmer. Resided in Lyme, N. H.
- 1330 v. Abner⁷, b. March 20, 1812.
- 1331 vi. Sarah⁷, b. March 11, 1814.
- 1332 vii. Eliphalet M.⁷, b. March 15, 1816; d. 1887.
- viii. Lucy⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1818; d. Bridgeport, Conn., 1865; m. April 23, 1846, Andrew Wade. Resided in Beverly, Mass., and Bridgeport, Conn.
- 1333 ix. John Colburn⁷, b. May 19, 1822.
- 1334 x. Francis Freeman⁷, b. Aug. 20, 1824.
- 1335 xi. Mahala⁷, b. Aug. 19, 1829.

658 Tristram Kimball⁶ (Barnard⁵, Abner⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Dec. 2, 1786; died June 1, 1864; married Feb. 4, 1820, Anna Austin, born Sept., 1781, died March 6, 1873. Resided in Salem, N. H., near the Clough schoolhouse.

CHILDREN.

- 1336 i. Charles M.⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1822; d. March 20, 1884.
- ii. Frances M.⁷, m. Archibald Holley.

659 John Kimball⁶ (Barnard⁵, Abner⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Oct. 7, 1788; died March 21, 1860; married Rhoda Hastings, born Jan. 30, 1795, died Jan. 8, 1827; married 2d, Barzina Hastings, born Sept. 11, 1803,

died Jan. 13, 1872. Resided in Salem, N. H. Epitaph on Rhoda's tombstone in Salem, N. H. :

"I yet do speak tho' I am dead,
The Sovereign Lord made this my bed,
And what I have to say to thee,
Prepare for death and follow me."

John's :

"Be ye also ready."

Barzina's :

"Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord."

CHILDREN.

- i. Susanna F.⁷, b. March 8, 1818; m. Feb. 5, 1839, John McLaughlin of Providence, R. I.
- ii. Mariah⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1819; m. Daniel Gage of Hudson, N. H.
- 1337 iii. John Barnard⁷, b. April 3, 1822.
- iv. William Balch⁷, d. young.
- v. Eben⁷, d. young.
- vi. Rhoda⁷, b. Sept. 1825; d. Feb. 8, 1827.
- 1338 vii. Simeon Hastings⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1828.
- viii. Rhoda Ann⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1831; m. Joseph Buxton.
- 1339 ix. William Balch⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1837.
- x. Hannah Jane⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1842.

660 Richard Kimball⁶ (Timothy⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 10, 1769; died Oct. 26, 1827; married Dec. 18, 1794, Margaret Ferrin of Goffstown, N. H., born Feb. 9, 1772, died Nashua, N. H., April, 1862. He was a farmer and resided two miles west of Manchester, in Goffstown, N. H. He and his wife were ardent and devoted Calvinist Baptists. He was an invalid for some years previous to his death.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GOFFSTOWN, N. H.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. April 20, 1796; d. Chelmsford, Mass., 1842, single.
- ii. Sally⁷, b. Dec. 1, 1797; d. Feb. 2, 1798.
- 1340 iii. Henry⁷, b. March 30, 1799; d. 1840.
- 1341 iv. Sarah⁷, b. Dec. 19, 1800.
- 1342 v. John⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1802.
- 1343 vi. Richard⁷, b. Aug. 30, 1804; d. Oct. 30, 1837.
- vii. Nancy⁷, b. May 18, 1806; d. Nov. 15, 1827.
- 1344 viii. Mary⁷, b. June 15, 1808; d. July 1, 1839.

- 1345 ix. Margaret Jane⁷, b. May 24, 1810.
 x. Rebecca⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1812; d. July 13, 1814.
 1346 xi. Joseph L.⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1814; d. June 12, 1887.
 1347 xii. William Hazen⁷, b. April 6, 1817.

661 Moses Kimball⁶ (David⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., 1783; died Haverhill, Mass., May 4, 1819; married Mary Jennings, born Jan., 1783, died May 15, 1862. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa Ayer⁷, b. May 4, 1814; m. Daniel Wyman of Needham, Mass.
 ii. Sarah Rogers⁷, b. May 20, 1817; d. young.
 iii. Mary⁷, d. young.
 1348 Mary Jennings Kimball had a son, Charles William Kimball⁷, b. June 30, 1822; d. Dec. 9, 1890.

662 John Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, N. H., Jan. 4, 1775; died May, 1868; married Mehitable Carleton. He was a deacon in the Congregational church and a colonel in the militia. He resided in Haverhill, N. H., and Newbury, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁷, b. Haverhill, N. H., Sept. 30, 1796; m. Sept. 4, 1834, Frances Mary White, daughter of Phineas White. Resided in Putney, Vt. He was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1822. Read law with the Hon. Moses Paul Payson, who graduated from Dartmouth College in 1793. He began the practice of law in Claremont, N. H., in 1828. Represented Claremont in the New Hampshire legislature in 1838. Removed to Putney in June, 1839. Was state's attorney for Windham Co., Vt., 1844-6, state senator 1847-9. Was also a representative in the legislature.
 1349 ii. Dudley Carleton⁷, b. 1800; d. Sept., 1887.
 iii. Benjamin F.⁷, b. 1810. Resided with his nephew, D. P. Kimball, in Newbury, Vt.
 iv. Isaac B.⁷, b. 1818; m. Kate ——. Resided in St. Johnsbury, Vt., and Concord, N. H.
 v. Hattie C.⁷, b. ——.

663 Francis D. Kimball⁶ (Amos⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, N. H., Dec. 9, 1795; died April 2, 1860; married Abigail Heath. Resided in Haverhill, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1350 i. Ezra S.⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1834.
 ii. Jane⁷, m. — Stevens.
 iii. Rachel C.⁷, b. —; m. — Smith.
 iv. Daughter⁷, m. — Leavitt.
 v. Francis D.⁷, b. —; d. 1865; m. Sarah R. —.
 vi. Harriet⁷, m. — Raynor of Pittsburg, Pa.

664 Moses Kimball⁶ (Abner⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sanbornton, N. H., Feb. 27, 1787; died Pembroke, Sept. 20, 1848; married March 15, 1808, Polly Shaw, born March 7, 1787, died March 24, 1809, daughter of Josiah Shaw; married 2d, Aug. 11, 1811, Dolly Shaw, born Dec. 5, 1793, died March 4, 1817, a sister of his first wife; married 3d, April 1, 1818, Sally Eastman, born March 17, 1791, died Dec. 16, 1858, daughter of Thomas Eastman. He lived in Sanbornton many years and then removed to Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Syrena⁷, d. Dec. 28, 1808.
 ii. Asa⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1812; d. July 13, 1813.
 { iii. Everett⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1814; drowned July 1, 1832.
 { iv. Sally⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1814.
 v. Polly⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1816; d. July 12, 1817.
 1351 vi. John E.⁷, b. April 20, 1819.
 vii. Mary⁷, b. July 11, 1822; single. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

665 Abner Kimball⁶ (Abner⁵, Abraham⁴, Ebenezer³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Oct. 14, 1805; died Aug., 1885; married May 27, 1830, Deborah Thompson, born May 16, 1808, died June 25, 1880. She was a devoted Christian. He was a deacon in the Baptist church. Resided in Sanbornton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses Gage⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1831; d. Feb. 14, 1877; m. — Gould; m. 2d, Aug. 22, 1868, Sarah Jane Clement of Salisbury, N. H. No children.

- ii. Lydia Thompson⁷, b. Sept. 30, 1833; m. Hollis K. Thompson. Resided in Sanbornton, N. H.
- iii. Anna F.⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1836; m. Charles S. Batchelder. Resided in Sanbornton, N. H.
- iv. Hannah Hersey⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1839; m. July 22, 1866, Ancil Lamprey of Tuftonborough, N. H.
- 1352 v. Sylvanus Thompson⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1841; d. Jan. 10, 1880.
- vi. Josephine Viola⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1852; m. July 1, 1874, Charles O. Witcher, b. Nov. 21, 1852. Resided in East Landaff, N. H.

666 Caleb Kimball⁶ (Caleb⁵, Caleb⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 10, 1744; died 1830; married Aug. 24, 1766, Hannah Noyes, born 1743, died Dec. 2, 1820, (tombstone). On April 19, 1775, he was reported detained as a post rider. December, 1776, he was first lieutenant in Moody's Co., Pickering's Regiment. November, 1777, he was a captain in Gerrish's Regiment at Winter Hill, guarding Burgoyne's troops. He served there four months. He resided in West Newbury, Mass., four miles from Newburyport.

CHILDREN.

- i. Molly⁷, b. 1767; m. Nov. 20, 1794, Moses Brown.
- 1353 ii. John⁷, bap. Nov. 3, 1771; d. Oct. 26, 1850.
- 1354 iii. Thomas⁷, b. March 10, 1773.
- iv. Abel⁷, bap. July 3, 1774; d. July 4, 1789.
- 1355 v. Joseph⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1776.
- 1356 vi. Caleb⁷, bap. April 26, 1778.
- vii. Sarah⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1780; m. — Foster.
- viii. Hannah⁷, b. May 11, 1782.
- ix. Betsey⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1784; d. Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 13, 1861; m. — Lancaster.
- x. Judith⁷, bap. June 11, 1786.
- 1357 xi. Abel⁷, b. 1788.

667 Jeremiah Kimball⁶ (Jeremiah⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass.; baptized June 17, 1750; died Feb. 1, 1831; married Dec. 30, 1774, Lois Choate, born 1751, died Dec. 7, 1825. Resided in Ipswich, Mass. He was prominent in town affairs, especially in matters relating to the South church. It is noted that he sat with eleven of his children in the church choir and led the singing, while the

twelfth child was an appreciative listener in the family pew. On June 18, 1880, his descendants met, to the number of about eighty, in a family gathering at Ipswich. They formed a family association, which has since had annual meetings.

CHILDREN.

- 1358 i. Jeremiah⁷, b. Dec. 25, 1775; d. Feb. 17, 1843.
 ii. Lois⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1777; m. Oct. 28, 1804, Daniel Haskell.
 1359 iii. Eunice⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1778; d. April 9, 1837; m. Dec. 20,
 1804, Nathaniel Lord, Jr. He was register of probate
 for Essex Co., Mass. She was a member of the church
 for nearly thirty-eight years. "After suffering with
 Christian patience and resignation a distressing disease,
 she slept in Jesus on the morning of his day April 9,
 1837." She was the mother of Nathaniel Lord⁸ and Otis
 P. Lord⁸.
 1360 iv. John⁷, b. July 2, 1780; d. Nov. 10, 1871.
 v. Jonathan Choate⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1782; d. Feb. 27, 1862.
 vi. Priscilla⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1784; d. Dec. 18, 1872; m. Nov. 29,
 1815, Benjamin Kimball.
 1361 vii. Josiah⁷, b. June 22, 1786; d. Dec. 5, 1868.
 .viii. Cata⁷, b. July 21, 1788; d. Jan., 1886; m. Nov. 25, 1813,
 William Hurd.
 1362 ix. Samuel⁷, b. May 23, 1791; d. March 20, 1868.
 x. Daniel⁷, b. Aug. 15, 1794; d. June 7, 1818.
 xi. Sarah⁷, b. Aug. 25, 1796; d. July 3, 1873; never married.
 1363 xii. Charles⁷, b. Dec. 24, 1798; d. Nov. 30, 1880.

668 Jonathan Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 1, 1762; married May 17, 1787, Hannah P. Rowe, born —, died Dec. 12, 1792; married 2d, Elizabeth Rowe, born —, died 1819. He resided in Gloucester, Mass. Administration on his estate was granted Aug. 6, 1822.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1789; d. March 1, 1867.
 ii. Betsey⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1791; m. Dec. 2, 1819, Daniel W.
 Rogers, b. —, d. March 9, 1834.
 iii. Jonathan⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1794; d. Sept. 4, 1819.
 iv. Samuel⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1795; d. Feb. 1, 1858, single.
 v. Eliza⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1798; d. Sept. 1, 1819.
 vi. Mary⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1800; d. Sept. 27, 1841; m. John San-
 born.

vii. Jane⁷, b. Feb. 6, 1802.

viii. Sarah⁷, b. March 1, 1804; m. Oct. 30, 1828, Stephen Gale of Raymond, N. H.

1364 ix. Nathaniel⁷, b. Aug. 6, 1805; d. Nov. 20, 1848.

1365 x. John⁷, b. June 6, 1811.

669 David Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 4, 1766; died Boston, Mass., April 10, 1848; married Feb. 27, 1789, Mary Morse of Newburyport, Mass., born —, died Sept. 29, 1798; married 2d, Dec. 15, 1799, Nancy Stacy of Gloucester, Mass., born —, died Nov. 5, 1844. He resided in Newburyport, the part of Gloucester that is now Rockport, and Cambridge, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. David⁷, b. June 5, 1792; d. June 23, 1793.

1366 ii. Mary⁷, b. July 14, 1794; d. Jan. 2, 1828.

iii. Nancy⁷, b. May 27, 1801; d. July 25, 1801.

1367 iv. David⁷, b. May 9, 1802; d. March 16, 1873.

v. Nathaniel⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1804; d. Sept. 26, 1807.

vi. Nancy Stacy⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1805; d. March 25, 1808.

vii. Ann Stacy⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1807; d. April 23, 1880.

1368 viii. Moses⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1809; d. 1895.

1369 ix. John Stacy⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1812; d. March 9, 1850.

x. George⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1813; d. Nov. 23, 1817.

1370 xi. Eliza Pierce⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1815.

670 James Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 9, 1770; died Eastport, Me., April 16, 1828; married in Boston, Mass., Oct. 3, 1799, Mary Estabrook, born Lunenburg, Mass., Sept. 19, 1778, died Augusta, Me., April 30, 1851. He resided in Ipswich, Mass., till 1801, in Newburyport, Mass., till 1821, and in Eastport, Me., until his death.

CHILDREN.

1371 i. James Gorham⁷, b. Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 4, 1800; d. Jan. 6, 1870.

1372 ii. David Stearns⁷, b. Newburyport, Mass., July 2, 1802; d. West Bergen, N. Y., May 5, 1877.

1373 iii. Horace⁷, b. Jan. 25, 1804; d. June 10, 1895.

1374 iv. Warren⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1805; d. Feb. 10, 1875.

1375 v. Otis⁷, b. Sept. 6, 1807; d. March 6, 1870.

364 MOSES KIMBALL⁶ OF NEWBURYPORT, MASS.

- 1376 vi. Mary⁷, b. June 13, 1809.
vii. Augustine⁷, b. Newburyport, Mass., July 31, 1811; d. Orange, N. J., Sept. 12, 1851. Was a clerk in city hall, New York.
- 1377 viii. Laura⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1813; d. June 11, 1856.
ix. Maria Augusta⁷, b. Sept. 12, 1816; d. March 30, 1840.
x. Sarah Smith⁷, b. March 14, 1819; d. Eastport, Me., April 20, 1832.
- 1378 xi. Lucy Coffin⁷, b. Nov. 5, 1820.
- 1379 xii. George Washington⁷, b. March 19, 1822; d. June 19, 1860.
xiii. James Munroe⁷, b. March 19, 1822; d. Washington, D. C., March 2, 1849. He was a clergyman. He graduated at the New York University in 1844, at Union Theological Seminary in 1847. Became pastor of the Second Presbyterian church in Portsmouth, Va., which charge he retained until his death.
xiv. Charles Henry⁷, b. July 27, 1824; m. Aug. 6, 1874, Mary Bridge Vose, b. May 29, 1835, daughter of General Rufus C. Vose, Maine Ranch, Bent Co., Cal. He was a book-keeper and resided at Albuquerque, New Mexico.

671 Moses Kimball⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., July 30, 1779; died Dec. 23, 1867; married Nov. 23, 1815, Lavinia Barnard, born March 19, 1788, died April 28, 1871, daughter of D. and Abigail Barnard of Newburyport, Mass. Resided in Ipswich and Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lavinia⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1816.
ii. Sarissa⁷, b. May 7, 1818; m. Thomas C. Goodwin.
iii. Lydia Russell⁷, b. Feb. 20, 1820; d. May 23, 1838.
iv. Ann Boylston⁷, b. July 23, 1821.
v. Abby Caroline⁷, b. June 30, 1824; m. Sept. 22, 1863, David M. Coffin.

672 Thomas Kimball⁶ (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Caleb³, Caleb², Richard¹) born in Boston, Mass.; baptized Feb. 22, 1761; died Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 6, 1852; married April 1, 1784, Nancy Gage, born May 20, 1764, died Ipswich, Mass., April 20, 1798; married 2d, Sept. 8, 1799, Sarah Staniford, born Ipswich, May 14, 1768, died June 10, 1851, daughter of James Staniford. He was a sea captain.

CHILDREN, BORN IN IPSWICH, MASS.

- i. Nancy⁷, b. Dec. 27, 1784; d. March 10, 1858.
- ii. Thomas⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1787; d. Dec. 27, 1824.
- iii. John⁷, b. March 7, 1790; d. Salem, Mass., Aug. 13, 1873;
m. Mary Norfolk; m. 2d, Abigail Jenkins, b. 1801, d.
Oct. 31, 1881. She m. 2d, — Kendal.
- iv. Sarah⁷, b. April 27, 1792; d. Dec. 26, 1838.
- 1380 v. William⁷, b. Dec., 1795; d. Jan. 18, 1878.
- vi. Abigail⁷, d. Nov. 6, 1801.
- vii. Abigail⁷, d. young.
- 1381 viii. James Staniford⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1804; d. March 21, 1875.
- ix. Ebenezer Walter⁷, b. Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 16, 1806; d. at
sea, March 17, 1825.
- x. Mary Staniford⁷, b. May 23, 1808; m. Jan. 5, 1834, Joseph
• K. Farley of Ipswich, Mass.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

673 Samuel Kimball⁷(Samuel⁶, Jonathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Newton, N. H., April 9, 1755; married Elizabeth Hoyt. Resided in Salisbury, Mass., three years, in South Hampton, N. H., seven years, in Andover, N. H., twenty-nine years, and was living there in 1835. He enlisted at Portsmouth, N. H., in the company commanded by Capt. John Califfe of Hampstead, N. H., in 1775. He enlisted again in Capt. David Quinn's Co. of Hawke, N. H., and marched to Charlestown, N. H., thence to Fort Independence on Lake Champlain. He was discharged there and returned home to Newton, having served five months. In 1778 he enlisted again in Amesbury, Mass., in Capt. Clark's Co. of Newburyport, Mass., and joined Gen. Sullivan's army in Rhode Island.

CHILDREN.

- 1382 i. Samuel⁸, b. June 8, 1781. Went to Elgin, Ill.
- ii. Micah⁸, b. March 29, 1784.
- iii. Elizabeth⁸, b. June 28, 1786; m. — Elkins.
- { iv. Jonathan⁸, b. July 30, 1788.
- { v. Merriam⁸, b. July 30, 1788.
- vi. William⁸.
- vii. Jacob⁸.
- viii. Polly⁸, d. 1828, single.

674 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Jonathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Newton, N. H., May 19, 1759; died April 2, 1814; married Sarah Currier; married 2d, April 3, 1794, Lois Hoyt. He resided in Newton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1383 i. Nathan⁸, b. April 26, 1785; d. Sept. 11, 1859.
- 1384 ii. Daniel H.⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1795; d. June 20, 1871.
- iii. William⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1802.
- iv. Sarah⁸, b. March 1, 1805.
- 1385 v. Amos⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1807; d. Aug. 27, 1872.

675 Ebenezer Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Jonathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Newton, N. H., Aug. 7, 1768; died July 2, 1802; married (Ints.) Feb. 2, 1802, Mary Lowell. Resided in South Hampton and Newton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1386 i. William Lowell⁸, b. Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 11, 1808.
- ii. Sally⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1810; d. Nov. 10, 1884; m. May, 1854, Washington Lyford of Fremont, N. H. She survived her husband, who d. in Fremont. She d. in Newton, N. H.
- 1387 iii. James⁸, b. March 5, 1812; d. Oct. 1, 1865.
- iv. Mary⁸, b. about 1817; d. April 18, 1837.

676 Joseph Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born Aug. 9, 1759; married Molly —, born 1763. He was a farmer and resided, in 1818, at Waterford, Oxford Co., Me. He enlisted Jan. 27, 1777, for three years, in Capt. Fairfield's Co., commanded later by Capt. Joseph McNeil and Capt. Peter Page, Col. Wigglesworth's Regt., Gen. Glover's Brigade, Mass. Line. He served in New York, New Jersey, and Pennsylvania. Was present at the capture of Burgoyne. Was at the Battle of Monmouth, and in several other battles. He was discharged at Bemis Heights. He was in camp at Valley Forge, June 2, 1778.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna⁸, b. 1798.
- ii. Cyrus⁸, b. 1807.
- iii. Sarah⁸, b. 1809.

677 Sargent Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born April 27, 1761; died Sandwich, N. H., March 10, 1851; married Love Ladd, who died between 1814 and 1819, daughter of Elias Ladd; married 2d, Abigail —; married 3d, Betsey Paine; married 4th, March 24, 1836, Mrs. Betsey (George) Marsh. He was in Capt. Jacob Smith's Co. Aug. 27 to Oct. 24, 1781. He states that on Aug. 23, 1832, he was seventy-two years old, and that he enlisted in 1780 in Capt. D. Livermore's Co., under Lient.-Col. Henry Dearborn, and served six months at West Point. That he enlisted in June, 1781, in Capt. Jacob Smith's Co., ranging service, and was at Conway and Jefferson three months, and was then discharged. He lived in Sandwich, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1388 i. Joseph⁸, b. —; d. April, 1878.
 ii. Benjamin⁸.
 iii. Josiah⁸. Went West.
 iv. John⁸, m. Nov. 23, 1809, Polly Etheridge.

678 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born May 30, 1768; married Nancy Granville. He lived in early life in Waterboro, Me., and afterwards removed to Parsonsfield, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁸, b. 1791; d. young.
 ii. Joseph⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1793.
 iii. Polly⁸, b. 1795.
 iv. Daniel⁸, b. 1797.
 v. David⁸, b. 1800.
 { vi. McHenry⁸, b. 1802.
 { vii. Mercy⁸, b. 1802.
 viii. Thomas⁸, b. 1805.
 ix. Alvah⁸, b. 1808.
 1389 x. James B.⁸, b. 1813; d. Malden, Mass., March 15, 1887.
 1390 xi. John Granville⁸, b. 1819; d. Des Moines, Iowa.

679 Ensign Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born April 23, 1770; died Oct. 27, 1815; married May 8, 1791, Hannah Granville, born May 13, 1773. He resided in Waterboro, Cornish, and Parsonsfield, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PARSONSFIELD, ME.

- 1391 i. Joseph⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1791.
 ii. James⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1794; d. Aug. 15, 1833.
 1392 iii. Stephen Granville⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1796; d. Nov. 28, 1884.
 iv. Mercy⁸, b. April 12, 1800.
 v. David⁸, b. June 30, 1802.
 vi. Saphrona⁸, b. April 3, 1805.
 1393 vii. Thomas⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1803.
 viii. Hannah⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1811; d. Hartland, Me., June 15, 1850.
 1394 ix. Samuel⁸, b. June 5, 1815; d. Cornish, Me., Oct. 14, 1883.

680 John Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., March 23, 1768; died Topsham, Vt., Feb. 8, 1838; married Hannah Peck, born Aug. 24, 1778, died Sept. 12, 1844. He went to Lebanon, N. H., and lived there until he removed to Corinth, Vt., and from there he went to Topsham, Vt., where he died.

CHILD.

- 1395 i. Henry⁸, b. Corinth, Vt., April 13, 1812.

681 Abel Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H.; died Aug. 23, 1822; married Sally —; married 2d, Abigail —, born —, died Feb. 5, 1849. Resided in Fremont, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Sally⁸, b. May 28, 1805.

682 Moses Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., April 15, 1775; died Dec. 8, 1835; married Mary Page, and resided in Poplin, N. H., and Vienna, Me. His widow married, July 14, 1838, Jacob Graves.

CHILDREN, BORN IN POPLIN (NOW FREMONT), N. H.

- i. Mary⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1797; m. April 3, 1817, Eliphalet Berry.
 1396 ii. Daniel⁸, b. March 1, 1804; d. Feb. 20, 1884.
 1397 iii. Benjamin⁸, b. —.

683 William Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., March 17, 1783; died Jan. 12,

1850; married Polly Stewart, born Feb. 21, 1790, died Dec. 25, 1838. He resided in Kingston, N. H., and Vienna, Me. Children all born in Vienna, except the eldest.

CHILDREN.

- 1398 i. Stewart⁸, b. Kingston, N. H., Nov. 14, 1808.
- ii. Ruth⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1810.
- 1399 iii. Lewis⁸, b. June 11, 1812.
- iv. William⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1814; d. Feb. 17, 1836.
- 1400 v. Samuel⁸, b. June 2, 1816; d. June 28, 1872.
- 1401 vi. Sewell⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1819; d. Oct. 2, 1888.
- vii. Abigail⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1820; d. March 14, 1840.
- viii. David⁸, b. June 16, 1822; d. Sept. 2, 1823.
- ix. Ancill W.⁸, b. June 17, 1826; d. Dec. 15, 1842.
- x. Daniel Hubbard⁸, b. March 3, 1828; d. Dec. 6, 1848.
- xi. George⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1830; d. Dec. 3, 1850.

684 James Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Poplin, N. H., April 22, 1785; died Feb. 5, 1852; married Nov. 22, 1809, Betsey Moor of Chester, N. H., born Dec. 14, 1783.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁸, b. Chester, N. H., March 28, 1810.
- ii. Elsa⁸, b. July 11, 1816; m. July 22, 1838, William H. Stinchfield.
- iii. Sally⁸, b. June 5, 1818.
- iv. Abigail⁸, b. May 5, 1812.

685 Caleb Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Benjamin⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born Sept. 24, 1790; married Grace Scribner, born —, died March 24, 1840; married 2d, Mary Hook, who died Oct. 7, 1874.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Scribner⁸, b. Dec. 19, 1813; d. 1829.
- 1402 ii. George⁸, b. 1820.
- iii. Abel T.⁸, b. 1823; d. July 30, 1883; m. Caroline Fullonton of Raymond, sister to his brother George's wife, b. July 4, 1822. No children.

686 Isaac Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 29, 1764; married

Dorcas Hubbard. Lived in Kingston, Haverhill, and Bath, N. H., Waterford and Irasburg, Vt., and died in the latter place.

CHILDREN.

- 1403 i. Isaac⁸, b. March 22, 1795; d. Dec. 17, 1844.
- 1404 ii. Moody Bedell⁸.
- 1405 iii. Langdon⁸.
- 1406 iv. Ebenezer Carleton⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1807; d. May 24, 1884.
- v. John Hill⁸, b. —; m. Eunice Penniman. He was a lawyer and died childless, in Janesville, Wis., where he lived with an adopted daughter.
- 1407 vi. Hubbard⁸.
- vii. Meriam⁸, m. John Farnham. Had a son, Oscar Farnham⁹, and several daughters.

687 Joseph Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Sept. 12, 1772; married Nov. 23, 1793, Anna Brown. He resided in Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1408 i. Elijah B.⁸, b. May 8, 1794.
- ii. John⁸.
- iii. Hannah⁸.
- iv. Mary⁸, m. John Pattee of Deering, Me.
- v. Hiram⁸. Went West.
- vi. Nancy⁸, m. Hiram Hill.
- vii. Benjamin⁸. Went West.
- viii. David⁸. Went to Maine.
- ix. Stephen W.⁸, b. 1824; m. 2d, Dec. 1, 1879, Harriet M. Thayer. Resided in Boston, Mass.
- x. Joseph⁸. Settled in Maine.
- xi. Jonathan⁸. Went West.

688 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass.; married Oct. 25, 1798, Mary Middleton. Resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Middleton⁸, b. April 16, 1799.
- ii. Mary Jane⁸, b. April 25, 1801.
- iii. Clementina⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1803.
- 1409 iv. Daniel⁸, b. June 7, 1806.

689 Moses Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., May 24, 1770; died Haverhill, Mass., April 5, 1841; married Jan. 31, 1796, Hannah Bradley, born 1770, died 1846.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1797.
- ii. Sally⁸, b. Dec. 8, 1798; d. May 1, 1877, single.
- iii. Hannah⁸, b. March 21, 1800.
- 1410 iv. James B.⁸, b. March 10, 1802; d. Aug. 18, 1854.
- v. Eliza⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1805; m. June 10, 1829, Jeremiah Tripp.
- vi. John⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1807.
- vii. Zelinda⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1810.
- viii. William⁸, b. April 17, 1812. Resided in Taunton, Mass.

690 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 25, 1770; died Weare, N. H., Jan. 1, 1834; married Aug. 3, 1778, Susanna Whittemore, born Lyndeborough, N. H., Aug. 3, 1778; died July 4, 1814, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Whittemore; married 2d, Betsey Pope of Henniker, N. H., died Henniker, Sept. 11, 1865. He resided in Weare, N. H., and was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 1411 i. Jonathan⁸, b. April 16, 1799; d. April 11, 1873.
- 1412 ii. Clark⁸, b. April 21, 1802.
- 1413 iii. Thomas⁸, b. May 22, 1804; d. June 5, 1877.
- iv. Eliza⁸, b. May 26, 1806; d. Addison, Ohio, Oct. 13, 1843; m. Aug. 10, 1839, Rev. William Mack.
- v. Hannah⁸, b. April 24, 1809; d. near Berlin, Wis., May 15, 1880; m. Oct. 3, 1833, Alfred Terrill.
- 1414 vi. Leonard⁸, b. Aug., 1813.

691 Matthew Greeley Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Weare, N. H., April 2, 1806; married May, 1830, Mary Philbrick, born 1806, died July 16, 1862. He resided in Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1415 i. Matthew Harvey⁸, b. April 3, 1832.
- 1416 ii. Elbridge Clement⁸, b. April 19, 1834.
- 1417 iii. Alonzo Wood⁸, b. July 11, 1837.

372 HIRA HILL KIMBALL⁷ OF MANCHESTER, N. H.

iv. Mary Francis⁸, b. New London, N. H., Nov. 17, 1839; m. William H. Southward.

v. Franklin Pierce⁸, b. Andover, N. H., Sept. 10, 1842.

vi. George Washington⁸, b. Orange, N. H., July 29, 1845.

692 Hira Hill Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Milton, Vt., Nov. 22, 1811; died Wilton, N. H.; married Oct. 6, 1836, Betsey Hutchinson. Resided in Lynn, Mass., and Manchester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. Sarah Ann⁸, b. Lynn, Mass., March 4, 1837; m. George Gillis.

ii. Charles M.⁸, b. —; d. Lynn, Mass., June 6, 1840.

iii. Maria⁸, b. Manchester, N. H.; m. Frank Kinsley.

iv. Justin Hutchinson⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., 1849; m. Feb. 28, 1889, Alice E. Rogers of Lowell, Mass., daughter of Elisha and Mary Rogers. Resides in Lowell, Mass.

693 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born July, 1770; died Oct. 12, 1850; married Tamson Lowell, born —, died June 16, 1855. Resided in Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1418 i. Samuel⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1796.

1419 ii. Benjamin⁸, b. 1799; d. 1845.

1420 iii. John⁸, b. March 29, 1801; d. Sept. 16, 1860.

694 Mark Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, John⁴, John³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Weare, N. H.; married Hannah Hutchinson of Lyndeborough, N. H. They lived in Weare, N. H., until all but one of their children were born, and then went to New York state.

CHILDREN.

i. Hannah⁸, m. Erastus Freeman.

ii. Judith⁸, m. —.

iii. Eleanor⁸, m. — Watson.

iv. Mary⁸, m. — Kimball.

v. Eliza⁸.

vi. Livinia⁸.

vii. Sally⁸.

viii. Mahala⁸.

695 Elisha Kimball⁷ (Willis⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born April 3, 1785; died April 3, 1873; married June 18, 1807, Tryphena Ticknor. Resided in Lebanon, N. H. Died in Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Clift⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1808; never married.
- ii. Eliza⁸, b. March 9, 1810; d. Lebanon, N. H.
- 1421 iii. Wills⁸, b. Dec. 8, 1812.
- 1422 iv. Elias⁸, b. July 13, 1815; d. Dec. 23, 1872.
- v. Tryphena⁸, b. June 8, 1818.
- vi. Robert Ransom⁸, b. Lebanon, N. H., March 10, 1822; d. July, 1851; m. 1846, Adeline S. North of Hartford, Conn.; m. 2d, Sept., 1850, Marie Louise Cox. He was a teacher in Marion, Ohio, 1842-'44, professor of music at Dallas Institute, Sealema, Ala., principal of Institute at Cahaba, Ala., 1850. Died at Shelby Springs, Ala.
- vii. Marcia R.⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1824.
- 1423 viii. Joseph Henry⁸, b. Lebanon, N. H., June 29, 1828.

696 Jesse Kimball⁷ (Willis⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Grafton Co., N. H., March 27, 1798; died Newton, Mich., March 1, 1881; married Nov. 13, 1836, Sally A. Rood, born —, died Sept. 17, 1885. He was a farmer and lived in Newton, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Marcia A.⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1837.
- ii. Chester⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1839.
- iii. Caroline⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1841. Resided in Union City, Mich.
- iv. Otis F.⁸, b. Feb. 8, 1844. He was a Union soldier and lost an arm in the service. He is a farmer and lives in Battle Creek, Mich.
- v. Mercy E.⁸, b. Sept. 4, 1846; d. Feb. 13, 1861.
- vi. Elmer⁸, b. March 24, 1849. Resided in Battle Creek, Mich.
- vii. Wills⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1852.
- viii. Jason⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1854; d. Feb. 19, 1861.
- ix. Edgar⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1857; d. May 19, 1872.

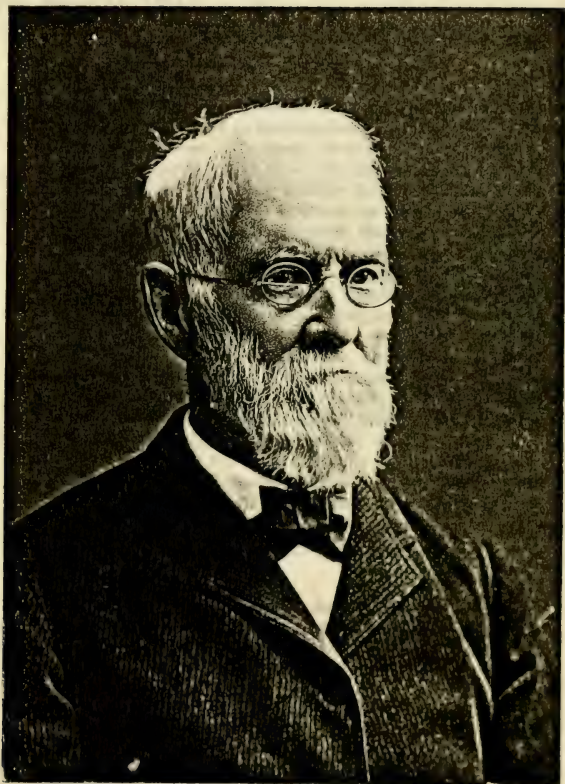
697 Harvey Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., Oct. 30, 1786; died Mobile, Ala., Oct. 24, 1842; married Dec. 31, 1824, Nancy Green, born Dec. 5, 1798, died Chicago, Ill., Dec. 5,

1867. They were married at Capt. Nathan Gifford's, Rush, Monroe Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. George H.⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1825; d. Feb. 8, 1826.
- ii. Rebecca H.⁸, b. Aug. 18, 1827; m. July 24, 1844, Rev. Samuel Goodale, in the Church of the Ascension, Liverpool, England, by the Rev. H. Gregory. She died at Kalamazoo, Mich., leaving a son seven days old.
- iii. Sarah Frances⁸, b. April 3, 1830; d. May 5, 1877.
- iv. John Elwood⁸, b. April 7, 1832; d. Aug. 15, 1832.

698 Lewis Kimball⁷ (Benjamin A.⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Henry², Richard¹) born in Meriden village, Plainfield, N. H., Sept. 13, 1809. He went with his parents to Enfield, N. H., about 1812. His father died March 18, 1815, and Lewis lived with his mother till he was ten years of age. His mother married, 2d, Jacob Lovejoy, and removed in a short time to the southern part of Massachusetts, and he did not see her for seven years. He lived at East Lebanon, N. H. In 1824 he went to Piermont, N. H., and lived there till he was nearly twenty-one. He received but little education. He married, Oct. 13, 1830, in Piermont, N. H., Lucy Allen Ford, daughter of Heman Ford of that town, born May 29, 1809, died March 21, 1858. He married 2d, Sept. 7, 1859, Jane Pettingill. He commenced life as a farmer, then he went into the stove and the tinware manufacture. About 1848 he removed to Holyoke, Mass., where he lived for two years, and in the fall of 1850 he removed to Nashua, N. H., and was two years in the lumber business at that place, then in the furniture business till 1875, as agent, managing a large business successfully. He removed to Milford in 1876, and spent some years in business there. He spent one year in Dakota, and returned to Nashua in June, 1885, and lived there until his death. He was selectman of Piermont for several years, collector of taxes three years, and postmaster three years. He was then depot master at Bradford, Vt., on the Passumpsic R. R. He was elected to the city council of Nashua for two terms, he was twice an alderman, and was a member of the legislature from ward one, Nashua, in 1871 and 1872. He was very intelligent, genial, and cour-



Lewis Kimball



From a portrait by [illegible]

teous, conscientious in all his actions, and commanded the respect and esteem of all his acquaintances. He took a great interest in his family, and copied the Nashua probate records for this work after he was eighty years of age. He died in Nashua, March 12, 1895.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daughter⁸, b. 1831; d. in infancy.
- ii. Daughter⁸, b. 1832; d. in infancy.
- iii. Charles Ford⁸, b. Piermont, N. H., July 24, 1833; m. Aug. 18, 1856, Catherine L. Sawyer, daughter of Joseph Sawyer of Piermont. He spent several years in Indiana, and was appointed by Gov. Morton an agent to look after sick and wounded soldiers during the Rebellion. When the war closed he removed to Boscobel, Wisconsin, and engaged in the dry goods business. In 1870 he removed to Pontiac, Mich., and purchased an interest in the *Pontiac Gazette*. He was associated with a Mr. Turner, under the firm name of Kimball & Turner. Mr. Kimball was editor of the paper, and the paper has assumed a leading position in the republican party in Michigan. He resides in Pontiac, and has no children.
- iv. Lewis⁸, b. May 13, 1835; d. March 31, 1836.
- v. John Byron⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1837; d. Hilton Head, S. C., Nov. 10, 1862; m. May 7, 1857, Lydia S. Coffin. They had one child, Nellie May⁹, b. Jan. 13, 1859; d. May 3, 1859.
- vi. Mary Frances⁸, b. March 27, 1839; d. in Tennessee, Jan. 14, 1891; m. April 18, 1856, Samuel P. McKean. They had one child, Carl Rhees McKean⁹, b. Burlington, Vt., Aug. 1, 1879. He resides in Loudon, Tenn.
- vii. Son⁸, b. and d. in 1840.
- 1424 viii. Lewis⁸, b. April 8, 1842.
- ix. Son⁸, b. and d. in 1844.
- x. Benjamin Harvey⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1847; d. July 14, 1867.
- xi. Lucy Allen⁸, b. March 2, 1851; d. June 17, 1852.
- xii. Lucy Ann⁸, b. July 26, 1854; d. Burlington, Vt., Nov. 29, 1888; m. June 1, 1876, Charles H. Webster.
- 1425 xiii. Joseph Edwin⁸, b. June 14, 1859.
- xiv. Jane Elizabeth⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1860; m. Jan. 3, 1858, Henry Waldo Davis.

699 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Jacob⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Topsfield, Mass., Feb. 9, 1778; died Aug. 19, 1817; married Deborah Esty, born 1779, died Dec. 10, 1879. She belonged to a long lived family. Her

hundredth birthday was celebrated by many friends in Topsfield, Mass. Her grandmother Esty lived to be a hundred and two years of age, dying in 1805. Her aunt, Mrs. Dwinell, also lived to be over a hundred, and died in 1843. He was taken prisoner during the War of 1812, while in service aboard a man-of-war as fifer. He resided in Topsfield and Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1426 i. David⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1799; d. Jan. 20, 1885.
 1427 ii. Benjamin⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1802; d. Feb. 12, 1882.
 1428 iii. William Esty⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1805; d. Nov. 4, 1895.

700 Moses Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 16, 1768; died Middleton, Mass., Aug. 25, 1801; married June 9, 1793, Hannah Preston. He resided in Middleton, Mass. He owned land in Acworth, N. H., some of which he sold to John Kimball of Acworth, July 30, 1798. Mrs. Kimball married 2d, Jared Cross.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁸, b. Feb. 1, 1794; m. — Newhall.
 ii. John⁸, b. March 1, 1795; d. June 4, 1881, single.
 1429 iii. Dean⁸, b. Dec. 25, 1796; d. Feb. 18, 1884.
 iv. Moses⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1798; d. Sept. 25, 1800.
 } v. Joshua⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1800.
 } vi. Jacob⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1800; d. Aug. 5, 1801.

701 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 25, 1774; died Andover, Mass., March, 1822; married July 6, 1800, Sally Hobbs, born Jan. 11, 1778, died June 21, 1864. He resided in Salem and Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jacob⁸, b. April 5, 1801; d. Salem, Mass., Aug. 9, 1845;
 m. Aug. 16, 1827, Mary Bishop.
 ii. Joseph Hobbs⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1803; d. New Orleans, Dec. 16, 1818. He was a sailor and fell from the masthead.
 1430 iii. Moses⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1880.
 1431 iv. Joel⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1808; d. March 28, 1834.
 v. Katherine⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1810; d. May 1, 1829.
 1432 vi. George Augustus⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1812.

hundredth birthday was celebrated by many friends in Topsfield, Mass. Her grandmother Esty lived to be a hundred and two years of age, dying in 1805. Her aunt, Mrs. Dwinell, also lived to be over a hundred, and died in 1843. He was taken prisoner during the War of 1812, while in service aboard a man-of-war as fifer. He resided in Topsfield and Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1426 i. David⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1799; d. Jan. 20, 1885.
- 1427 ii. Benjamin⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1802; d. Feb. 12, 1882.
- 1428 iii. William Esty⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1805; d. Nov. 4, 1895.

700 Moses Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 16, 1768; died Middleton, Mass., Aug. 25, 1801; married June 9, 1793, Hannah Preston. He resided in Middleton, Mass. He owned land in Acworth, N. H., some of which he sold to John Kimball of Acworth, July 30, 1798. Mrs. Kimball married 2d, Jared Cross.

CHILDREN.

- i. Phebe⁸, b. Feb. 1, 1794; m. — Newhall.
- ii. John⁸, b. March 1, 1795; d. June 4, 1881, single.
- 1429 iii. Dean⁸, b. Dec. 25, 1796; d. Feb. 18, 1884.
- iv. Moses⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1798; d. Sept. 25, 1800.
- v. Joshua⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1800.
 - vi. Jacob⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1800; d. Aug. 5, 1801.

701 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 25, 1774; died Andover, Mass., March, 1822; married July 6, 1800, Sally Hobbs, born Jan. 11, 1778, died June 21, 1864. He resided in Salem and Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jacob⁸, b. April 5, 1801; d. Salem, Mass., Aug. 9, 1845; m. Aug. 16, 1827, Mary Bishop.
- ii. Joseph Hobbs⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1803; d. New Orleans, Dec. 16, 1818. He was a sailor and fell from the masthead.
- 1430 iii. Moses⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1880.
- 1431 iv. Joel⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1808; d. March 28, 1834.
- v. Katherine⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1810; d. May 1, 1829.
- 1432 vi. George Augustus⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1812.

- vii. Eben Ingalls³, b. April 7, 1815; d. Jan. 3, 1840. Was a sea captain, and was lost on the steamer *Lexington*, which was burned on Long Island Sound.

702 Andrew Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 18, 1780; died July 2, 1842; married Nov. 29, 1804, Mary Town, died Nov. 25, 1840. Resided in Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁸, b. March 17, 1805.
- ii. Mary⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1806; d. Feb. 23, 1830.
- iii. Paulina⁸, b. March 13, 1808; m. Jan. 6, 1831, Peabody Dole of Rowley, Mass.
- 1433 iv. Hiram⁸, b. March 17, 1810.
- v. Eliza⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1811.
- 1434 vi. Joel⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1814; d. Jan. 2, 1890.
- vii. Phebe⁸, b. 1816; m. May 23, 1844, James M. Peabody.
- 1435 viii. Moses⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1818; d. Aug. 2, 1884.
- ix. Child⁸, d. May 21, 1821.
- x. Lucy⁸, b. 1822; d. Jan. 12, 1835.
- xi. Child⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1824; d. young.
- xii. Susan⁸, d. Sept. 4, 1825.

703 Dudley Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Sept. 9, 1784; married Aug. 29, 1809, Margaret Symonds, born 1789, died March 5, 1869. Resided in Andover and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁸, b. 1810; d. July 16, 1847.
- 1436 ii. James⁸, b. 1812; d. Sept. 27, 1862.
- iii. Margaret⁸, b. March, 1818; d. Dec. 15, 1887.
- iv. Emily⁸, b. 1824; d. Winthrop, Mass., Aug. 13, 1886.
- v. Katherine S.⁸, b. 1827; m. Nov. 3, 1857, Samuel Tewksbury of Chelsea, Mass.
- vi. Mary I.⁸, b. 1831; d. Aug. 22, 1853.

704 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 26, 1761; married Hannah Clark of St. John, N. B. He lived in Andover, Mass., and moved to Bethel, Me., in 1796.

CHILDREN.

- 1437 i. Clark⁸.
- 1438 ii. Peter⁸.
- iii. Phebe⁸, m. Hezekiah Andrews. Resided in Bethel, Me.
- iv. Lydia⁸, m. Luther Bean.
- v. Olive⁸, m. Ephraim Powers; m. 2d, James Daniels.
- vi. Huldah⁸, m. April 30, 1801, Amos Bean, son of Josiah Bean.

705 Asa Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bridgton, Me., Nov. 29, 1767; died Bethel, Me., Aug. 7, 1823; married Phebe Foster, born Sept. 24, 1769, died Oct. 11, 1858. Resided in Bridgton and Bethel, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 1439 i. Moses F.⁸, b. 1790.
- 1440 ii. Asa⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1792.
- iii. Emma⁸, b. Bethel, Me., Jan. 4, 1795; m. Edmund Bean, son of Josiah Bean.
- iv. Nancy⁸, b. Oct. 25, 1799; d. Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 17, 1890; m. April 30, 1819, Porter Kimball of Rumford, Me.; m. 2d, Peter C. Virgin of Rumford. He was a lawyer and a farmer. She lived with her daughter, Mrs. Munroe, in Cambridge, Mass., during the last years of her long life.

706 Israel Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Dec. 2, 1769; died Bethel, Me., Nov. 20, 1830; married at Rowley, Mass., Feb. 25, 1794, Phebe Hazen. They went to Bridgton, Me., and resided there until 1820, when they removed to Bethel, Me., where they lived the remainder of their lives.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRIDGTON, ME.

- 1441 i. Israel⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1795.
- ii. Hannah⁸, b. May 11, 1796; m. Aaron Littlefield.
- 1442 iii. Hepzibah⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1798.
- iv. Jacob⁸, b. April 3, 1800; m. Harriet Gage, daughter of Richard Gage of Bridgton, Me. They removed in 1837 to Waukesha, Mich. He was a carpenter, farmer, and land agent. They had one son who died young.
- 1443 v. Phebe⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1804; d. Nov. 26, 1887.
- 1444 vi. Richard⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1806.

vii. Byron W.⁸

1445 viii. Jedediah T.⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1809.

1446 ix. Ira Crocker⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1816; d. Feb. 5, 1865.

707 Jedediah Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born Sept. 29, 1771; died March 6, 1852; married Elizabeth Emerson, died Dec. 31, 1853. They resided in Bridgton, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRIDGTON, ME.

i. Eliza⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1799.

ii. Roxanna⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1801.

iii. Eliza⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1803.

iv. Sally⁸, b. —.

v. Lavinia⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1808; d. Feb. 28, 1825.

vi. Sarah⁸, b. March 8, 1810; d. Dec. 1, 1836.

vii. Hannah A.⁸, b. March 27, 1812.

viii. Paulina⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1815.

ix. Julia⁸, b. May 21, 1818.

1447 x. Jedediah Alex.⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1820.

708 Sally Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in St. John, N. B.; married William Emerson, born St. John and died St. Stephen, N. B., where they were then living. She died in Bethel, Me.

CHILDREN.

i. Eben Emerson⁸, m. Irene Jones. Resided Pembroke, Me.

ii. Sophronia Emerson⁸, m. Daniel Brigham.

iii. Elizabeth M. Emerson⁸, b. Bridgton, Me., May 28, 1805:
m. Dec. 11, 1829, Reuben Ingalls. Resided in Auburn,
Me. She d. in Lewiston, Me., Dec. 27, 1852.

iv. William Emerson⁸, m. Eliza Jones. Resided Calais, Me.

v. Roxanna Emerson⁸, m. Joseph Webb. Resided Bridgton,
Me.

709 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Jacob⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born —; married Emma Stone. He came to Bethel, Me., about 1824, and settled in the lower part of the town.

CHILDREN.

i. Clarissa⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1796; m. Dec. 2, 1824, Eli Estes, son
of Richard Estes; m. 2d, John Howe of Rumford, Me.

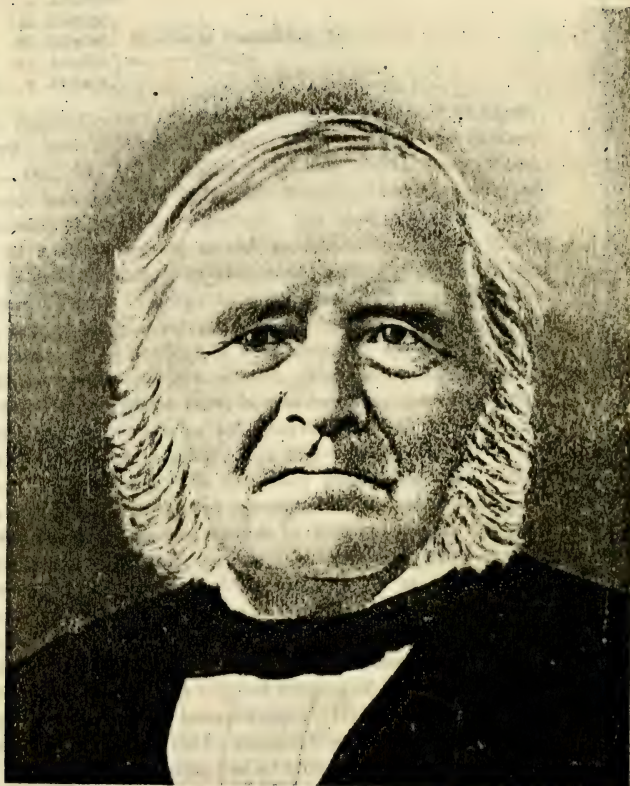
- ii. Hannibal⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1798. Went to Wisconsin.
- iii. Emma⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1799; m. Benjamin Kilgore. Resided in Waterford, Me.
- iv. Nancy⁸, b. July 20, 1801; m. John Howe of Rumford, Me.
- v. Charlotte⁸, b. March 4, 1803; m. Walter Mason. Resided in West Bethel, Me.
- vi. Polly⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1804; d. Sept. 10, 1805.
- vii. Thurza⁸, b. July 20, 1806; m. Calvin Howe of Rumford, Me.
- viii. Jedediah⁸, b. July 4, 1808; m. Julia Richardson of Bethel, Me. Resides in Byron, Me.
- ix. Susanna⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1810; m. Oliver P. Powers.
- 1448 x. Jacob T.⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1812.
- 1449 xi. Moses Stone⁸, b. May 11, 1817.

709a. Ancil Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 12, 1778; died Dover, Me., Jan. 12, 1862; married Jan. 5, 1805, Rebecca Bixby, daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Wood) Bixby. He resided in Mt. Vernon, Me., from 1805 to 1814, Augusta, Me., 1815 to 1834, and in Dover, Me., the remainder of his life. He was a merchant. The first seven children were born in Mt. Vernon, the remainder in Augusta, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Henry⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1805; d. Mt. Vernon, Me., Dec. 25, 1831.
- ii. Harriet Wood⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1806; d. April 29, 1848.
- 1449a. iii. George Augustus⁸, b. April 20, 1808; d. March 15, 1890.
- 1449b. iv. Charlotte Flint⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1809; d. Jan. 2, 1872.
- 1449c. v. Charles Edwin⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1810; d. Nov. 3, 1878.
- 1449d. vi. Caroline Emily⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1812; d. Sept. 27, 1886.
- 1449e. vii. Benjamin Franklin⁸, b. April 11, 1814; d. March 2, 1873.
- viii. Ancil⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1816; d. March, 1840.
- 1449f. ix. Artemas⁸, b. April 16, 1817; d. June 11, 1874.
- x. Maria Wood⁸, b. April 16, 1819. Resides in Augusta, Me.
- 1449g. xi. Rebecca Bixby⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1822. Resides Augusta, Me.
- xii. Louisa⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1824; d. Feb. 22, 1829.

709b. Artemas Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., June 23, 1785; died Augusta, Me., 1868; married Achsah Hovey. Resided in Augusta, Me.



JOSIAH KIMBALL.

CHILDREN.

- i. Artemas⁸.
- ii. George⁸.
- iii. Edwin⁸. Resides in Vassalboro, Me.
- iv. Adeliza⁸, m. — Bitters.
- 1449h. v. Julia A.⁸.

710 Josiah Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., April 6, 1790; died Boston, Mass., Oct. 24, 1878; married Dec. 30, 1833, Mary Wood Spofford, born Feb. 22, 1799, died Nov. 2, 1888, daughter of Parker and Abby (Hale) Spofford. He lived in Boxford until May 20, 1852, when he moved to Lawrence, Mass. From there he went to Boston, in December, 1859, and lived in this city until he died. He was an active man, held many offices of trust, both public and private, being frequently called upon to settle estates. In Boxford he held about all the public offices that it was possible for him to hold. He was repeatedly select-man and overseer of the poor, he was town treasurer for a number of years, and when he left Boxford he had served more years on the school committee than any other man living in the town. He was parish clerk for many years, and also served for a long time on the parish committee and board of assessors. He was deacon of the first church in Boxford, which office he resigned about the time he left the town. In 1830 several thousand dollars were raised by subscription as a permanent parish fund, the annual interest of the same to be applied towards the payment of the salary of an Orthodox Congregational minister settled in the parish. He contributed to this fund, and was one of the original trustees of the fund, his name appearing in the act of incorporation. He was a member of the legislature in the year 1838, when the subject of licensing the sale of intoxicating liquors was so fully discussed and what was called the fifteen-gallon law was enacted. At this time his name was recorded on the side of temperance, he having been a consistent temperance man from the earliest stages of the temperance reform. A few years before his death he became much interested in the history of his family and collected a number of notes in regard to them. From these we select the following in

regard to his father, David Kimball. The notes came into our possession too late to insert in the proper place :

“ At the age of nineteen my father was chosen to assist Deacon Aaron Kimball in setting the Psalm, so saith the record. My father was chorister for many years, and until he had an attack of bronchitis, which so affected his organs of speech that for months he could not speak except in a kind of coarse whisper. That illness terminated his services as chorister.”

“ I presume my father had about as perfect a tenor voice as ever falls to the lot of mankind. Mr. Holyoke repeatedly spake of my father's voice and singing. He remarked that ‘ When your father led off with the tenor, my blood would thrill from the crown of my head to the soles of my feet,’ and that in all his intercourse with musicians, and in all the schools that he had taught, he never met with a man who had so good a tenor voice, and added that ‘ If I had his voice I would go to Europe and make an independent fortune in a few years.’ Mr. Jacob Kimball of Topsfield, also a noted musician, expressed similar views in regard to my father's voice and singing, and told me of a concert which was held in the meeting-house in Boxford, which he attended when he was a young man, and said, ‘ I thought at that time that I was quite a smart singer, but when I heard your father sing I found that he was far in advance of me.’ ”

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Spofford⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1834; m. Nov. 14, 1859, Martha S. Bowen of Boston. They resided in Philadelphia, Pa.
- 1450 ii. Enoch Spofford⁸, b. April 10, 1830.
- 1451 iii. Parker Spofford⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1836.
- iv. Josiah Evarts⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1841.
- v. Mary Abby⁸, b. July 26, 1843; m. Nov. 21, 1872, Frederick Hinckley of Boston. They have a daughter, Henrietta Hinckley⁹.

711 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born Jan. 4, 1801; died Feb. 18, 1885; married March 17, 1831, Elizabeth Sawyer, born Oct., 1807, died Sept. 2, 1869, daughter of John Sawyer of Boxford, Mass. Resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. March 2, 1832; m. Sept. 20, 1854, Rev. Daniel Bremner, b. Scotland, son of William and Ellen Bremner.

- ii. Mary Ann⁸, b. March 8, 1834; m. Jacob P. Palmer.
- iii. Samuel A.⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1845; d. July, 1864.

712 Jedediah Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born May 25, 1766; died 1814; married Aug. 21, 1788, at Pembroke, N. H., Anna Eaton. He lived in Cheshire woods, which were afterwards a part of Hooksett, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jane⁸, m. — Hill.
- ii. Susan⁸, m. — Kenney.
- iii. Sally⁸, m. —.
- iv. Nancy⁸.
- 1452 v. John⁸, b. March, 1796; d. Oct. 5, 1880.
- 1453 vi. Hiram⁸.
- vii. Ansel⁸.
- viii. Ezra⁸.
- 1454 ix. Jesse⁸.
- x. Elizabeth⁸, m. John Cammett of Candia, N. H.

713 Nathan Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., March 29, 1771; married Eunice Hoyt. Resided in Chester and Manchester, N. H., and Bangor, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁸, b. June 11, 1796; m. David Martin of Martin's Ferry, Hooksett, N. H.
- 1455 ii. Eunice⁸, b. May 29, 1798.
- iii. Susan⁸, d. aged 19 years.
- iv. Lucinda⁸, m. Benjamin E. Sawyer. Resided Candia, N. H.
- 1456 v. Stephen⁸, b. March 7, 1808; d. July, 1889.

714 Ezra Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Chester, N. H., Nov. 14, 1775; died Manchester, N. H., Oct., 1831; married Nov. 14, 1799, Sally Elliott. Resided in Hooksett and Manchester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Fanny⁸, m. Nathan Ray.
- ii. Mary⁸, m. — Huntoon.
- iii. Samuel⁸. Went West.
- 1457 iv. Calvin⁸, d. 1837.
- 1458 v. Jonathan⁸.
- 1459 vi. Gilman Harrison⁸, b. —; d. 1874.

715 Amos Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., July 26, 1778; died Manchester, N. H., 1858; married Dec. 24, 1801, at Pembroke, N. H., Anna Stark.

CHILDREN.

- 1460 i. Peter⁶.
 ii. Betsey⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1802; m. — Cunningham.
 iii. Fanny Stark⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1804.
 iv. Margaret⁸, m. Samuel Hall.
 v. Almira Stearns⁸, b. March 6, 1806.
 vi. Reuben⁸, b. June 23, 1807; m. Sept. 4, 1832, Abigail Spaulding.
 1461 vii. Frederick⁸, d. 1871.
 viii. Emily⁸, m. Samuel Spaulding.
 ix. Mary Ann⁸, m. Joseph George
 x. Harriet⁸, m. Franklin Stark.

716 Stephen Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Chester, N. H., Jan. 28, 1781; died Bangor, Me., July 13, 1852; married June 23, 1809, Rebecca Sawyer, born May 10, 1790, died Bangor, Me., Feb. 28, 1831, daughter of the Rev. John Sawyer, a noted evangelist preacher who established many churches in the northern parts of Maine. She was a true Christian wife and mother. He married 2d, Sept. 11, 1832, Lydia F. Kimball, born Pembroke, N. H., May 29, 1796, died Bangor, Me., Nov. 14, 1833, daughter of David Kimball; married 3d, Oct. 24, 1834, Maria C. Dean, born Exeter, N. H., Jan. 28, 1792, died July 13, 1852. He resided in Chester, N. H., but left there when young and went to Bangor, Me. He was a carpenter and house builder for twenty-five years, then a merchant, keeping a country store until a few years before his death, when he retired to a farm within the limits of the city. He was a consistent Christian from early life, was a member of the Congregational church, and was active in Sunday school work.

CHILDREN.

- 1462 i. Jackson Sawyer⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1810; d. May 10, 1859.
 ii. Rebecca Sawyer⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1811; deceased; m. Nathaniel R. Burleigh. Resided in Bangor, Me.
 1463 iii. John Sawyer⁸, b. July 21, 1813.

- iv. Susan Jackson⁸, b. July 21, 1814; d. Nov. 3, 1815.
- v. Stephen Jesse⁸, b. March 9, 1816; d. Aug. 13, 1846; m. Mary Sargent of Garland, Me. Resided in Bangor, Me. Was a lumber dealer. One child, d. young. She m. 2d, Otis C. Nelson of New Gloucester, Me.
- vi. Daniel Hobart⁸, b. Feb., 1818; d. July 7, 1818.
- vii. Sarah⁸, b. July 23, 1819; d. Aug. 15, 1819.
- 1464 viii. Charles Proctor⁸, b. Bethel, Me., July 11, 1821.
- ix. Carolus French⁸, b. May 18, 1825; d. May 14, 1826.
- x. Thomas Hobart⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1829; d. Dec. 13, 1831.

717 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Chester, N. H., Nov. 23, 1786; married Oct. 19, 1823, Hepzibeth Sawyer, died Aug. 8, 1825, daughter of Rev. John Sawyer; married 2d, Lydia Sylvester of Norridge-wock, Me. He was a merchant and a surveyor of lumber the latter part of his life. He was a member of the First Congregational church and Sunday school. He was a tall, fine looking man, and was very devoted to his church. Resided Bangor, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BANGOR, ME.

- i. Daniel H.⁸. Resided in Bangor, Me. He was a clerk. He died in Boston, Mass., and was buried in Bangor, Me.
- ii. William Henry⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1824; d. Oct. 24, 1825.
- iii. Hepzibeth⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1827; m. Dec. 27, 1847, Stillman E. Elden of Boston, Mass., where she died. He died in Portland, Me. No children.
- iv. William Sylvester⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1830; d. Holyoke, Mass., Nov. 11, 1874; unmarried. He was book-keeper for the Holyoke Lumber Co.

718 Joseph Kimball⁷ (Jethro⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Swanzev, N. H., April 30, 1776; died June 8, 1857; married Nov. 10, 1805, Anna Warner, born March 26, 1777, died March 16, 1825, daughter of Daniel Warner; married 2d, July 3, 1834, Polly (Hills) Parker, daughter of Samuel Hills and widow of Joshua Parker. Resided in Swanzev, N. H., and owned the Underwood hotel at Factory village.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel W.⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1807; d. young.
- ii. Mary Clark⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1809; m. Asa Healey.

iii. Daniel W.⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1811; d. Sept. 5, 1840; m. — Haseltine.

iv. Chauncey⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1813; d. Dec. 4, 1853.

719 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Jethro⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Swanzey, N. H., March 1, 1778; died Keene, N. H., Sept. 18, 1830; married Lucy Russell Conant, born Aug. 24, 1791, died Sept. 9, 1817; married 2d, Nov. 18, 1819, Mary Edwards of Keene, N. H., born April 13, 1779. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, A. B., 1803. He was a lawyer and lived in Winchester and Keene, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. Virgil⁸.

ii. Benjamin⁸.

iii. George⁸.

iv. Charles⁸.

v. Matilda⁸. Never married. She lived in Keene, N. H.

720 Moody Kimball⁷ (Enoch⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., May 5, 1781; died 1824; married July 25, 1816, Deborah Carleton, born June 2, 1774, died Nov. 27, 1860. Resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILD.

i. Catherine⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1819; m. March 21, 1843, Oliver T. Killam.

721 Amos Kimball⁷ (Eli⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Swanzey, N. H., Nov. 11, 1777; married Lucy ——. Resided in Swanzey, N. H.

CHILD.

i. Eliza P.⁸, b. May 14, 1807.

722 Amos Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Sept. 27, 1784; died Boxford, Mass., Nov. 12, 1845; married Lucy Foster, died Feb. 10, 1827; married 2d, Susan Foster, died about 1832, cousin of his first wife and daughter of Nathan Foster. He resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Malvina⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1818; d. Andover, Mass., Aug. 28, 1836.
- 1465 ii. Walter Henry⁸, b. June 20, 1820; d. Andover, Mass., Sept. 30, 1881.
- 1466 iii. John Foster⁸, b. June 8, 1824.
- iv. Lucy Foster⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1827; d. Dec. 14, 1853.
- v. Susan Kittridge⁸, b. July 1, 1829.

723 Charles H. Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., July 12, 1789; died 1830; married Mary Foster. Resided in Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1818; d. July 4, 1833.
- ii. Mary E.⁸, b. April 27, 1822; m. June 17, 1847, George Kimball.
- iii. Newton J.⁸, b. June 16, 1824; d. Aug. 20, 1853.
- iv. Alfred W.⁸, b. March 6, 1827; d. Aug. 20, 1828.
- v. Cynthia⁸, b. Oct. 14, 1830; d. May 20, 1859; m. Dec. 1, 1853, W. Phillips Foster of Newburyport, Mass.

724 Mary Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Reading, Vt., July 5, 1789; died Nov. 30, 1840; married March 1, 1814, Nathan P. Ballard.

CHILDREN.

- i. Marietta Ballard⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1815; m. 1839, Daniel Parker Jones, b. —, d. Feb. 20, 1885. They resided in North Reading, Vt. No children.
- ii. Nathaniel Kimball Ballard⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1818; m. Henrietta Brant of New Jersey, and d. in New Orleans, Feb. 16, 1861. Children: 1. Marietta Ballard⁹. 2. Isaac Ballard⁹.
- iii. Minerva Ballard⁸, b. Aug. 12, 1821; d. Feb. 12, 1830.
- iv. Susan Ballard⁸, b. March 8, 1824; d. March 20, 1824.
- v. Miletus Appleton Ballard⁸, b. April 16, 1825; m. April 23, 1845, Caroline M. Jones. Resided in Gaysville, Vt. Children: 1. Nathan P. Ballard⁹, b. April 12, 1846; d. Sept. 5, 1849. 2. Jennie M. Ballard⁹, b. April 23, 1850; m. April 19, 1863, Joseph P. Weston, who d. Dec. 14, 1880; m. 2d, Henry M. Boutwell. Resided in Barnard, Vt. Children: (1) Bertha J. Weston¹⁰, b. June 16, 1868, d. Jan. 22, 1883. (2) Arthur J. Weston¹⁰, b. Aug. 17, 1874. (3) Frank A. Weston¹⁰, b. Dec. 11, 1871. (4) Fred

Boutwell¹⁰, b. May 1, 1887. 3. Ida M. Ballard⁹, b. April 10, 1852; m. Jan. 28, 1872, Ellis M. Frink. Reside in Hesperia, Mich. 4. Nellie M. Ballard⁹, b. July 27, 1858; m. April 23, 1883, Calvin J. Harrington. Reside in Bethel, Vt. Children: (1) Ernest Harrington¹⁰, b. Aug. 19, 1885. (2) Guy P. Harrington¹⁰, b. Oct. 11, 1886. (3) Pearl F. Harrington¹⁰, b. Nov. 19, 1888. 5. Arthur W. Ballard⁹, b. Dec. 1, 1866; m. May 2, 1888, Clara A. Packard. 6. Charles Kimball Ballard⁹, b. May 8, 1868.

725 Sarah Kimball⁷(Isaac⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Reading, Vt., Aug. 23, 1794; died Feb. 14, 1875; married Jan. 1, 1818, David Hapgood, born Feb. 20, 1786, died Nov. 30, 1859. Resided in Reading, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. David Ingalls Hapgood⁸, b. June 5, 1819; m. Jan. 12, 1846, Cordelia Alexander, d. Oct. 4, 1852. Resides in Montpelier, Vt. Child: Walter David Hapgood⁹, b. Dec. 18, 1847.
- ii. Sarah A. Hapgood⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1824; d. June 19, 1825.
- iii. Mary Louisa Hapgood⁸, b. July 30, 1827; m. Nov. 10, 1851, S. A. Hammond, d. April 28, 1857. Child: David Hapgood Hammond⁹. Resides Reading, Ia.
- iv. Salmon Kimball Hapgood⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1833; m. Nov. 18, 1858, Jane M. Robinson. Resides in Reading, Vt. Children: 1. Maurice E. Hapgood⁹, b. Oct. 18, 1859. 2. Evie Alice Hapgood⁹, b. June 20, 1863. 3. Arthur S. Hapgood⁹, b. Dec. 28, 1864. 4. Burt H. Hapgood⁹, b. June 25, 1866. 5. Nellie Julia Hapgood⁹, b. Sept. 17, 1867; m. Oct. 3, 1880, Henry D. Sumner. Children: (1) Mabel A. Sumner¹⁰, b. Dec. 29, 1884. (2) Edwin H. Sumner¹⁰, b. June 24, 1886. 6. Mary Jane Hapgood⁹, b. April 29, 1876; Myra Louisa Hapgood⁹, b. Jan. 24, 1879.

726 George Washington Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Reading, Vt., April 12, 1797; died Aug. 8, 1848; married Jan. 6, 1831, Candace Cecelia Chaffin, born —, died Dec. 30, 1849. He resided in Reading, Vt., in early life, and was educated at Middlebury, Vt. He was a merchant in Montpelier, Vt., then was connected in business with Samuel Slater, the father of American cloth manufacture. He was afterwards in the wholesale dry goods business in Boston, Mass., and had a country store at

West Boylston, Mass. His wife was the the adopted daughter of Robert Bailey Thomas, the owner of *The Old Farmers' Almanac*. He afterwards went to Manchester, N. H., as paymaster for the Amoskeag corporation, and until his death he was actively connected with the development of Manchester. He was reserved and scholarly and is remembered with much respect.

CHILDREN.

- i. George Thomas⁸, b. West Boylston, Mass., Feb. 6, 1833. He was drowned at Amoskeag Falls, Manchester, May 16, 1839.
- ii. William Chaffin⁸, b. West Boylston, Mass., Nov. 2, 1835; never married. He is a printer. Was editor of the *Bergen Co. Journal*, at Hackensack, N. J., from 1857 to 1860. Served three years in the Fifth New York Artillery in the War of the Rebellion. Resides in Manchester, N. H.
- iii. Ormond Dutton⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., May 11, 1838; m. Oct., 1875, Clara Holt, daughter of Joab and Clarissa Holt; m. 2d, Nov., 1884, Myra (Gray) Burbank, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Gray of Jackson, N. H. He is a job printer and has a high reputation. He served in the War for the Union in the Fifth U. S. Cavalry and in the First N. H. Heavy Artillery. No children.
- iv. George⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., May 25, 1840; d. April 2, 1843.
- v. Edward Payson⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., Jan. 16, 1844. Is a journalist. Has been editor of papers in Haverhill, Springfield, and Worcester, Mass. Served in the War for the Union in the First N. H. Heavy Artillery. Never married. Resides in Worcester, Mass.

727 Benjamin F. Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Reading, Vt., May 9, 1803; died in Missouri, May 27, 1875; married Jan. 1, 1829, Plooma Bailey, died Oct. 20, 1887.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Elvira⁸, b. Dec. 19, 1833.
- ii. Betsey⁸, b. May 30, 1840.

728 Solomon Cutter Kimball⁷ (Lemuel⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Dec. 6,

1784; died Madison, Ohio, Dec. 9, 1862; married Jan. 20, 1820, Sarah Wright of Dalton, Mass., born 1798, died Nov. 1, 1846. Resided in Madison, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eurydice⁸, b. July 4, 1822.
- 1467 ii. Austin⁸, b. June 7, 1827; d. June 6, 1889.
- iii. Sarah Ann⁸, b. Madison, Ohio, Jan. 11, 1834; d. Feb. 10, 1886; m. April 16, 1863, Edwin King. No children.

729 Abel Kimball⁷ (Lemuel⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Jan. 18, 1801; died July, 1880; married Sept. 26, 1830, Philena Hastings, daughter of Benjamin Hastings of Greenfield, Mass. In 1812 he removed with his father's family to Madison, Lake Co., Ohio, in the Western Reserve. There he lived for nearly seventy years. During his active life he occupied numerous positions of public trust and responsibility. In the early history of the Reserve great attention was given to military matters, and most of the settlers belonged to the militia organizations. As a young man he was much interested in these organizations, and organized and commanded a company. By regular promotion he reached the rank of brigadier-general, which explains the title by which he was familiarly known. He was sheriff for two terms, and represented Lake county three terms in the legislature. He served the township in the capacities of township trustee, real estate appraiser, and justice of the peace, holding the latter office several terms. While serving from Lake county in the legislature he obtained of his own motion, unsolicited by his constituents, the charter of the Cleveland, Painesville & Ashtabula Railroad Co., and designated its incorporators. He was actively interested in and connected with the organization of the company, secured subscriptions to its capital stock, and also the right of way for its road. He presided at the meeting in Cleveland at which the company was organized, served as its treasurer, collecting the subscriptions, and continuing in that relation to the company until his infirmities compelled him to retire. He was actively connected with the religious movements of the town. He united with the Second

church, March 1, 1834. About 1855, as the result of an injury which seemed slight at the time, but developed into a spinal difficulty, he lost the use of his legs, and was confined to his chair for the last seventeen years of his life.

CHILDREN.

- 1468 i. Lemuel Hastings⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1833.
ii. Addison Russell⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1841; d. 1842.

730 Levi Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Richard⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Amherst, N. H., April 22, 1788; died Saxton's River, Vt., 1864; married Margaret Jones. He resided in Amherst, N. H., Windham and Saxton's River, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Adaline⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1822; d. May 7, 1824.
ii. Horace Henry⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1824; d. Dec. 20, 1843.
iii. Emily⁸, b. March 15, 1826; d. May 13, 1863.
iv. David⁸, b. July 22, 1827.
1469 v. Jason Jones⁸, b. Windham, Vt., March 2, 1829; d. Manchester, N. H., Sept. 27, 1895.
vi. Levi Woodbury⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1830.
vii. William Bainbridge⁸, b. Jan. 19, 1832.
viii. Marion⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1833; d. March 22, 1888; m. — Hubbard.
ix. Henry Harrison⁸, b. Oct. 9, 1835.
x. James Foster⁸, b. March 11, 1837?
xi. Estelle⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1840?
xii. Ellen⁸, b. Nov. 11, 1840?

731 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., Jan. 18, 1767; died Groveland, Mass., Feb. 8, 1855; married Oct., 1792, Susanna Kimball, born Oct. 7, 1769, died Sept. 26, 1853, daughter of Samuel Kimball. He was a carpenter and lived in Boxford and Groveland, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Belinda⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1793; m. William Tileston.
ii. Susanna⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1796; d. Feb. 9, 1875.
1470 iii. Joseph⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1798; d. Aug. 22, 1881.
1471 iv. John⁸, b. July 5, 1800; d. July 17, 1886?
1472 v. Samuel⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1802; d. July 17, 1886.

- vi. Hannah⁸, b. July 16, 1804; d. Nov. 10, 1835; m. B. A. Merrill.
- vii. Sophia A.⁸, b. July 25, 1807; d. Feb. 7, 1836; m. Amos Parker.
- viii. Alfred⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1810.
- ix. Louisa⁸, b. June 17, 1811.

732 John Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born Sept. 26, 1769; died April 24, 1850; married (Pub.) Nov. 17, 1792, Ruth Eastman of Haverhill, N. H., born 1771, died July 8, 1830. Resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Almira⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1795; d. June 15, 1828; m. William Moody. Resided in Byfield, West Newbury, Mass.
- 1473 ii. Moses⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1798; d. June 8, 1879.
- 1474 iii. Abigail Tyler⁸, b. July 13, 1801.
- iv. Rebecca Poor⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1805; m. William Farnham. Resided in Andover, Mass.
- v. Dorcas Foster⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1808; d. Nov. 27, 1828.
- vi. Horatio G.⁸, b. March 10, 1811; d. April 4, 1836.
- vii. Ruby⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1813; d. Jan. 1, 1817.
- viii. Ruth⁸, b. April 4, 1818; d. Sept. 5, 1834.

733 Stephen Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, John³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., May 19, 1774; died Boxford, Mass., April 1, 1813; married Oct. 27, 1795, Betsey Hazeltine, born 1778, died May 25, 1853, daughter of James and Abigail Hazeltine. She was buried in the old cemetery in Haverhill, Mass. He resided in Haverhill and Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁸, b. Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 18, 1796; d. young.
- 1475 ii. Nathan⁸, b. Boxford, Mass., May 17, 1797; d. Jan. 6, 1851.
- 1476 iii. Edward Woodburn⁸, b. Oct. 17, 1798; d. Oct. 20, 1859.
- iv. Abigail H.⁸, b. April 8, 1800; d. Nov. 4, 1805.
- v. Harriet⁸, b. March 12, 1802; m. Jan. 4, 1825, Samuel Fowler of Bradford, Mass.
- vi. Mary⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1803; d. Oct. 15, 1857.
- vii. Susanna⁸, b. July 15, 1805; m. James Gilmore, son of Robert Gilmore of Amherst, N. H.; m. 2d, Dec. 11, 1855, James Dexter, b. Gloucester, Mass., Feb. 17, 1805. No children.
- 1477 viii. Stephen⁸, b. Oct. 17, 1807.
- 1478 ix. Abigail⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1809.

734 Samuel Kimball⁷(Nathaniel⁶,Nathaniel⁵,Samuel⁴,Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 11, 1750; died Nov. 1, 1822; married April 8, 1788, Polly Tyler of Methuen, Mass., died June 19, 1825. He served more than three years during the Revolution. He was in Capt. Billy Porter's Co., Col. Tupper's Regt., from March 20, 1777, to Dec. 1, 1779, and from Jan. 1 to March 1, 1780, in Col. Tupper's Regiment. He resided in Dracut, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1788.
- ii. Martha⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1791; m. Isaiah Richardson.
- iii. Tyler⁸, b. Sept. 19, 1794.
- iv. Mary⁸, b. Oct. 28, 1796; m. Jonathan Lyndes.
- v. Abigail⁸, b. March 1, 1799.
- vi. Jonas⁸, b. Feb. 7, 1800; m. Abby —.
- vii. Hannah⁸, b. June 2, 1804.
- viii. Jacob⁸, b. July 6, 1807; d. Melrose, Mass., May 5, 1885; m. April 19, 1855, Catherine Styles, b. 1815, d. Aug. 17, 1876; m. 2d, Aug. 27, 1878, Roxanna Lord, b. 1835, d. Aug. 29, 1879.
- ix. Clarissa⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1809.

735 Peter Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Josiah⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Nov. 26, 1752; died Aug. 10, 1794; married 1780, Ruth Turner. Resided in Andover and Plymouth, Mass., and returned to Andover. He was a sergeant in Capt. Jesse Harlow's Co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775. He belonged to Plymouth; served seven days. His widow, Ruth Kimball, married (Ints.) March 13, 1796, Jacob Foster.

CHILDREN.

- 1479 i. Samuel⁸, b. 1781; d. New Orleans, June 14, 1819.
- ii. Deborah Lathrop⁸, b. 1782.
- iii. Turner⁸, b. 1784; d. Sept. 4, 1801.
- 1480 iv. Putnam⁸, b. 1787.

736 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Anmi⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Norton, Mass., June 12, 1768; married May 6, 1792, Mercy Williams, daughter of Daniel Williams³ of Easton (Daniel² of Taunton, Daniel¹ of Taunton).

She died Jan. 12, 1797. He married 2d, Nov. 29, 1797, widow Hannah Packard, born 1771, died Oct. 3, 1854. He resided in Norton and Easton, Mass., and some of his children went to Enfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sally⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1792.
- ii. Asa⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1794.
- iii. Mercy⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1798.
- 1481 iv. Samuel⁸, b. May 14, 1800; d. Sept. 10, 1880.
- v. Lucy⁸, b. Sept. 19, 1802; d. Nov. 14, 1804.
- vi. Eliza⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1804.
- vii. Mary⁸, b. April 19, 1806.
- viii. Howard⁸, b. June 14, 1808.

737 Isaac Kimball⁷ (Ammi⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Easton, Mass., Sept. 18, 1770; died Easton, Mass., Aug. 28, 1848; married Nov. 15, 1799, Rebecca Evans, born Oct. 15, 1776, died April 21, 1813. He was a merchant. Resided in Easton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca⁸, b. Oct. 4, 1800; d. Nov. 27, 1804.
- ii. Betsey⁸, b. March 26, 1802; d. Easton, Mass., July 2, 1880;
m. May 27, 1849, Barzilla A. Drake.
- iii. Thomas⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1806; d. Feb. 7, 1808.
- iv. Rebecca Smith⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1808; d. Feb. 21, 1848; m. April
18, 1832, Barzilla A. Drake.
- 1482 v. John⁸, b. Jan. 1, 1810.
- vi. Sally⁸, b. June 22, 1812; m. April 23, 1831, Calvin Keith of
Easton, Mass.

738 Asa Kimball⁷ (Ammi⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Easton, Mass., Dec. 8, 1772; died Mansfield, Mass., April 15, 1852; married Jan. 10, 1800, Betsey Pierce, born Jan. 12, 1776, died May 23, 1844. He was a tanner by trade. He lived with his family in Dighton, Mass., until 1813, when they removed to Providence, R. I. In 1814 he went to Portland, Me., and in 1815 he removed to Readfield, and then to Fayette, Me. He bought a farm in Fayette in 1819, and sold it and bought a farm in Canton, Me., with his oldest son, in 1827. The parents and Charles left Canton in

1835 and bought a farm in Wayne, where they remained until 1842, when they again sold and removed to Livermore Falls, Me., where they lived the remainder of their lives.

CHILDREN.

- 1483 i. Asa⁸, b. Oct. 4, 1800; d. Dec. 3, 1883.
 ii. Joseph Pierce⁸, b. May 17, 1802; d. July 23, 1808.
 iii. Eliza Pierce⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1803; d. Oct., 1803.
 1484 iv. Charles⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1805; d. July 1, 1876.
 v. Albert⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1806; d. Aug. 31, 1806.
 vi. Horatio Nelson⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1810; d. Dec. 20, 1875; m. Jan. 31, 1836, Mary Jane Coleman, b. Jan. 31, 1836, d. Oct. 16, 1864; m. 2d, Sept. 5, 1865, Mary Clara Gregory, b. 1827. No children. He was for many years deputy sheriff at New Bedford, Mass.

739 Isaac Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Beverly, Mass., June 17, 1765; died June 13, 1804; married Sally Cutter, born June 30, 1767. He lived in Temple, N. H. He owned a farm in Andover, Vt., upon which he built a barn. While this was being built he went into it after dark and fell through the floor into the cellar, injuring himself seriously. He sold the farm in Vermont and returned to Temple, being carried there on a litter, and died in Temple after months of suffering.

CHILDREN.

- 1485 i. Isaac⁸, b. April 19, 1789; d. Sept. 29, 1881.
 1486 ii. Benoni Cutter⁸, b. March 13, 1791; d. March 29, 1868.
 iii. John B.⁸, b. April 13, 1793; d. March 11, 1798.
 iv. Sally⁸, b. May 2, 1795; d. Jan. 24, 1884; m. Nov. 24, 1815, John Worcester of Jaffrey, N. H., and went to Medina, Mich., in 1854. They had twelve children.
 v. George B.⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1797; d. Oct. 27, 1797.
 1487 vi. John B.⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1798; d. May 7, 1866.
 1488 vii. William Barber⁸, b. May 24, 1801.
 viii. Simeon Gould⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1803; d. Nov. 16, 1804.

740 John Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Temple, N. H., March 8, 1767; died Wilton, N. H., Dec. 13, 1853; married March 8, 1797, Abigail Billings, born —, died Oct. 31, 1814; married 2d,

April 11, 1816, Anna Livermore, born Aug. 20, 1781, died June 5, 1824, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Livermore; married 3d, March, 1829, Achsah Spaulding, born Sept. 2, 1788, died April 27, 1873. He resided in Temple, N. H., until 1802, when he went to Wilton, N. H., and bought a farm in the southeast part of the town. He was a prosperous farmer and a good citizen.

CHILDREN.

- 1489 i. John⁸, b. Temple, N. H., June 7, 1798; d. Aug. 15, 1838.
 ii. Anna Hunt⁸, b. Temple, N. H., Aug. 4, 1800; d. May 16, 1864; m. May 29, 1823, Moses Spaulding. Resided in Wilton, N. H. She was a school teacher in early life and was noted for her kindness to the poor and unfortunate. She had several children.
 iii. Harriet⁸, b. Wilton, N. H., Dec. 24, 1802; d. May 16, 1806.
 1490 iv. Achsah⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1804.
 v. Daniel Raymond⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1806; d. Oct. 21, 1859. He was a stable keeper and resided in Lowell, Mass.
 vi. Granville⁸, b. May 9, 1808; d. Jan. 22, 1873. He resided in Buffalo, N. Y., St. Louis, Mo., and Chicago, Ill. He did an extensive transportation business. He never married.
 1491 vii. Augustine⁸, b. July 9, 1810; d. Sept. 16, 1848.
 1492 viii. Samuel Livermore⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1817.
 ix. Abigail⁸, b. March 14, 1819; d. Dec. 29, 1886.
 1493 x. Jonathan Bowers⁸, b. May 16, 1821.
 xi. Mary⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1823; d. 1825.

741 David Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Aug. 17, 1769; married Millie Stone, and resided in Temple, N. H., and Waterford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Asenath⁸, b. Temple, N. H., April, 1794; m. George Wheeler.
 ii. Millie⁸, m. William Morse.
 iii. David⁸.
 iv. Polly⁸, m. — Davis.
 v. Demmy⁸, m. Thomas Owen.
 1494 vi. Sumner⁸.
 vii. Achsah⁸.
 viii. Luther⁸, m. Affie Blaisdell.
 ix. Lucinda⁸, m. Haven Hutchinson.
 x. Jane⁸, m. John Dodge.
 xi. Joel⁸, m. Oliva Watson.
 xii. George K.⁸, m. Hannah McKinney.

742 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Temple, N. H., 1773; married Abigail Holt; married 2d, Betsey Bowers. Resided in Waterford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁸, m. Ephraim Davenport.
- ii. Jonathan⁸.
- iii. Isaac⁸, m. Mary Adams.
- iv. Jonathan⁸.
- v. Wilder B.⁸, m. Mary Edwards.
- vi. Elizabeth⁸, m. Thomas Greene.
- vii. Abigail H.⁸, m. Rev. Cyrus Stone.
- 1495 viii. George⁸.
- ix. John⁸.
- x. Mary⁸.

743 George Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Temple, N. H., July 6, 1775; died Mason, N. H., June 16, 1813; married May 5, 1779, Catherine Shattuck, daughter of Nathaniel Shattuck. He was a blacksmith. He first settled in Temple, but removed in 1806 or 1807 to Mason Village, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1496 i. George⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1800; d. Nov. 17, 1875.
- 1497 ii. Brooks⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1802.
- iii. Prescott⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1804; d. May 6, 1806.
- iv. Benjamin⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1806; d. March 6, 1806.
- 1498 v. Prescott⁸, b. May 11, 1807; d. June 31, 1835.
- 1499 vi. Timothy Dakin⁸, b. Nov. 11, 1809.
- vii. Clark⁸, b. Feb. 29, 1812; d. March 23, 1812.
- 1500 viii. Henry Isaac⁸, b. April 11, 1813.

744 William Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Temple, N. H., Sept. 12, 1783; died Rowley, Mass., May 10, 1845; married Abigail Scripture, died Oct. 15, 1858. No children.

- 1501 They adopted William K. Hobson when a child, and in 1845 Abigail in her will gives all her property to "William Kimball Hobson the young man that we have brought up from a child and now living with me." By act of legislature, dated April 26, 1847, William K. Hobson of Rowley, and his wife, Drusilla Hobson, are permitted to take the names of William Kimball and Drusilla H. Kimball.

745 Ezra Kimball⁷ (Ezra⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., May 18, 1771; died April 30, 1845; married Jan. 26, 1802, Lydia R. Fowle, born Jan., 1781, died Dec. 30, 1859. He resided in Wilmington and Woburn, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1502 i. Jeremiah Holmes⁸, b. June 16, 1802; d. Sept. 20, 1849.
 ii. Francis Fowle⁸, b. May 4, 1807; d. Wilmington, Mass., Feb. 1, 1855; m. May 16, 1839, Elizabeth Howard.
 iii. Mary Gypson⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1809.
 iv. Ezra Curtis⁸, b. Wilmington, Mass., Dec. 21, 1811; d. Oct. 11, 1844, single.
 1503 v. Thomas Waterman⁸, b. 1814; d. Aug. 20, 1852.
 1504 vi. Alfred G.⁸, b. 1820; d. Jan. 31, 1857.

746 Sally Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Francestown, N. H., April 25, 1788; married John Stowe. They removed to Coventry, N. H., where they resided until their deaths. She acquired quite a reputation for her successful treatment of cancer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Stowe⁸.
 ii. Kimball Stowe⁸.
 iii. John Stowe⁸. Went West and was a farmer in [Goodhue Co., Minn.
 iv. Carlos Stowe⁸.
 { v. Nathan Stowe⁸.
 { vi. Nathaniel Stowe⁸.

Nathan and Nathaniel Stowe lived for some time in Stoneham, Mass., where they were engaged in the shoe business. Afterwards Nathaniel was for some years the manager of the shoe department of the Missouri penitentiary at Jefferson City, Mo.

747 Joseph Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 20, 1791; died Sept. 3, 1874; married Feb. 13, 1817, Hannah Stowell, born July 30, 1796, died May 1, 1867. He resided in Francestown, N. H., where his uncle Joseph left him a farm, then in Waitsfield, Vt., and Marengo, Ill., to which place he removed

in 1845. He acquired a competency and was a strong man and pronounced in his temperance principles. His wife ably seconded him in his life work.

CHILDREN, BORN IN FRANCESTOWN, N. H.

- 1505 i. Daniel⁸, b. Feb. 8, 1818.
- ii. Daughter⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1819; d. March 12, 1819.
- 1506 iii. Enos⁸, b. April 1, 1820; d. April 7, 1884.
- 1507 iv. Joseph⁸, b. Aug. 9, 1821; d. Nov. 23, 1882.
- v. Son⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1823; d. April 1, 1823.
- vi. Horace⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1824; d. June 20, 1825.
- 1508 vii. Mary F.⁸, b. May 10, 1826.
- 1509 viii. Warren⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1827.
- 1510 ix. Alanson⁸, b. June 24, 1829.
- 1511 x. Sarah H.⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1831.
- xi. Eliza J.⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1833; d. May 19, 1844.
- xii. H. Augusta⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1835; m. Sept. 9, 1886, N. Strong of Augusta, Wisconsin. She was a teacher in Illinois, and on April 5, 1864, she, with others, was teaching the freedmen of the South, near Millikens Bend, La., and then at Pan Pan Island, near Vicksburg, Miss., and then at Baton Rouge, La. She labored most successfully for fifteen years. She taught at Huntsville, Ga. Came north in 1882 and lived with her sister till her marriage.
- 1512 xiii. Susan⁸, b. Waitsfield, Vt., Feb. 6, 1838.
- xiv. Willard C.⁸, b. Waitsfield, Vt., June 10, 1841; d. June 10, 1864. He was a soldier in the War for the Union and was a member of the Ninety-fifth Regt., Illinois Volunteers, and was shot through the head and killed at the battle of Guntown, Miss.

748 Reuben Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁶, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Weathersfield, Vt., June 18, 1794; died Jan. 17, 1855; married Betsey Harrington, born July 13, 1794, died Boston, Mass., April 1, 1872. He was a modest, unassuming man of a domestic nature and warm affections. He lived upon the old homestead in Weathersfield until his death. His wife was a woman of rare excellence of character.

CHILDREN.

- 1513 i. Reuben⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1819; d. May 5, 1875.
- 1514 ii. Seymour⁸, b. June 6, 1820; d. Oct 12, 1875.
- 1515 iii. Lucius⁸, b. March 20, 1822.
- 1516 iv. William H.⁸, b. March 10, 1833; d. May 31, 1887.

- v. John Wesley⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1835; m. April 3, 1861, Maria Louise Adams. No children. He was for many years engaged in the provision business in Faneuil Hall market in Boston.

749 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Weathersfield, Vt., Sept. 15, 1796; died Kasson, Minn., Sept. 24, 1883; married Henrietta Wood, born Weathersfield, Vt., May 15, 1802, died April 3, 1882. In his early married life he was a clothier in Claremont, N. H. His store was swept away by a freshet about 1835, and in 1843 he settled as a farmer in Shelburne, Vt., and in 1856 he removed to the West and settled in Canisteo, Minn. Mrs. Kimball was a beloved friend, wife, and mother.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary H.⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1823; d. March 22, 1855.
 1517 ii. Daniel⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1826; d. Dec. 6, 1882.
 iii. Maria⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1829; d. Oct. 23, 1871; m. — French.
 They lived at or near Lowell, Mass.
 iv. Miranda L.⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1832; d. Sept. 19, 1853.
 v. Dennis⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1838; d. July 6, 1841.
 1518 vi. Duran⁸, b. Claremont, N. H., Dec. 14, 1842.

750 Polly Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born March 13, 1801; died Feb. 9, 1822; married Franklin Norton and resided in Weathersfield, Vt. He moved in the latter part of his life to Claremont, N. H., where he died, Feb. 8, 1875, aged 75 years.

CHILD.

- i. Mary E. Norton⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1821; d. Hancock, Mich., Dec. 22, 1866; m. July 22, 1841, Bradford Grimes. Children:
 1. F. Norton Grimes⁹, b. Oct. 8, 1842. He early enlisted in the war, and was a member of Co. C, Fourth Vt. Regt. He was wounded at Lee's Mills and died at Fortress Monroe, April 28, 1862, from the effects of his wound.
 2. Mary A. Grimes⁹, b. March 22, 1845. She fitted herself for teaching and taught several terms in the East. She removed West with her parents and followed her profession until the death of her father, when she returned to Vermont with her mother. She m. Oct. 20, 1870, Enoch W. Wetherbee, and d. in Springfield, Vt., Aug. 8, 1872, leaving a child, Harry B. Wetherbee¹⁰, b. Aug. 3, 1872, d. Aug. 29, 1872.

751 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Weathersfield, Vt., June 6, 1804; died April 22, 1877; married March 7, 1828, Electa Morgan, born Jan. 20, 1804, died March 21, 1877, daughter of Joshua Morgan of Weathersfield, Vt. Resided at Weathersfield, Vt., and Burton and Haverhill, N. H., the greater part of his life being spent in Weathersfield.

CHILDREN.

- 1519 i. John⁸, b. Haverhill, N. H., Nov. 29, 1829.
- ii. Chauncey⁸, b. June 24, 1831; m. Jan. 1, 1861, Adelia L. Mitchell, b. Lempster, N. H., Sept. 29, 1837, daughter of Bradley Mitchell of Weathersfield, Vt. No children. He is a farmer and resides in Weathersfield, Vt.
- 1520 iii. Daniel⁸, b. Burton, N. H., Jan. 1, 1833.
- iv. Mary E.⁸, b. Burton, N. H., Sept. 23, 1834; d. Braintree, Vt., March 24, 1863; m. March 6, 1860, Luther N. Tilson, b. Braintree, Vt., Nov. 22, 1833, d. March 28, 1880.
- 1521 v. Amos M.⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1836.
- vi. Maria E.⁸, b. Weathersfield, Vt., July 27, 1847; m. Dec. 25, 1875, B. F. Severance. Resides in Greenfield, Mass. Mrs. Severance furnished most of the records of the descendants of Daniel Kimball⁶ for this work.

752 Mercy Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., Aug. 26, 1774; died Aug. 16, 1845; married Thomas Wood, born Chepacket, R. I., about 1768, died North Norwich, N. Y., April 3, 1813. He was a farmer. He went to New York state in 1797. He settled about four miles east of Norwich, N. Y. In 1805 he bought a farm in North Norwich and lived upon it until his death.

CHILDREN.

- 1522 i. Phebe⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1794; d. Feb. 15, 1871.
- 1523 ii. Kimball Wood⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1795; d. Sept. 28, 1868.
- 1524 iii. Marmaduke Wood⁸, b. March 8, 1798; d. Jan. 28, 1881.
- iv. Porter Wood⁸, b. Sept. 29, 1801; d. Dec. 10, 1859; m. Sabra Brown, daughter of Pardon Brown. He was a prosperous merchant at Norwich Village, N. Y. He had no children.
- 1525 v. Thomas Wood⁸, b. May 16, 1805; d. Sept. 21, 1865.

vi. Elvira Wood⁸, b. 1808; d. Sept. 19, 1846; m. Cephas T. Dibble. She lived at Grand Rapids, Mich.

vii. Adeline Orinda⁸, b. 1812; d. Norwich, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1868.

753 John Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., March 17, 1777; died Richfield, N. Y., Dec. 7, 1865; married May 11, 1806, Lucretia Cole, born Dec. 30, 1787, died April 6, 1823; married 2d, 1836, Sarah Merchant, born April 25, 1793, died May 11, 1876. He lived in Richfield, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

i. William⁸, b. April 14, 1807; m. March 4, 1848, Levantia Rindge, b. —, d. Dec. 30, 1871; m. 2d, Sept. 1, 1878, Catherine Dempsey. Living in 1895 at Syracuse, N. Y. No children.

1526 ii. Samuel⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1811; d. Cleveland, Ohio.

1527 iii. Alice S.⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1813; d. June 23, 1892; m. — Rounds.

iv. Lucretia C.⁸, b. March 27, 1815; d. April 6, 1823.

1528 v. Amy Cole⁸, b. May 22, 1819; d. Feb. 25, 1863.

1529 vi. John H.⁸, b. March 29, 1823. Lived in Michigan.

vii. George Francis⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1836; d. Jan. 11, 1870.

754 Levine Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., Sept. 28, 1782; died Woodstock, Conn., Feb. 1, 1826; married Jonathan Porter, born 1785, died April 21, 1837. He was a farmer and lived in Thompson, Conn.

CHILDREN.

1530 i. Nancy Wakefield Porter⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1824; d. Dec. 21, 1892.

ii. Sarah Porter⁸, d. young.

755 Nancy Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., Nov. 22, 1784; died Oct. 6, 1869; married Moses Wakefield. They lived at Morenci, Mich.

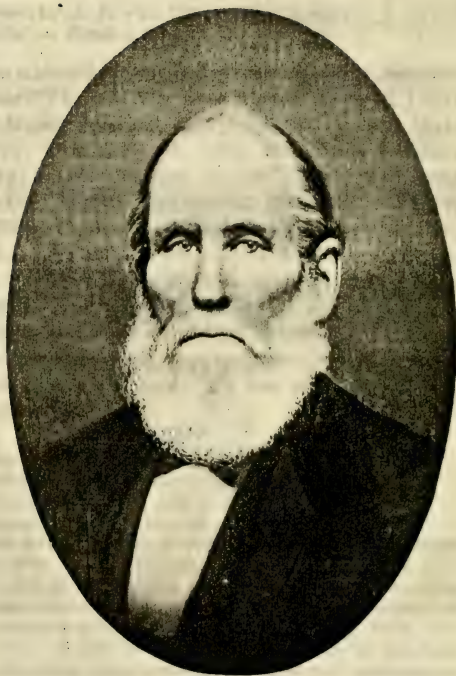
CHILDREN.

1531 i. Hiram Wakefield⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1807; d. Dec. 7, 1893.

1532 ii. Dennis Wakefield⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1809; d. June 2, 1886.

1533 iii. Phebe Wakefield⁸, b. July 27, 1815; d. April 7, 1891.

756 Amasa Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., March 14, 1788;



William Kimball

died Woodstock, Conn., March 28, 1862; married Dec. 24, 1821, Lydia Jephson; married 2d, Sept. 7, 1840, Mary Robins. He was a farmer and lived in Thompson and Woodstock, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 1534 i. Samuel G.⁸, b. July 21, 1822; d. May 24, 1860.
 ii. Phebe⁸, b. March 4, 1824; d. March 19, 1834.

757 William Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., March 10, 1790; died Oxford, Mass., Jan. 20, 1876; married Dec. 1, 1814, Patience Newell, born Sept. 21, 1793, died Dudley, Mass., March 20, 1824; married 2d, Oct. 3, 1827, Polly (Robinson) Seaman, born Dec. 6, 1797, died Oxford, Mass., Feb. 5, 1889, daughter of William Robinson of Dudley, and widow of Rev. Lewis I. Seaman. William Kimball enlisted June 21, discharged June 28, 1813. Served as a corporal under Capt. Alpheus Corbin at New London. He was a skilful mechanic and was for ten years superintendent of Slater's mills of South Oxford, Mass. He removed in 1836 to Oxford, where he was a carpenter, farmer, and merchant. He was a substantial and much respected citizen.

CHILDREN.

- 1535 i. Mary⁸, b. Dudley, Mass., May 28, 1816; d. Jan. 15, 1852.
 1536 ii. William Newell⁸, b. March 8, 1819; d. March 27, 1851.
 1537 iii. George Robinson⁸, b. July 6, 1828.
 iv. Harriet Seaman⁸, b. May 23, 1831; d. Feb. 11, 1839.
 v. John Edwin⁸, b. July 18, 1833. Graduated at Yale College in 1858. Taught in Kentucky and Chicago each a year, and in St. Louis from 1862 to 1880, the last fourteen years in the High school. Later was superintendent of schools at Hartford, Conn., and at Newton, Mass. Returned in 1884 to Oxford, Mass., where he has been selectman, school committee, deacon, and moderator in town meeting, being one of the most competent in this position in the history of the town. He has been especially prominent in the management of the free public library. He is a justice of the peace, authorized to issue warrants and take bail. He lives in a house pleasantly situated on the main street in Oxford, and is very much respected in the town. He is unmarried.
 1538 vi. Thomas Dudley⁸, b. Dec. 20, 1838. Resides St. Louis, Mo.

758 Orinda Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Thompson, Conn., June 11, 1792; died Feb. 8, 1875; married Reuben Keith, a farmer, and resided for many years in Webster, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Kimball Keith⁸, b. July 16, 1817; drowned near the homestead, in Lake Chaubunagungamaug, June 7, 1831.
- ii. George Wakefield Keith⁸, b. March 19, 1819; d. Oct. 23, 1894; m. Jan. 1, 1849, Lovan Plummer, b. June 27, 1826, d. Oct. 1, 1849, daughter of David and Mercy Plummer of East Thompson, Conn.; m. 2d, April 14, 1859, Deborah Plummer Sheldon, b. July 27, 1833, d. Sept. 18, 1895, daughter of Asa and Abigail Sheldon of East Thompson, Conn. He was a tinsmith and resided in Webster, Mass., for more than thirty-five years. He was a good citizen, and by industry and frugality accumulated considerable property. He and his wife were leading members of the M. E. church. No children.
- iii. Lydia Robinson Keith⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1823. She lived for many years in Webster, Mass. Now lives in Oxford, Mass. Single.

759 Ebenezer Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Woodstock, Conn., July 17, 1784; died Gill, Mass., Sept. 29, 1845; married Keziah Hawis, born 1786, died Gill, Mass., July 23, 1848. Resided in Townsend, Vt., and Gill, Mass.

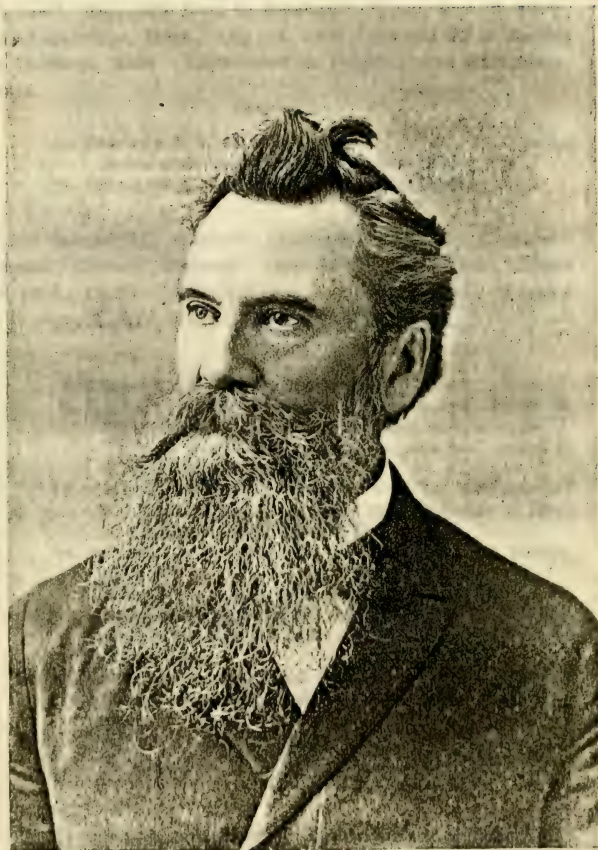
CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁸, b. Townsend, Vt.; m. June 28, 1849, Linus Chipman.
- 1539 ii. Luke W.⁸, b. —.

760 David Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Sherborn, Mass., March 25, 1791; married Rebecca Pratt. Resided in Milton, Mass., and removed to Illinois.

CHILDREN, BORN IN MILTON, MASS.

- i. Catherine⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1819.
- ii. Mary⁸, b. May 22, 1823.
- iii. David⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1824.
- iv. George⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1829.
- v. Margaret⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1831.



John C. Kimball



1885

761 Ebenezer Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Sherborn, Mass., Sept. 3, 1792; died Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 14, 1839; married Eliza Rollins of Dedham, Mass. He resided in Brighton and Cambridge, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles A.⁸, b. 1815; d. 1888; m. June 24, 1841, Susan James of Cambridge, Mass. Resided in New York.
- ii. Eliza Ann⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1817; m. Albert Bridges.

762 Samuel M. Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newton, Mass., March 28, 1801; married Melinda Pierce, born May 3, 1803. Resided in Rindge, N. H. Was a farmer and wheelwright.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel D.⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1821; d. Nov. 17, 1824.
- ii. Elipha S.⁸, b. July 13, 1823; m. July 4, 1860, Sarah M. Stickney, daughter of Asa Stickney of Rindge, N. H. He was a manufacturer of wooden ware and resided in West Rindge, N. H.
- iii. Mary M.⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1826; m. Aug. 13, 1846, Edmund Bemis, son of Elijah and Lucy (Butler) Bemis of Troy, N. Y. Resided in Rindge, N. H.
- iv. Susan H.⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1829; m. Elijah Bemis of Rindge, N. H.
- v. Charles B.⁸, b. June 4, 1832; m. Nov. 22, 1855, Mariah M. Colburn; m. 2d, Martha J. Bourne.
- vi. George E.⁸, b. June 20, 1833; m. Jan. 19, 1863, Charlotte (Allen) Adams.
- vii. Samuel Warren⁸, b. Dec. 31, 1835; m. 1856, Emily F. Davis; m. 2d, Oct. 18, 1878, Lucia O. Austin of Gardner, Mass.
- viii. Harriet E.⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1843; m. Dec. 23, 1861, Ambrose Butler.
- ix. Martha Jane⁸, b. April 17, 1844; d. Feb. 21, 1864.

763 Ebenezer Dewing Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Rindge, N. H., Jan., 1804; died Newton, Mass., Dec. 31, 1891; married Hannah Dodge. He was a soap boiler and resided in Lynn, Salem, and Newton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1540 i. Ebenezer W.⁸, b. 1829.
- 1541 ii. Charles⁸, b. 1832.
- iii. Frank⁸, b. Salem, Mass., 1842; m. Dec. 7, 1869, Sarah J. Clement. Resides Concord, N. H.
- iv. Henrietta⁸, b. Salem, Mass.; m. Dec. 24, 1877, Joseph H. Narm of Boston.

764 James M. Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Feb. 24, 1811; died Westboro, Mass., Sept. 30, 1889; married Feb. 23, 1832, Sylvia Mayo, born June 1, 1814, died July 26, 1889. Resided in Athol and Westboro, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha J.⁸, b. 1832; m. June 5, 1850, Warren Toby of Monson, Mass.
- ii. James Wesley⁸, b. 1837; m. Oct. 12, 1864, Joanna Longworth. He resides in Newton, Mass., is a lawyer by profession, and was at one time mayor of the city.
- iii. Sylvia A.⁸, b. 1838; m. Sept. 20, 1859, Luther M. Goddard of Worcester, Mass.

765 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Natick, Mass., May 25, 1806; died Feb. 20, 1895; married June 2, 1832, Syrena Van Velsen. Resided in Natick, Mass., and Brooklyn, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1542 i. Ebenezer⁸, b. March 17, 1833.
- ii. Cornelius V.⁸, b. June 13, 1834; m. R. M. Wright. Child: George W. Kimball⁹, b. Dec. 13, 1873; d. Aug. 13, 1875.
- 1543 iii. George Washington⁸, b. July 4, 1835.
- iv. John L.⁸, b. Aug. 31, 1850.

766 Ebenezer Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born June 20, 1808; died Sept. 15, 1884; married (Ints.) Aug. 11, 1839, Sally Travis. Resided in Natick, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Irwin Listo⁸, b. Sept., 1844.
- ii. Ella Almeda⁸, b. Oct., 1849; d. June 25, 1854.
- iii. Ella Josephine⁸, b. June 23, 1857; m. Nov. 26, 1876, Starke Leland of Marlborough.
- iv. Arthur Ebenezer⁸, b. May 8, 1863.

767 John Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Oct. 6, 1806; died Sept. 30, 1879; married (Ints.) Nov. 17, 1833, Mary Herring. He resided in Natick, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Boynton⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1834; d. Oct. 19, 1836.
- ii. John Henry⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1836; d. May 25, 1877; never married.
- iii. Mary E.⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1845; m. Dec. 18, 1866, Francis Bigelow of Sherborn, Mass.

768 Edmund Kimball⁷ (Edmund⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newton, Mass., June 29, 1803; died Wayland, Mass., Jan. 25, 1890; married Sept. 4, 1827, Betsey Mariah Warner, born April 27, 1803, died Wayland, Mass., Feb. 19, 1867, daughter of Azriel Warner of Cochrasset, Mass. He lived in Needham and Natick, Mass., twenty-two years, as a farmer. Lived in Albany and Troy, N. Y., about thirty-five years. Was a hotel keeper. He then returned to Massachusetts and settled in Cochrasset, in the town of Framingham, where he was a shoe manufacturer.

CHILDREN.

- 1544 i. James Edward⁸, b. Albany, N. Y., May 5, 1828.
- 1545 ii. Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1829.
- iii. Sarah A.⁸, b. May 4, 1832.

769 Richard Kimball⁷ (Edmund⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newton, Mass., Feb. 3, 1809; died July 1, 1884; married Oct. 20, 1832, Elizabeth Goodnow. Resided in Saxonville, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Joanna Elizabeth⁸, b. Saxonville, Mass., Dec. 28, 1840; m. May 18, 1867, John L. Copithorne. Child: Harry Kimball Copithorne⁹, b. Saxonville, Mass., Nov. 2, 1872.

770 William Hammond Kimball⁷ (Edmund⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newton, Mass., March 6, 1812; died Natick, Mass., Nov. 6, 1892; married Oct. 29, 1836, Lydia Davis; married 2d, Mary Davis, sister to

his first wife; married 3d, Adaline Pinkham, born Nov. 1st, 1825, died Aug. 5, 1859. Resided in Natick, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harriet⁸, b. April 23, 1838; d. Jan. 24, 1853.
- ii. Lydia Ann⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1839; m. John B. Stevens.
- iii. Mary E.⁸, b. June 24, 1841; d. Aug. 23, 1861.
- iv. Clara E.⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1844; m. Feb. 28, 1871, Edgar F. Nute.
- v. Amanda⁸, b. June 14, 1847; d. April 5, 1851.
- vi. Sylvia A.⁸, b. April 22, 1854; m. April 22, 1876, Edward E. Dutton of East Pepperell, Mass.
- vii. William Francis Kimball⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1867; m. April 10, 1887, Emma E. Walkup, b. Aug. 23, 1868.

771 Keziah Trull Kimball⁷ (Edmund⁶, Richard⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newton, Mass., March 20, 1815; married May 7, 1840, Jesse Parmenter. Resided in South Sudbury, Mass., June, 1895.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Augusta Parmenter⁸, b. March 3, 1842; d. Oldtown, Mass., Jan. 13, 1890; m. May 4, 1869, Rev. John Whitehill of South Sudbury, Mass. Children: 1. Clara Agnes Whitehill⁹, b. June 4, 1870. 2. Florence Montgomery Whitehill⁹, b. June 1, 1872. 3. Robert Whitehill⁹, b. May 5, 1874. 4. Alfred Parmenter Whitehill⁹, b. July 8, 1876. 5. Miriam Whitehill⁹, b. Jan. 22, 1879. 6. Walter Muir Whitehill⁹, b. April 16, 1881. 7. Hilda Whitehill⁹, b. May 3, 1883. 8. Philip John Whitehill⁹, b. Feb. 10, 1886.
- ii. Jesse William Parmenter⁸, b. South Sudbury, Mass., Oct. 29, 1848; m. April 4, 1872, Marie Louise Hunt. Children: 1. Allan Washington Parmenter⁹, b. Feb. 15, 1873. 2. Alice Hunt Parmenter⁹, b. Sept. 30, 1877. 3. Luther William Parmenter⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1880.

772 John Kimball⁷ (Boyce⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Worcester Co., Mass., 1784; died Hadley, Mass., Sept. 30, 1858; married Lydia Grange, born 1790, died March 1, 1862. Resided in Hadley, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1546 i. Erastus S.⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1825; d. April 19, 1833.
- 1547 ii. Francis H.⁸, b. 1829.

773 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Boyce⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Worcester Co., Mass.; married Feb., 1811, Polly Cook. Resided in Worcester Co., Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1548 i. Samuel⁸, b. June 23, 1811; d. April 30, 1873.
- 1549 ii. William B.⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1812.
- iii. Matilda I.⁸, b. 1828.
- iv. Emily⁸, m. Isaiah Briggs.
- v. Lucretia⁸, m. Alonzo Beebe.

774 Royal Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Milford, Mass., Aug. 3, 1786; died Milford, Mass., 1856; married Buckland, Mass., Feb. 25, 1808, Mary Harvey, born Buckland, March 3, 1788, died Dec. 9, 1859. After their marriage they went to New York state and lived in various places, finally settling in Chenango, Broome Co., New York, where all of their children, except the first three, were born. He was a blacksmith. In his old days he became blind and wandered back to Milford, leaving his family in New York. There he lived with Electra Kilburn. Mrs. Kimball died at the house of her son, Darwin.

CHILDREN.

- 1550 i. Lewis A.⁸, b. Ashfield, Mass.; d. Oct. 27, 1860.
- 1551 ii. Darwin⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1811; d. May 16, 1888.
- 1552 iii. Harmon⁸, b. Lisle, N. Y.
- 1553 iv. Royal⁸, b. Chenango, N. Y., May 6, 1816.
- 1554 v. Virgil W.⁸, b. Binghamton, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1818; d. Jan. 6, 1878.
- vi. Almira⁸, b. June 1, 1820; d. —; m. Joel Sawyer.
- vii. Mary⁸, b. May 22, 1822; d. Rochester, N. Y., July, 1877; m. —.
- viii. Leafy⁸, b. May 25, 1824; m. Reuben Hager of Rochester, N. Y.
- ix. Caroline⁸, b. May 12, 1827; m. William Sherburn of Oxford, Kan.
- x. Eliza⁸, b. Sept. 22, 1830; d. —; m. George Chaplin.
- 1555 xi. Oliver E.⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1833.

775 David Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born 1801; died July 11, 1876; married

Mary G. —, born 1811, died March 20, 1844. Resided in Leverett and Shutesbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary L.⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1824; d. Nov. 6, 1866; m. March 27, 1843, Charles E. Pratt.
- ii. Louisa⁸, b. 1827; m. Nov. 22, 1852, John Comms.
- iii. Albert⁸, b. 1834; m. May 1, 1861, Catherine M. Porter.
- iv. Alden Bradford⁸, b. March 7, 1844; d. July 24, 1849.

776 Hanibal Howard Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Fairfield, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1803; died Columbus, Ohio, Oct. 23, 1872; married 1837, Adaline Talcott; married 2d, Eliza Burgett Weaver. Resided in Columbus, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 1556 i. Ellen Grace⁸, b. Columbus, O., Sept. 2, 1845.
- 1557 ii. Howard Hanibal⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1859.

777 Volney Richard Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Fairfield, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1805; died Canton, Ohio, June 8, 1861; married Feb. 2, 1830, Mary L. Craighead, born Aug. 12, 1807; died June 14, 1858; married 2d, 1860, Louisa R. Taber, died 1862. He spent the active portion of his life in Canton, Ohio. At the time of his death he was one of the most prominent merchants in the county and was greatly respected. All places of business in the town were closed during his funeral, a mark of respect that had never been paid to any one in that town before.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CANTON, OHIO.

- 1558 i. Richard Craighead⁸, b. April 2, 1831.
- ii. Josephine Jane⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1832; not married.
- iii. Thomas Saxton⁸, b. May 12, 1834; d. Nov. 14, 1891; m. Mary E. Glessnor.
- iv. William Christmas⁸, b. March 14, 1839; m. Aug. 2, 1866, Emma C. Kuhn of Tiffin, Ohio. No children. He was a merchant.
- v. Ellen Mary⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1839; d. Canton, Ohio, July 16, 1842.
- vi. Julia Antoinette⁸, b. Oct. 14, 1840; m. Griffith O. Dishart of Canton, Ohio.

- vii. Ellen Griswold⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1842.
- viii. George Harley⁸, b. Oct. 28, 1845; d. Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1877.
- ix. Arthur Volney⁸, b. May 14, 1850.
- x. Jessie⁸, b. 1862; m. Paul D. Ridet.

778 Ezekiel Bullard Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gouverneur, N. Y., July 25, 1810; died Columbus, Ohio, 1870; married Julia Antoinette Soulard, daughter of James G. and Eliza (Hunt) Soulard. He resided in St. Louis, Mo., Galena, Ill., and in Columbus, Ohio. Children, except Eliza, born in St. Louis, Mo.

CHILDREN.

- 1559 i. Benjamin⁸, b. May 26, 1838.
- ii. Eliza⁸, b. Galena, Ill.; m. Joseph Bogg.
- iii. Mary⁸, b. May, 1845; m. John M. Harney.
- iv. Isabel⁸, m. John Wheny.
- v. James Gaston⁸, m. Kate Stockton of Philadelphia.
- vi. Adele⁸.

779 Emily Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born Aug. 2, 1814; living in 1895; married July, 1837, John Price Harley, born Chester Co., Penn., Nov., 1814, died April 24, 1889.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Harley⁸, b. Canton, Ohio, April 28, 1839; d. Brooklyn, N. Y., 1889; m. May 28, 1862, Susie Wallace.
- ii. Maria Livingston Harley⁸, b. May 1, 1841; m. Feb. 13, 1872, Henry C. Urner, who is in the insurance business.
- iii. George Rudolph Harley⁸, b. June 16, 1852; m. May, 1875, Alice Cogswell. Resides in Titusville, Pa. Is a broker.
- iv. Willard Harley⁸, b. Port Chester, N. Y., 1855; d. New York, Feb. 25, 1877.

779a. Reuel Kimball⁷ (Reuel⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Marlboro, Vt., Dec. 24, 1799; died Leyden, N. Y., May 1, 1867; married Cleantha Thomas, died about 1836, daughter of Eliphalet and Sally Ackley Thomas of Haddam, Conn.; married 2d, Julia Angur, died about 1850; married 3d, Sarah N. Lovel. He went with his father, when an infant, from Vermont to New York. He was educated by

his father. He was a strong thinker and was early interested in the cause of temperance. He was one of the old abolitionists, an effective speaker, and always in the lead in every reform. He lived at Le Roy, N. Y., until he was seventeen, and in Leyden, N. Y., the remainder of his life.

CHILDREN.

- i. Walter Scott⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1828. He is a physician and resides in Lakewood, N. J.
- 1559a. ii. Edwin⁸, b. June 3, 1831.
- iii. Mary Cleantha⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1833; m. 1870, Robert VanSchickbical of Shrewsbury, N. J.
- iv. Cleantha⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1835; d. in infancy.
- v. Orlando⁸, b. June 25, 1837. He was a surgeon in the War of the Rebellion.
- vi. Huldah⁸, b. May 9, 1842; m. Charles Osborn and lives at Oakdale, California.
- vii. Louise⁸, b. June 7, 1846. Lives at Haywads, California.
- viii. Sarah⁸, d. young.
- ix. Lucy⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1854; m. H. Gilbert Hart. Lives in Utica, N. Y.

780 Amanda Kimball⁷ (Reuel⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Marlboro, Vt., April 13, 1802; married Alanson Merwin, born Leyden, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1801.

CHILDREN.

- i. James Alanson Merwin⁸, b. Leyden, N. Y., Jan. 8, 1827; d. Voorhesville, N. Y., March 27, 1895.
- ii. Huldah Kimball Merwin⁸, b. Leyden, N. Y., Jan. 18, 1829; m. Rev. George G. Saxe of Madison, N. J.
- iii. Milton Henry Merwin⁸, b. June 16, 1832. Resides in Utica, N. Y. He is a justice of the supreme court of New York.

781 David Mather Kimball⁷ (Reuel⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Leyden, Lewis Co., N. Y., Aug. 26, 1813; died Oct. 23, 1857; married Aug. 15, 1842, Harriet Cornelia Wright of Easthampton, Mass., died Warren, Mass., Sept. 4, 1849; married 2d, May 18, 1851, Charlotte Maria Lincoln, died Jan. 30, 1881. He graduated at Union College and was a teacher of a boys' school at West Brookfield, Mass. He resided at Easthampton, Warren, and West Brookfield,

Mass., and at Kingston, N. H. His death was the result of an accident. He was run over by a horse and cart, living but thirty-six hours after the event.

CHILDREN.

- i. Reuel Randolph⁸, b. July 24, 1843. Resides in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. David Mather⁸, b. March 8, 1846. Resides in Chicago, Ill.
- iii. Harriet Cornelia⁸, b. Feb. 8, 1848; d. Leyden, N. Y., Nov. 22, 1871.
- iv. Warren Lincoln⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1854; d. Feb. 12, 1872.
- v. Charlotte Eliza⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1855; d. April 25, 1878.
- 1560 vi. Frederick William⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1857.

782 Martin Luther Kimball⁷(Reuel⁶, Boyce⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in LeRoy, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1826; died Oshkosh, Wis., March 18, 1891; married Mary Butrick, born Clinton, N. Y., died Berlin, Wis.; married 2d, Jan. 13, 1862, Frances Ann Richards, born Deerfield, Mass., Sept. 4, 1832, daughter of William Mason and Caroline (Daugherty) Richards. He resided for many years in Berlin, Wis.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BERLIN, WIS.

- 1561 i. Edwin Richards⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1864.
- ii. Mary Fannie⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1865; m. Aug. 4, 1891, William Gibson. He is a lawyer and lives in Chicago, Ill. Child: Elizabeth Frances Gibson⁹, b. April 30, 1893.
- iii. Carrie Lucy⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1868; m. April 30, 1889, Arthur G. Bennett. Resides in Chicago, Ill.
- iv. Kate Wheelock⁸, b. March 31, 1870; m. July 10, 1895, Forest Hill Montgomery. Resides in Chicago, Ill.
- v. Lottie Mather⁸, b. Oct. 21, 1872; d. April 30, 1892.
- vi. Bessie Martins⁸, b. April 9, 1874; m. Jan. 26, 1895, William Hoyt Bennett of Chicago, Ill.
- vii. William Rush⁸, b. Oct. 15, 1878. Resides in Chicago, Ill.
- viii. Alonzo Harry⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1881. Resides in Berlin, Wis.

783 Amos Kimball⁷(Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) married Betsey —, born Oct., 1795, died Feb. 6, 1886. He lived and died in Raymond, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan⁸.
- ii. Hannah West⁸.
- iii. Betsey Trickey⁸.
- iv. Mariah Heath⁸.
- v. Amos⁸.

784 John Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, John⁵, Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., July, 1801; died Boston, Mass., March 19, 1886; married Nov. 15, 1838, Catherine E. Abbott; married 2d, Aug. 1, 1876, Elizabeth M. Richardson. Resided in Boston, Mass.

CHILD.

1562 i. John T.⁸, b. Boston, Mass., 1840.

785 William Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, John⁵, Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., 1807; died Quincy, Mass., Oct. 19, 1882; married at Salem, Mass., June 8, 1830, Augusta Stetson; married 2d, at Quincy, Mass., May 30, 1845, Mary A. Cook.

CHILD.

i. Francis⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1847.

786 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Yarmouth, N. S., Oct. 11, 1777; died Barrington, N. S., 1854; married 1801, Mary Lewis Doane, born Aug. 14, 1782, died Yarmouth, N. S., April, 1866. Samuel was brought up by a farmer named Phelick Holmes, of Chebogue, N. S. When he was about fifteen his grandfather Kimball sent for him to come to Salem, Mass. He spent some time there visiting his grandfather and living with a maiden aunt and going to school, getting most of his education at that place. He then returned to Yarmouth, and from there went to Barrington, N. S., where he married. He was a school teacher and a land surveyor. He taught navigation, Barrington being a seaport. Most of his sons grew up and became master mariners, thus following the occupation of their grandfather.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1802; d. June 6, 1827; m. 1826, Dedidah Kenney. He was drowned near Cape Sambro Light.
- 1563 ii. Alfred⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1805.
- iii. Lydia Holmes⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1806; d. Barrington, 1888; m. 1828, Benjamin Nickerson.
- iv. Helena⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1808; d. Barrington, 1887; m. Heman Kenney.

- 1564 v. Thomas Eldridge⁸, b. April 28, 1811; d. June 28, 1886.
 vi. Israel Daniel⁸, b. June 10, 1813; d. Rhode Island, Aug. 16, 1835.
 1565 vii. Benjamin Swim⁸, b. Oct., 1816; d. Jan. 20, 1879.
 viii. Mary L.⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1818; d. April 15, 1896; m. 1852, Gustaf Campbell. Resided in East Boston, Mass.
 ix. Sarah⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1821; m. Richard Hutchins of Barrington.
 x. Lettice⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1823; m. 1848, Reuben Trefry of Barrington.
 xi. James⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1826; never married.

787 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass., March 3, 1799; died Chelsea, Mass., Oct. 16, 1881; married Hannah —; married 2d, April 29, 1863, Thurzy M. Smith, born Oct., 1808, died Aug. 22, 1864; married 3d, April 6, 1865, Hannah M. Storer.

CHILD.

- i. Hannah J.⁸, b. 1848; m. Feb. 10, 1873, Andrew E. Purring-ton.

788 Alford Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 29, 1791; died Salem, Mass., Sept. 2, 1828; married Dorcas Foster, born July 21, 1790, died Oct. 11, 1877.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alfred M.⁸, m. Feb. 11, 1858, Amanda Hall, b. June 18, 1827, d. May 27, 1860.
 ii. Sarah F.⁸, m. Sept. 3, 1856, Henry Marsh, b. 1832.
 iii. Dorcas F.⁸, m. Benjamin F. Barnes.
 iv. Mary E.⁸, m. Nov. 18, 1840, William H. Knapp.

789 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁶, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in North Andover, Mass., June 12, 1798; died Nov. 18, 1849; married Oct. 9, 1834, Hannah F. Kimball, born March 17, 1801, died May 9, 1851, daughter of Thomas Kimball. They lived in North Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Thomas W.⁸, b. —; d. March 12, 1842.
 1566 ii. Daniel Jacob⁸, b. Feb. 7, 1837; d. July 7, 1872.

790 Thomas Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 26, 1773; married Nov. 18, 1795, Betsey Berry, born 1776, died Nov. 5, 1881. They resided in Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Patty⁸, b. May 9, 1796; m. Dec. 30, 1813, Jonas Symonds.
- ii. Hannah F.⁸, b. March 16, 1801; m. Jacob Kimball.
- 1567 iii. Maria T.⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1802; m. Simon Noble.
- iv. Thomas Holton⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1804; d. Sept. 11, 1886.
- v. Sarah⁸, b. July 12, 1807; d. Jan. 3, 1810.
- 1568 vi. Jefferson⁸, b. July 12, 1808; d. May 3, 1876.
- vii. Eliza A.⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1810; m. Dec. 1, 1833, Reuben Noble of Norway, Me.
- 1569 viiii. Jesse⁸, b. April 19, 1812; d. April 1, 1855.
- ix. Lavinia⁸, b. July 19, 1814; m. Oct. 11, 1836, William A. Gilman of Wells, Me.
- x. Catherine⁸, b. May 7, 1816; d. Nov. 5, 1828.
- xi. Ruby⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1818; m. April 2, 1840, James Nason.
- xii. Child⁸, b. April 20, 1819; d. May 18, 1819.
- 1570 xiii. John D.⁸, b. April 11, 1821.

791 John Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Nov. 4, 1783; married Feb. 20, 1813, Lucinda Twitchell. Resided in Bethel, Me.

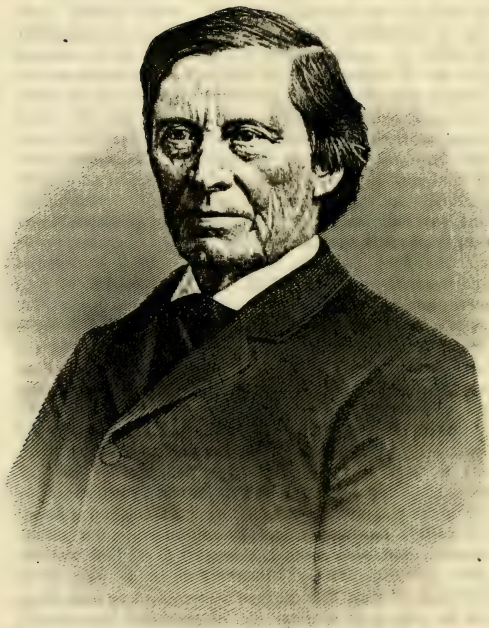
CHILDREN.

- i. John Eli Leland⁸, b. July 30, 1818. He was a physician in Saco, Me.
- 1571 ii. Delinda Twitchell⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1814.
- iii. Lucia Helen⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1826; d. July 30, 1826.
- iv. Thomas Brainard⁸, b. July 18, 1831; d. Sept. 21, 1831.

792 Olive Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., March 15, 1794; married David Cross, son of Abial Cross of Salem, N. H., who was the son of David Cross of Bradford, Mass. They lived in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Cross⁸.
- ii. Harriet Cross⁸.



Engr. by A. L. C. 1860

David Cross

- iii. David Cross⁸, b. Weare, N. H., July 5, 1817. He was fitted for college at Hopkinton, N. H., and Andover, Mass., and was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1841. He read law in the office of Willard & Raymond, Troy, N. Y., the Harvard Law School, and the office of the Hon. Daniel Clark. He was admitted to the bar of Hillsborough county in 1844, and has continued in the practise of the law until the present time. In 1852-'53 he was solicitor for the city of Manchester, N. H. In 1848-'49, '76-'77 he represented the city in the legislature. He was judge of probate for Hillsborough county from 1856 to 1874. He was United States pension agent from 1865 to 1872. During the time that he held this office he continued in the active practice of the law at Manchester. He has been for many years an officer in the Merrimack River Savings Bank, and director and vice-president of the First National Bank since its organization in 1865. Dartmouth College conferred on him the degree of LL. D. He has been president of the Hillsborough county bar for many years, and was president of the Southern New Hampshire Bar Association for two years. He married Anna Quackenbush Eastman, daughter of Hon. Ira A. Eastman, member of congress from New Hampshire four years and one of the judges of the supreme court of New Hampshire for fifteen years. They had five children, two of whom died in infancy. 1. Clarence Eastman Cross⁹, b. Jan. 22, 1860, d. Jan. 11, 1881. He was a member of the junior class of Dartmouth College and a young man of much promise. He seemed to have inherited from his father and maternal grandfather a taste and ability for the law, and his character and talent gave him promise of success. 2. Allen Eastman Cross⁹, b. Dec. 30, 1864, graduated at Amherst College in 1886 and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1891, and is at pastor of the Congregational church in Saugus, Mass. He has attained some reputation as a poet. Among his productions are the class poem delivered at his graduation from college, a poem delivered before the New Hampshire Historical Society in 1889, commemorating the one hundredth anniversary of the adoption of the Constitution of the United States by New Hampshire, and one at the dedication of the General Stark monument in the state-house yard at Concord, N. H., prepared by invitation of the governor and council. 3. Edward Winslow Cross⁹, b. July 21, 1875. Is a student at Amherst College.

793 Phebe Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Nov. 11, 1797; married John Johnson of Weare, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. William W. Johnson⁸. He is a prominent man in Chicopee, Mass.
- ii. Mary Ann Johnson⁸, m. — McClench. Her son, William W. McClench⁹, is a lawyer in Chicopee, Mass.
- iii. Harriet Johnson⁸.
- iv. Robert Johnson⁸. He is a banker in Holyoke, Mass.
- v. Warren Johnson⁸. Was a lawyer in Wisconsin.
- vi. Elvira Johnson⁸.

794 William Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born March 3, 1772; lost at sea in 1819; married Dec. 2, 1793, Polly Cole, born 1770, died Oct. 22, 1796; married 2d, April 26, 1797, Lydia Porter. He was a mariner and was known as Captain William. Resided in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia⁸, b. March 11, 1795; d. Aug. 22, 1885; m. Nov. 20, 1815, David Perkins, b. Nov. 6, 1790, d. Aug. 29, 1861.
- ii. Mary Porter⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1809; m. Feb. 20, 1828, Daniel Merrill, Jr.
- iii. Nancy Woodbury⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1811; m. March 7, 1830, John A. Mildram.
- iv. Betsey⁸, b. July 18, 1814.
- v. Sarah⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1816.
- vi. Lucy⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1818; m. Oct. 30, 1837, George W. Peabody.

795 Edmund Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Sept. 24, 1786; died Aug. 23, 1879; married June 13, 1813, Mary Hooper, born April 3, 1793, died May 15, 1826; married 2d, Oct. 19, 1828, Lydia Mugford Russell, born June 9, 1802. He was for many years a prominent citizen of Marblehead, Mass., a merchant and shipowner. Was well known in commercial circles in Boston and New York. He served on the board of selectmen and filled other offices. During the War of 1812 he was captain of the Marblehead militia and did good service for his

country. After 1853 he was a citizen of Wenham, Mass., being at the time of his death the oldest inhabitant.

CHILDREN.

- 1572 i. Edmund⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1813.
 ii. Thomas⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1816. Lost at sea, 1837.
 iii. Asa Hooper⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1819; d. May 15, 1869.
 iv. William⁸, b. July 1, 1821; d. April 30, 1820.
 v. Mary Knight⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1823; m. June 24, 1847, Joseph P. Turner.
 vi. Sally Leach⁸, b. April 18, 1826; d. May 8, 1826.
 vii. William P.⁸, b. July 20, 1829; m. April 8, 1857, Caroline E. Conant.
- 1573 viii. John R.⁸, b. July 7, 1831.
 ix. Lydia M.⁸, b. Dec. 20, 1834.
 x. Elizabeth⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1836; d. May 1, 1836.
 xi. Charles H.⁸, b. March 15, 1837; m. Jan. 1, 1867, Mary A. Hammond.
 xii. Thomas⁸, b. Aug. 9, 1839; d. March 28, 1845.
 xiii. Elizabeth B.⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1842.
 xiv. Anna W.⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1845.

796 Thomas Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born Wenham, Mass., Feb. 1, 1789; died Oct. 25, 1845; married Nov. 29, 1814, Nancy Elwell, born Gloucester, Mass., died Nov. 16, 1865. They lived in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁸, b. April 11, 1817; m. Nov. 30, 1838, Joseph G. Kent.
 ii. Thomas⁸.
 iii. John⁸, b. Aug. 18, 1849; d. April 18, 1842.
 iv. Sarah⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1821; d. Dec. 27, 1852, single.
 v. Edmund⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1823. Resided in Stockton, N. Y.
 vi. Ebenezer⁸, b. April 16, 1826. Resided in Lansing, Mich.
 vii. Betsey⁸, b. April 7, 1829; d. Sept. 4, 1864.
 viii. Solomon E.⁸, b. 1830; m. March, 1867, Lizzie G. Fairfield of Middleton, Mass. No children.

797 Benjamin P. Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Beverly, Mass., Oct. 11, 1801; died Marblehead, Mass., July 29, 1886; married April 2, 1827, Abigail Davis Brown, born April 24, 1808, died July

15, 1853; married 2d, May 15, 1856, Eunice Haskell, born April 14, 1805, died July 15, 1865. He resided in Wenham, Salem, Danvers, and Marblehead, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Colby⁸, b. May 7, 1828.
- ii. Benjamin Franklin⁸, b. 1826; d. Oct. 25, 1837.
- iii. Benjamin Porter⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1839; d. in Calcutta, 1857.

798 Edmund Kimball⁷ (Edmund⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Newburyport, Mass., Aug. 16, 1793; died Wenham, Mass., Nov. 7, 1873; married Nov. 26, 1834, Mary W. Beckford, born Feb. 24, 1810, died Feb. 26, 1888. He was graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1814, of which Prescott, the historian, and James Walker, afterwards president of Harvard College, were members. He commenced the study of law in Boston, Mass., spending some time in the office of Daniel Webster. He practised law for some years, withdrawing from practice about 1840. He retired to his estate in Wenham, where he lived until his death. He was elected representative in the legislature from Boston in 1820, was afterwards state senator, and represented Wenham in the general court. He was one of the old school of polished gentlemen, and through his kindness and urbanity commanded the respect and affection of all who came in contact with him. (He became possessed of the idea that the name Kimball was wrongly spelled, taking this notion from some old documents on file at Salem. He did not change the spelling of his own name, but his children have adopted the spelling Kemble. This spelling, as we have shown elsewhere, is not the correct one; the old spelling of Kemble, as occasionally found on the old records, is merely the mistaken spelling of illiterate persons.)

CHILDREN.

- 1574 i. Edward⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1835.
- 1575 ii. Edmund⁸, b. July 7, 1837.
- iii. Arthur⁸, b. May 8, 1839; m. June 4, 1857, Caroline B. Perkins. Graduated at the Harvard Medical School in 1863.
- iv. Mary Beckford⁸, b. March 4, 1841; m. Oct. 26, 1866, Nathaniel Alden Robbins, M. D. Resided in New York.
- 1576 v. Frank⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1843.

- vi. Anna Alden⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1846.
- vii. Walter⁸, b. March 4, 1848.
- viii. Elizabeth Rollins⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1850; m. Oct. 29, 1869, John S. Robinson of Salem, Mass.

799 Josiah Moulton Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Sept. 25, 1794; died Dec. 1, 1825; married Jan. 14, 1813, Althea Dodge, born Aug. 25, 1795. Lived in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. George Washington⁸, b. June 21, 1813. Was killed by lightning, July 25, 1821.
- ii. Fanny Woodbury⁸, b. Dec., 1815; m. June 30, 1835, Oliver Edwards, b. Aug. 25, 1810.
- iii. Charlotte Augusta⁸, b. 1818; m. Feb. 20, 1836, Israel Trask.
- iv. Harriet Atwood⁸, b. July 23, 1820; m. June 7, 1843, Abraham Patch of Hamilton, Mass.
- 1577 v. George Washington⁸, b. Dec. 10, 1823.

800 Paul Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Thomas⁵, Edmund⁴, Thomas³, Richard², Richard¹) born Oct. 16, 1797; died Nov. 6, 1851; married Sarah Dodge, born 1800, died Feb. 12, 1827; married 2d, Dec. 5, 1822, Sarah Kimball, born Aug. 26, 1793, died Aug. 26, 1862, daughter of Thomas Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- 1578 i. Edward L.⁸, b. May 26, 1825.
- ii. Huldah⁸, b. April 17, 1829; m. Henry Tarr.
- iii. Mary Ann⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1831; d. Jan. 17, 1838.

801 Leonard Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Thomas⁵, Ephraim⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born Dec. 17, 1806; died May 7, 1868; married Harriet ——. Resided at Worcester, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Josiah⁸, b. Oct., 1833; d. July 27, 1858.
- 1579 ii. Samuel H.⁸, b. 1845.
- iii. David⁸.

802 Charles Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Thomas⁵, Ephraim⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Holden, Mass., Dec. 17, 1808;

died Chelsea, Mass., April 10, 1885; married April 13, 1836, Mary F. Sibley, born Oct. 15, 1810, died Sept. 3, 1885. He lived in Holden, Barre, and Chelsea, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1580 i. Lorenzo S.⁸, b. 1838.
 1581 ii. Lyman L.⁸, b. 1840.
 { iii. Mary E.⁸, b. 1843; d. Aug. 15, 1866, single.
 1582 { iv. Charles H.⁸, b. 1843.
 v. David F.⁸, b. Boston, Mass., 1846; m. Sept. 30, 1885, Lizzie Powers.
 1583 vi. George Albert⁸, b. May 2, 1849.
 vii. William Frederick⁸, b. May 18, 1851; m. Sept. 4, 1879, Hattie F. Neally. He is a lawyer in Boston.
 viii. Julia⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1856; d. June 23, 1859.

803 James Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Nathaniel⁶, Thomas⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born Oct. 14, 1808; died Nov. 29, 1880; married Maria —, born Aug. 5, 1806, died April 28, 1853; married 2d, Jan. 13, 1861, Ruth Putnam Stevens, born June 1, 1820. Resided in Salem, Mass. Was a chair maker by trade, and was at one time county commissioner of Essex county, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Maria Elizabeth⁸, b. April 2, 1835; m. March 1, 1860, George W. Woodward.
 1584 ii. James Putnam⁸, b. April 22, 1836.
 iii. Catherine Russell⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1837; d. Aug. 24, 1853.
 iv. Henrietta Putnam⁸, b. March 9, 1841; m. April 20, 1871, Charles Edward Tyler.
 v. Mary Frances⁸, b. April 28, 1846; m. Oct. 6, 1869, Samuel Appleton Safford.

804 Richard Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁶, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in North Berwick, Me., March 1, 1798; died Dover, N. H., March 2, 1881; married Oct. 4, 1832, Margaret Jane Pendexter; married 2d, Nov., 1843, Elizabeth Hale, born May 26, 1818, died Oct. 26, 1844, daughter of Moses Hale of Rochester, N. H.; married 3d, Nov. 23, 1846, Elizabeth White Hale, born Nov. 24, 1810. He was graduated from Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., studied law, and practised many years in Dover, N. H. He was agent of

the mills at Rochester and Great Falls, N. H. He was the first editor of the *Dover Enquirer*. He was very prominent in town affairs. He was representative in the legislature from Rochester and from Somersworth. He was police judge in Dover from 1856 to 1869, and was member of the school committee for a long time. He was a thorough student, and an earnest, conscientious seeker after truth. He was social, companionable, a man of strong attachments, a reverent Christian believer, and an untiring student of the Bible.

CHILDREN.

- i. Isabella Graham⁸, m. Professor John B. Varney of Dartmouth College, b. —, d. May 2, 1882. He was also register of probate, police judge, and editor.
- ii. Ellen Jane⁸.
- iii. Esther⁸, d. young.
- 1585 iv. Samuel Hale⁸, b. Rochester, N. H., 1844.
- 1586 v. Richard Dwight⁸, b. Rochester, N. H., May 13, 1873.
- vi. Grace Neilburh⁸. Missionary in Turkey.

805 Increase Sumner Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in North Berwick, Me., Aug. 30, 1800; died July 26, 1888; married Miriam W. Bodwell, born June 3, 1809, died April 10, 1866; married 2d, April, 1867, Eliza A. Miller, born 1827, died April 29, 1872; married 3d, Dec. 2, 1872, Mary A. Waterhouse, born Nov. 4, 1823. He was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, studied law, and practised successfully in Lebanon and Sanford, Me. Was postmaster in Lebanon, 1843-'46. Was representative in the Maine legislature in 1838-'39, from Lebanon, and from Sanford in 1861. He was the youngest member of Gov. Kent's council, in 1840, and was county attorney for York county from 1865 to 1868.

CHILDREN.

- i. John B.⁸, b. March 24, 1832; d. May 11, 1835.
- 1587 ii. Sumner Increase⁸, b. Sept. 2, 1834.
- { iii. Miriam W.⁸, b. June 13, 1836.
- { iv. Mariah H.⁸, b. June 13, 1836; d. Sept. 28, 1836.
- v. Helen M.⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1839; d. Dec. 9, 1854.
- vi. Mary E.⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1842; m. 1859, William H. Miller of Sanford, Me. Resided in Charlestown, Mass.

- vii. Robert B.⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1843; d. March 23, 1844.
- viii. Sarah B.⁸, b. Sept. 9, 1845; m. May 18, 1873, Rufus Cobb.
- ix. Elizabeth A.⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1847; m. June 11, 1870, Samuel B. Emery.

806 Ezra Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in North Berwick, Me., Nov. 25, 1802; died Oct. 9, 1869; married Sept. 6, 1836, at Cornville, Me., Electra W. Nye, born March 17, 1818, died Aug. 16, 1841; married 2d, June 2, 1842, Adeline (Horne) Owen, born Aug. 25, 1806, daughter of James Horne and widow of James Owen of Vassalboro, Me. He graduated at Dartmouth Medical School at Hanover, N. H., in 1832, practised medicine in Lebanon, Cornville, and Madison, and finally settled in Milo, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Maria Edgeworth⁸, b. Gilford, Me., March 24, 1838; d. Milo, Me., June 5, 1842.
- ii. Bowen Nye⁸, b. March 15, 1841; d. Sept. 2, 1864, at Augusta, Me. He entered the Medical School at Bowdoin, Me. Enlisted as a medical cadet, July 6, 1864, and was sent to Augusta, Me.
- iii. Maria Edgeworth⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1843; m. Aug. 30, 1865, Seth B. Sprague. She d. Nov. 18, 1876. He was a physician and practised at Milo and Lewiston, Me.
- iv. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1844; m. Dec. 9, 1866, Barton Anderson Ramsdell of Milo, Me.

807 Daniel S. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in North Berwick, Me., May 24, 1804; died Shapleigh, Me., April 28, 1881; married June 15, 1881, Lovey Wilson, born Shapleigh, Me., April 17, 1806. They resided in Shapleigh, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary A.⁸, b. June 19, 1831; d. Jan. 27, 1849.
- ii. Henry⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1833. Was graduated at Bowdoin College in 1863. Admitted to the bar in York, Me., June 30, 1866, and has been in the practise of his profession since Dec., 1869. Residence, Rochester, N. H.
- iii. Sarah L.⁸, b. Nov. 8, 1839; m. Dec. 27, 1864, Charles W. Coffin of Shapleigh, Me., b. June 15, 1836. They reside in Shapleigh, Me.

808 John H. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Shapleigh, Me., May 20, 1811; married April, 1842, Sallie Rollins Philpot, born Nov. 15, 1819. Attended school in Wolfeborough, Pembroke, and Derry, N. H., completing his studies at South Berwick, Me. He was in the mercantile business for many years, either as clerk or proprietor, living in Dover, N. H., Philadelphia, Pa., Brooklyn, N. Y., Trenton, N. J., Sanford, Biddeford, and Portland, Me. Since 1862 he has been a clerk in the general postoffice in Washington, D. C.

CHILDREN.

- 1588 i. Edward Sullivan⁸, b. Trenton, N. J., Feb. 21, 1844.
 ii. Kate⁸, b. Sanford, Me., Nov. 20, 1847.

809 William A. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Shapleigh, Me., Sept. 12, 1813; married Oct. 24, 1841, Nancy H. Nutter, born Feb. 17, 1818. He studied law with his brother, Increase S. Kimball, and with Hon. Daniel S. Christie. He practised his profession at Milton, Sandwich, and Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. John W.⁸, b. Sept. 4, 1844; m. June 24, 1874, Effie L. Parkhurst of Brooklyn, N. Y. Residence, Brooklyn, N. Y.
 ii. Elizabeth⁸, b. Sept. 19, 1851; d. April 13, 1865.
 iii. Mary E.⁸, b. June 28, 1855; m. John F. Springfield. She was graduated from Boston University in 1879.

810 Charles Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Ezra⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., June 22, 1799; married Sept. 26, 1827, Prudence Hall, daughter of Solomon and Joana (Morrill) Hall; married 2d, Eliza Kimball. Resided in Dover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles W.⁸.
 ii. Mehitable⁸, m. Nov. 14, 1866, Isaac E. Wentworth of Providence, R. I.
 iii. Clara A.⁸, m. — Mitchell.
 iv. Nancy L. H.⁸, m. — Hunt.

811 George Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Ezra⁵, Ezra⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., Feb. 2, 1801; married April 17, 1825, Eleanor Demeritt. Resided in Dover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. George G.⁸, b. April 29, 1833; d. Boston, Mass., Oct. 7, 1854.
1589 ii. Henry⁸.

812 Jesse Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Farmington, N. H., April 19, 1781; died Hiram, Me., May 30, 1852; married April 25, 1804, Abigail Varney, daughter of Nathan and Abigail (Tuttle) Varney of Dover, N. H. He settled in Hiram, Me., March 20, 1817.

CHILDREN.

- 1590 i. Nathan⁸, b. Dover, N. H., Jan. 21, 1805; d. Hiram, Me., 1888.
ii. Hannah⁸, b. Dover, N. H., April 25, 1806; m. Dec. 31, 1823, Dea. Thomas Mabry of Hiram, Me. He was a farmer and resided at Fryeburg, Me.
iii. Louisa⁸, b. Dover, N. H., Sept. 26, 1807; m. Arthur True of Holderness, N. H. She had one son, Cyrus True⁹, who lives in California and has a large family.
iv. Nabby⁸, b. Dover, N. H., March 24, 1809; d. Hiram, Me., Feb. 11, 1858; m. Amos Hanson.
v. Hope⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1811; d. Nov. 1, 1895; m. Enoch Rankin of Hiram, Me.
vi. Ephraim⁸, b. March 12, 1812; d. about 1822. He lived with his grandfather in Dover, N. H.
1591 vii. Reuben⁸, b. Dover, N. H., Nov. 17, 1813; d. Hiram, Me., April 22, 1892.
1592 viii. James⁸, b. Dover, N. H., Sept. 14, 1815; d. Sandwich, N. H.
ix. Cyrus⁸, b. July 12, 1817; d. Hiram, Me., July 22, 1844.
1593 x. Elizabeth⁸, b. Hiram, Me., July 18, 1819.
xi. Emerson⁸, b. Hiram, Me., April 17, 1821; d. Hiram, Me., Oct. 25, 1823.
xii. Sophia⁸, b. Hiram, Me., Sept. 27, 1822; d. Oct. 12, 1838.

813 Ephraim Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H., Feb. 20, 1786; died Hiram, Me., Jan. 14, 1863; married March 28, 1808, Rachel Ackerman.

CHILD.

1594 i. Ephraim⁸, b. March 20, 1819; d. Sept. 21, 1866.

814 Solomon Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H., May 2, 1785; died Farmington, N. H., March 7, 1832; married Jan. 10, 1810, Martha Babb, born Sept., 1783, died Sept. 19, 1836, daughter of Moses and Meribah Babb of Barrington, N. H. They lived in Farmington, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁸, b. —; m. Wentworth Hayes.
- 1595 ii. Charles B.⁸, d. Hilton Head, S. C., Sept. 14, 1862.
- iii. Benjamin Franklin⁸, b. Oct. 5, 1814; d. 1837, single.
- iv. Abigail⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1817; d. Barrington, N. H., June 3, 1882; m. Joseph Babb.
- v. Ellen⁸, b. Oct., 1819; d. Oct. 24, 1877; m. James Locke. Resided in Rochester, N. H.
- vi. Harriet⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1821; d. Nov., 1866; m. John How of Rochester, N. H.
- 1596 vii. Moses L.⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1824; d. Dover, N. H., Jan. 13, 1869.
- viii. Sarah⁸, b. May 10, 1827; m. Abraham S. Clark. Resided in Strafford, N. H.

815 John Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) b. Feb. 26, 1796; married Sally How; married 2d, Mehitabel Bucknell. He lived in Hiram, Me. He had three children, of whom we have only the name of one.

CHILD.

- i. Sarah How⁸, b. —; m. Andrew Jackson Otis, the son of her aunt Sarah.

816 Nehemiah Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H.; died Alton, N. H., Oct., 1847; married Nancy Norris, born April 18, 1802; She was the daughter of — (Joseph⁶, Moses⁴, James³, Moses², Nicholas¹.) He was a farmer and lumberman, a republican in politics, was prominent in town affairs, and was held in high esteem. His widow removed to Pittsfield, N. H., and lived until her death with her sister, Mrs. Blaisdell.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. Rochester, N. H., Oct. 11, 1829; d. March, 1871; m. Dec. 24, 1851, Amos L. Rollins of Alton, N. H., b. Dec. 11, 1826. They had five children.
- ii. Martha Caroline⁸, b. —; m. Dudley P. Evans. Resided at Alton Corner, N. H. Children: 1. Mabel Evans⁹. 2. Harry Evans⁹.
- 1597 iii. Joseph Paul⁸, b. —; m. Lucy Freeman. Resided in Alton, N. H.

817 William Knight Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Daniel⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rochester, N. H.; died 1884; married Sarah J. Twombly. Resided Rochester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Emily⁸, m. John C. Thurston of Manchester, N. H.
- ii. Mary A.⁸, m. Wesley Horne.

818 Nehemiah Kimball⁷ (Enoch⁶, Paul⁵, Nehemiah⁴, Ephraim³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Dover, N. H., Sept. 29, 1792; married Elizabeth Stevens; married 2d, Mary F. Damon. Resided in Dover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁸, m. Freeman Hussey.
- ii. David S.⁸, d. 1851. Resided in Middleton, N. H.
- 1598 iii. Jeremy B.⁸.
- iv. Nehemiah W.⁸.
- v. Lydia E.⁸.

819 Charles Kimball⁷ (Peter S.⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born —; died Limington, Me.; married Salome Hastings. Resided in Limington, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Robert H.⁸, m. Nancy Boothby of Limington, Me. He resided in Somerville, Mass., and had a confectionery store on Tremont street in Boston, Mass.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth⁸. Single.
- iii. Harriet Jane⁸. Single.
- iv. Abigail Ann⁸, m. Noah W. Barker of Cornish, Me. Children: 1. Hattie Barker⁹. 2. Alice May Barker⁹, m. Isaac D. Merrill. 3. Abner H. Barker⁹.

820 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., Dec. 27, 1794; died Penacook, N. H., July 21, 1834; married Feb. 1, 1820, Ruth Ames, daughter of David and Phebe (Hoit) Ames of Canterbury, N. H. After living two years with his father on his farm, he lived two years on a farm in Northfield. He moved to Boscawen in the spring of 1824 and purchased the farm on High street then known as the Frost place. In 1830 he purchased of Hon. Jeremiah Mason of Portsmouth, attorney for the U. S. bank, its lands and water power at the south part of the town (now Penacook). He removed there and resided in the house he had bought, situated next east of the hotel. He was an active and influential business man. In 1831 he built the lower dam across the Contoocook river, and erected and put in operation the brick grist and flouring mill now in use. This was the first improvement of the water power at the upper falls, now the center of the growing village of Penacook. In company with his cousin, William Moody Kimball, he carried on an extensive lumber trade. In the March preceding his death he was elected to represent the town in the legislature, but his health did not permit him to take his seat. His wife died at the house of her son, John, with whom she had lived as a widow forty years, Oct. 22, 1874.

CHILDREN.

- 1599 i. John⁸, b. April 13, 1821.
 ii. Elizabeth Jane⁸, b. April 12, 1825. She was drowned in the pond near the carding mill of Capt. Samuel M. Durgin in Boscawen, Sept. 20, 1840.
 iii. Joseph Ames⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1826; d. Feb. 20, 1827.
 iv. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1829; d. Aug. 25, 1832.
 1600 v. Benjamin Ames⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1833.

821 John Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., May 31, 1798; died Boscawen, Sept. 30, 1829; married Oct. 24, 1826, Sally Sanborn Peverly, daughter of John Peverly. They went to Boscawen, N. H., the day after they were married, and settled on a farm near his brother, Benjamin. They lived there until his

death. His widow married Hon. David Morrill of Canterbury, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1601 i. John Peverly⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H., Dec. 23, 1827.

822 Jedediah Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., Oct. 25, 1808; died Jan. 27, 1875; married March 31, 1830, Clarentine Lawrence of Epping, N. H. He removed to Sebec, thence to Garland, and afterward to Carmel, Me. In the latter part of his life he removed with his family to Ramsey, Minn., where he died.

CHILDREN.

1602 i. Charles Francis⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1831.

ii. Sarah Jane⁸, b. Feb. 25, 1834; d. Grow, Minn., Aug. 6, 1866; m. Oliver Conforth of Anoka, Minn. One child, Charles Francis Conforth⁹, b. Sept., 1862, d. June 23, 1866.

iii. Edward Kent⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1837; d. Garland, Me., Dec. 22, 1840.

823 Jesse Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., April 17, 1810; died Vineland, N. J., July 7, 1888; married Oct. 16, 1831, Sylvia Gleason, born —, died July 11, 1888, daughter of Timothy Gleason. He remained on his father's homestead until 1861. He was superintendent of the town farm for two years. He moved to Methuen, Mass., and was superintendent of the farm of the late David Nevins, until June, 1877, when he removed to Vineland, N. J.

CHILDREN.

i. Joseph Edwin⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1832; m. Nov. 17, 1853, Betsey Page Ham, daughter of Daniel Ham of Canterbury, N. H. They own and reside on the farm once owned by Sarah Kimball Moody.

ii. William Crawford⁸, b. March 27, 1835; m. Oct. 23, 1859, Mary Emeline Morrill, daughter of Samuel Morrill of Canterbury, N. H. Reside in Baltimore, Md.

iii. Juliette⁸, b. May 19, 1837.

1003 iv. John Gleason⁸, b. March 13, 1845.

824 Jeremiah Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., Nov. 30, 1798; died May 3, 1888; married Nov. 23, 1826, Julia Gleason, born 1808, died Concord, N. H., Jan. 9, 1857, daughter of Timothy Gleason of Canterbury, N. H.; married 2d, Jan. 4, 1859, Kate (Brown) Rowe, born —, died Concord, N. H., Feb. 6, 1879, daughter of Matthew Nealey Brown of Canterbury, N. H. He was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, where he was graduated in 1825. After following the mercantile business in Canterbury and Northfield ten years, in 1836 he moved to South Boscawen, N. H., and opened a store for the sale of goods, taking in Luther G. Johnson as partner. They were the first tradesmen in what is now Penacook. Changes in the business were made, Mr. Johnson removed to Minneapolis, and Mr. Kimball to Concord, where he went into business. Those interested in the study of heredity will notice these facts: Jeremiah Kimball was the seventh generation from Richard¹ through his son Richard. Harvey Kimball belonged to the same generation, through Benjamin², and there had been no inter-marriages between the two tribes. Therefore they were fifth cousins, yet they looked enough alike to be twin brothers. Their hair and eyes were the same, they had the same remarkable memory, either of them would entertain his listeners by recounting the public speeches and sermons they had heard, giving the time, place, subject, and general drift of the remarks, from their early youth to their old age. Other characteristics, mental and physical, were equally well marked. The author, L. A. Morrison, knew them both and was wonderfully struck with the strong resemblance between them in many ways. No children.

825 Joseph Smith Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., Oct. 27, 1806; died East Concord, N. H., May 7, 1888; married Dec. 11, 1831, Lydia Leavitt Greeley, daughter of Joseph Greeley of Gilmanton, N. H. At the age of eighteen he was apprenticed to his cousin, Benjamin, to learn the trade of a millwright, a business successfully carried on by himself and other members

of the family for many years. After his marriage he lived in a house built by himself, situated just south of the Union meeting-house in Canterbury, where he lived until 1840, when he removed to the homestead of his father-in-law in Gilmanton. Later in life he went to East Concord, N. H. He represented the town of Gilmanton in the legislature of 1866-'67.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ann Eliza⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1832; d. Gilmanton, April 26, 1849.
1604 ii. Obadiah Greeley⁸, b. July 29, 1838; d. Dec. 4, 1880.

826 William Moody Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Canterbury, N. H., Dec. 4, 1808; died Minneapolis, Minn., Sept. 5, 1884; married Jan. 8, 1835, Lucy Jane Johnson, daughter of Reuben and Judith (Hall) Johnson of Boscawen. He learned the trade of a millwright with his brother Joseph. He went to Boscawen in 1832, and was a partner in business with his cousin, Benjamin. He was frequently elected to fill various offices in town. In 1835 he was an owner in the valuable water-power, now the basis of the manufacturing village of Penacook. In early life he was successfully engaged in building factories, mills, and machinery in New Hampshire and Massachusetts. From 1846 to 1857 he was employed by one of the large manufacturing companies in the city of Lawrence, as their agent. In 1857 he removed with his family to Minneapolis, Minn., where he resided until he died. During the war he served as quartermaster of Gen. Sibley's expedition against the Sioux Indians. After the close of the war he was employed by the U. S. Government in building and repairing public buildings at Key West, Fla., Wheeling, West Va., and other places.

CHILDREN.

- 1605 i. William Smith⁸, b. March 31, 1837.
1606 ii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1838.
iii. Helen⁸, b. Lawrence, Mass., Aug. 17, 1849; d. Sept. 27, 1851.
iv. Charles⁸, b. Lawrence, Mass., July 2, 1851; d. young.
v. Edward Johnson⁸, b. Lawrence, Mass., Nov. 20, 1852; m. Aug. 22, 1877, Emily Young, daughter of Winthrop Young of Minneapolis, Minn. Resided in Minneapolis, Minn.

827 Robert Moody Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hallowell, Me., Feb. 3, 1805; died May 1, 1885; married, Sept., 1824, Mary Reynolds Packard, daughter of Deacon Barnabas Packard of Clinton, Me. He was a blacksmith and settled in Clinton, Me. After his death his widow lived in West Ripley, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 1607 i. Ebenezer Packard⁸, b. May 11, 1825.
- ii. Lucius Ord⁸, b. June 17, 1827. He went on two whaling voyages with his uncle, George M. Kimball, returning in safety. He sailed a third time, with Capt. Murray, in 1855, and was not afterwards heard from.
- iii. Mary Olive⁸, b. Oct., 1829; m. Sept. 30, 1846, Samuel Emery Durrell; m. 2d, May 2, 1866, Elias A. Mower. Resided in Dexter, Me.
- iv. Hester Ann Cox⁸, b. April 9, 1831; d. Aug. 25, 1848.
- v. Robert Moody⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1834; d. Feb. 6, 1836.
- 1608 vi. George Moody⁸, b. Clinton, Me., Sept. 8, 1836.
- 1609 vii. Lyman Bowen⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1839.
- 1610 viii. Cynthia Packard⁸, b. April 13, 1841.
- 1611 ix. Jesse⁸, b. June 29, 1843.
- x. Robert Melvin⁸, b. May 22, 1845; m. Nov. 9, 1870, Julia Maria Parker, daughter of William Parker of Parkman, Me. Resided in Ripley, Me.
- xi. Albert Irving⁸, b. Nov. 7, 1847; d. July 9, 1848.

828 George Moody Kimball⁷ (Jesse⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in East Hallowell, Me., Jan. 7, 1815; died Pittston, Me., July 25, 1866. When young he went to New Bedford, Mass., and shipped before the mast for a three years whaling voyage; worked his way up to captain; received a sunstroke while cruising in the Indian ocean, and was sick on the island of St. Helena three months. The injury was so great that he was obliged to abandon the sea, to which he was much attached. He married Aug. 10, 1842, Almira Todd, born —, died Dec. 23, 1846, daughter of Thomas Todd of Bath, Me.; married 2d, Feb. 18, 1851, Caroline (Bean) McGaffey, daughter of John Bean of Mount Vernon, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 1612 i. Ellen Frances⁸, b. May 29, 1843.

- ii. Fanny Johnson⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1857; m. March 31, 1880, Fred Knobleman of Pittston, Me.
 1613 iii. John Bean⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1857; d. March 26, 1885.

829 John Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., March 22, 1797; died July 21, 1883; married Dec. 29, 1832, Abigail French, daughter of Moses French of Loudon, N. H. They settled in that part of Gilmanton which is now included in the town of Belmont, N. H. She died Oct. 15, 1870. He married 2d, June 16, 1872, Louisa Sanborn Cate, daughter of Benjamin Cate of Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1614 i. James French⁸, b. June 13, 1823. Resided in Belmont, N. H.
 ii. Romant⁸, b. July 8, 1825; d. Feb. 8, 1826.
 1615 iii. Elvira Jane⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1828.
 iv. Amorhetta⁸, b. March 14, 1834; d. Dec. 14, 1842.

830 Matthias Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., July 8, 1800; died Belmont, N. H., Feb. 8, 1881; married July 16, 1824, Eunice Buswell, born Nov. 23, 1803, died April 16, 1882, daughter of Nicholas Buswell of Gilmanton, N. H. They resided in that part of Gilmanton which is now Belmont.

CHILDREN.

- 1616 i. Ezekiel French⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1826.
 1617 ii. Jeremiah Sweatt⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1828.
 1618 iii. Francis Bartlett⁸, b. May 24, 1830.
 1619 iv. Jane French⁸, b. June 8, 1832.
 v. Hannah⁸, b. May 19, 1834; d. March 14, 1835.
 1620 vi. Narcissa Sawyer⁸, b. April 15, 1839.

831 Stephen Smith Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., Nov., 1802; died Nov. 6, 1843; married Nov. 20, 1841, Mary French, died Sept., 1872. Resided in Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILD.

- 1621 i. Stephen Smith⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1843.

832 Joseph Moody Kimball⁷ (Robert⁶, Joseph⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hallowell, Me., April 18, 1809;

married Oct. 8, 1842, Nancy Scribner, died March 22, 1860.
Resided in Bradley and West Indian Township, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Franklin⁸, b. Bradley, Me., May 3, 1844; d. in the U. S. army, 1864.
- ii. Mary Ellen⁸, b. West Indian Township, Me., March 1, 1854; d. Aug. 24, 1879.
- 1622 iii. Adelaide Flora⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1856; d. June 28, 1881.
- iv. Francis Willie⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1858; d. June 28, 1881.
- 1623 v. Robert Henry⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1860.
- } vi. Augustine⁸, b. July 26, 1862; d. young.
- } vii. Augustus⁸, b. July 26, 1862; d. young.

833 Robert Smith Kimball⁷ (Robert⁶, Joseph⁶, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Sebec, Me., Aug. 20, 1813; died East Hampden, Me., Nov. 15, 1857; married at Bangor, Me. July 5, 1845, Mary Ann Cram of Brooks, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN EAST HAMPDEN, ME.

- i. George Selwyn⁸, b. June 20, 1847; m. Maria Flora Humphrey of Bangor, Me.
- ii. Mary Louisa⁸, b. March 16, 1849; m. 1872, Edward Tilden.
- iii. Anice Cram⁸, b. May 12, 1850; m. May 25, 1876, Erastus F. Doolittle.
- iv. Ada Lizzie⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1853; m. Jan. 1, 1876, John Morrill.
- v. Carrie Etta⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1855.

834 John Towle Kimball⁷ (Robert⁶, Joseph⁶, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Sebec, Me., June 17, 1821; married Oct. 14, 1849, Elizabeth Thompson, daughter of Isaac Thompson of Medway, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph Edwin⁸, b. April 10, 1852.
- 1624 ii. Henry⁸, b. March 25, 1855.
- iii. John⁸, b. April 11, 1859; d. March 25, 1861.
- iv. Frank Pierce⁸, b. March 25, 1861.
- } v. Charles William⁸, b. Aug. 12, 1864.
- } vi. Ada⁸, b. Aug. 12, 1864.
- vii. Nellie Elizabeth⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1870.

835 John B. Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H., June 12, 1811; died Mich.

dleton, N. H., Jan. 14, 1870; married Dec. 25, 1843, Sabina Downs, born April 25, 1818. He resided in Wakefield and Somersworth, N. H., North Berwick, Me., and Middleton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. Somersworth, N. H., Dec. 13, 1844.
- ii. John Henry⁸, b. Somersworth, N. H., Jan. 16, 1847.
- iii. Louisa Etta⁸, b. Nov. 7, 1848; d. Amesbury, Mass., Oct. 17, 1869; m. July 27, 1869, Shurburn B. Titcomb.
- iv. Ella Sabina⁸, b. North Berwick, Me., Dec. 2, 1850; m. May 3, 1870, Alfred W. Jones.
- 1625 v. Frank Elfonet⁸, b. North Berwick, Me., Jan. 22, 1853.
- vi. Mary White⁸, b. North Berwick, Me., Feb. 27, 1855; m. May 28, 1874, David S. Hayes.
- vii. Hattie Maranda⁸, b. North Berwick, Me., July 31, 1856; m. April 14, 1890, Joseph H. Knowles of Middleton, N. H.
- 1626 viii. George William⁸, b. Middleton, N. H., July 20, 1857.
- 1627 ix. Charles Alfonso⁸, b. Middleton, N. H., Oct. 27, 1861.
- x. Augusta Ophelia⁸, b. Middleton, N. H., May 21, 1864; m. May 21, 1891, Frank Leslie Downs of Milton, N. H.
- xi. Sylvester Alvin⁸, b. Middleton, N. H., Dec. 1, 1867.

836 Morrice Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Kensington, N. H., Oct. 22, 1806; died Jan. 31, 1862; married at Kingston, N. H., March 11, 1830, Mary Jane Chase, born June 21, 1810, died May 8, 1886. Lived in Kensington, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1628 i. Stephen M.⁸.
- ii. Pauline P.⁸, m. John Wadleigh.
- iii. Mary Jane⁸, b. 1831; m. at Boston, Mass., July 4, 1850, Oliver William Smith, b. 1828.

837 Stephen B. Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Kensington, N. H., March 10, 1814; died Boston, Mass., Aug. 5, 1870; married Mary E. ——. Resided in Boston, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Stephen Batchelder⁸, b. Boston, Mass., June 21, 1851; d. Boston, July 18, 1859.

838 Theophilus H. Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, John⁶, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Kensington, N. H., May 28, 1816; died Sept. 13, 1890; married Betsey Jane Chase.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clara F.⁸, b. Oct. 14, 1853.
- ii. Charles H.⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1856; d. June, 1890.
- iii. Clara E.⁸, b. March 7, 1859.

839 Alonzo Kimball⁷ (Noah G.⁶, John⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wakefield, N. H., April 8, 1829; married June 6, 1857, Laura Crosett. Resided in Wakefield, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Mamie L.⁸.

840 David Adams Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., Oct. 24, 1822; married Mary Orida Abbott, born April 29, 1827, daughter of Isaac and Susan (Ela) Abbott of Bow, N. H. He resided in Jackson, N. H., Gilmanton, and in Hooksett, N. H., since 1845, save one year spent in Haverhill, Mass. He has been engaged in brick-making and farming. He has served as selectman, and as representative in 1879, and is held in high esteem by his townsmen.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HOOKSETT, N. H.

- i. David Edwin⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1853. Is a miner in Alaska.
- ii. Jesse Ellen⁸, b. April 23, 1856; d. Jan. 29, 1878.
- iii. Eri Mark⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1859; d. Oct. 27, 1861.
- iv. Elma Susan⁸, b. June 29, 1861.
- v. Arthur Abbott⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1864. Farmer. Resides in Hooksett, N. H.

841 William Horace Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Jackson, N. H., May 13, 1829; died Concord, N. H., Sept. 28, 1873; married Mary Ann Adams, born Nov. 5, 1827, died April 8, 1857; married 2d. April 5, 1860, Maria Jane Nelson, born Deerfield, N. H., Dec. 7, 1842, daughter of Gilman Nelson. He resided in Jackson, Gilmanton, and Allenstown, N. H. Children, except the two first, born in Allenstown.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Augusta⁸, b. Gilmanton, N. H., July 22, 1849; m. March 31, 1884, James B. Zanes of East Pembroke, N. H.
- ii. Warren Eugene⁸, b. Aug. 31, 1850; m. Susan Rollins. He is a mason and resides in Farmington, N. H.
- iii. Fred Andrew⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1855. Machinist.
- iv. Carrie Louise⁸, b. May 6, 1861; m. Nov. 25, 1882, Eben W. Hyde. Machinist. Resides in New Haven, Conn.
- v. Frank Irving⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1867. Resides in New London, Conn.
- vi. William Horace⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1873. Resides in New London, Conn.

842 Sylvester Kimball⁷ (Hezekiah⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Alton, N. H., Jan. 16, 1820; died Chelsea, Mass., Feb. 19, 1893; married Nov. 22, 1848, Nabby R. Ward, born Sept. 7, 1825, died May 8, 1860, daughter of John and A. M. (Ross) Ward of Jaffrey, N. H.; married 2d, Feb. 26, 1862, Mary Ward Ross of Brookline, Mass., born April 16, 1833, died March 3, 1873; married 3d, Feb. 2, 1874, Mary E. Everett of Chelsea, Mass., born Aug. 22, 1834, died March 10, 1882. He lived in Alton, N. H., and Brookline and Chelsea, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha B.⁸, b. Brookline, Mass., Jan. 4, 1850; m. Aug. 31, 1871, Monroe Goodspeed of Brookline, Mass.
- ii. George Herbert⁸, b. Dec. 25, 1862; d. Sept. 22, 1863.
- iii. George Henry⁸, b. May 30, 1864.
- iv. Mary Alice⁸, b. Brookline, Mass., March 1, 1866.
- v. Francis Warren⁸, b. Jan. 26, 1868; m. Agnes Jones.
- vi. Edith Gertrude⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1870; m. C. O. Dorchester.
- vii. Charles Sylvester⁸, b. Brookline, Mass., Dec. 17, 1871.
- viii. Grace H.⁸, b. Chelsea, Mass., March 3, 1875; d. July 21, 1875.
- ix. Mabel Howard⁸, b. Chelsea, Mass., Jan. 8, 1878.

843 Josiah Lovering Kimball⁷ (Hezekiah⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born Oct. 19, 1821; died Aug. 23, 1878; married Dec. 9, 1847, Ann P. Kimball, born May 31, 1821. She married for her second husband, John C. Shannon. They resided in Gilmanton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sylvester W.⁸, b. Alton, N. H., Sept. 23, 1850.
- ii. Gertrude N.⁸, b. Gilmanton, N. H., Oct. 17, 1861.

844 Wilson Kimball⁷ (Hezekiah⁶, Nathaniel⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Gilmanton, N. H., Feb. 28, 1826; married Feb. 29, 1852, Hannah H. Elliott, born Oct. 22, 1833, daughter of Ephraim and Lovey (Elkins) Elliott of Thornton, N. H. He was a mechanic and worked in the Lowell, Mass., machine shops. Resided in Lowell and Chelmsford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Child⁸, b. July 26, 1853; d. July 29, 1853.
- ii. Charles E.⁸, b. July 3, 1856; d. Woodstock, Vt., Oct. 4, 1863.
- iii. Frank E.⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1856; m. June 8, 1889, Grace E. Saunders of Johnston, Vt. Is a merchant doing business at 18 North Market St., Boston, Mass.

845 William Wallace Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Moses⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., March 22, 1828; married Eva M. Cone. He was educated in the common schools, was clerk in a store at Rumford, and when twenty-one went to Boston and found employment. He went to Iowa in 1853, to the town of Decorah, and engaged in the insurance and real estate business. He removed to Chicago, Ill., after a few years and exchanged his real estate in Decorah for a lot of pianos. This transaction laid the foundation of his future career. He engaged in the manufacture of pianos, and has been very successful. He greatly enlarged the business and put it into a stock company, of which he was president. This has become one of the largest piano establishments in the country. Among his business associates and in social circles he is held in high esteem, and is considered one of the best and most successful men in Chicago, where he resides.

846 David Williams Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Moses⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., Feb. 19, 1830; married Aug. 16, 1858, Sarah Moore, born Dec. 9, 1833, daughter of Nathaniel Curtis and Patty Moore of Worcester,

Mass. David Kimball and his wife were among the first settlers of Wayne Township, Iowa. They traveled by stage from McGregor's Landing, which was in 1858 the terminus of railroad communication with the East. They were engaged in the first Sabbath-school work in the place, and were charter members of the first Congregational church. Their children grew up in the original 16 by 20 frame house, which was one of the first built in the township. As years passed there were additions made to the home, but the original was retained as a precious link in the chain of later improvements. Children born in Wayne Township, Mitchell Co., Iowa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jennie Worcester⁸, b. Oct. 5, 1859; d. San Antonio, Texas, June 26, 1888.
- ii. Curtis Nathaniel⁸, b. June 4, 1862; m. Nov. 3, 1894, Fannie C. B. Hadley. He is a manufacturer and dealer in musical instruments in Chicago, Ill.
- iii. Isabel Moore⁸, b. June 19, 1863, teaches drawing at Moorehead, Minn.
- iv. Elizabeth Sumner⁸, b. April 16, 1865; m. June 26, 1888, Robert M. Noble.
- v. Ethel Wallace⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1874; d. Aug. 26, 1874.

847 Virgil Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Moses⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., Nov. 11, 1831; married Lydia A. Martin. Resides at Rumford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1856; m. Nov. 27, 1878, Pearl Farum.
- ii. Lucy W.⁸, b. June 23, 1862.
- iii. Evelina⁸, b. March 1, 1864.
- iv. Wilder⁸, b. March 9, 1867.

848 Almon Farwell Kimball⁷ (Izri⁶, Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Strafford, Vt., Nov. 7, 1802; died Duaneburg, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1875; married Jan. 20, 1830, Judith Percival; married 2d, June 20, 1839, Elsie (Bellinger) Wilson, born Feb. 1, 1807, died Feb. 15, 1889, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Weaver) Bellinger of Schoharie, N. Y. He

was an upright, conscientious man, and was much respected. He resided in Enosburg, Vt., and Florida and Duanesburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Marcus B.⁸, b. Florida, N. Y., March 18, 1840; d. Sept. 20, 1840.
- 1630 ii. Andrew Jackson⁸, b. Florida, N. Y., April 16, 1841.
- iii. Mary E.⁸, b. Duanesburg, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1842; m. Jan. 1, 1857, William A. Hernstreet of Amsterdam, N. Y.
- 1631 iv. Julius W.⁸, b. Duanesburg, N. Y., Aug. 14, 1844.
- v. Charles L.⁸, b. Duanesburg, N. Y., July 6, 1846; d. April 10, 1849.
- vi. Susan A.⁸, b. Duanesburg, N. Y., March 10, 1848; d. Jan. 5, 1849.

849 Caleb Wilson Kimball⁷ (Izri⁶, Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Strafford, Vt., Jan. 6, 1808; died Moretown, N. Y., Oct. 21, 1852; married Sept. 21, 1831, Almena Lucretia Lowell, born Feb. 19, 1809, died Moretown, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1844, daughter of Levi and Ruth (Bruce) Lowell; married 2d, April 3, 1847, Mrs. Susanna (Chatfield) Harwood, born April 14, 1809, died Chelsea, Mass., July 22, 1882, daughter of Lewis and Sally (Gold) Chatfield of Roxbury, Vt. He was a farmer and lived in Strafford, Vt., twenty-three years, and the remainder of his life in Moretown, N. Y.

CHILDREN, BORN IN MORETOWN, N. Y.

- i. Huldah Ellen⁸, b. May 21, 1832; d. —; m. Feb. 18, 1852, Isaac F. Herrick of Mt. Pleasant, Iowa. He was a Baptist minister.
- ii. Adelaid Almena⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1834; m. Sept. 21, 1876, Rev. E. P. Smith of Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.
- iii. Roselle Theresa⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1835; m. Oct. 29, 1867, Isaac Pratt of Delphos, Kansas. Farmer.
- iv. Arvilla Pauline⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1838; m. Sept. 30, 1865, James Otis Partridge of Iowa City, Iowa. Manufacturer.
- v. Mary Lucetta⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1841; m. May 2, 1860, John Knight Clark of Buffalo, N. Y.
- vi. Kittie Marian⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1842; m. Dec. 22, 1875, Robert L. Ingalls of Buffalo, N. Y.
- vii. Emeline⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1847; m. Sept. 16, 1874, Marcus Morton Meritt of Chelsea, Mass.

viii. Susan Maria⁸, b. June 28, 1849; m. Jan. 16, 1872, Joseph Edward Murphy of Clyde, N. Y.

ix. Wilson⁸, b. April 30, 1852; d. Moretown, N. Y., May 1, 1852.

850 Izri Andrew Jackson Kimball⁷ (Izri⁶, Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Strafford, Vt., May 5, 1815; died May 23, 1878; married Sept. 14, 1843, Sarah Morris Brown, daughter of Amos H. and Betsey (Borman) Brown of Winchendon, Mass. He was a farmer and resided for many years in Strafford, Vt. He went in 1855 to Colton, N. Y., and lived there until his death. He lived on the old Kimball homestead in Strafford, which has now passed into the hands of strangers.

CHILDREN, BORN IN STRAFFORD, VT.

- i. Almena Judith⁸, b. Aug. 29, 1845; m. May 10, 1870, Croden Snell. He is a mechanic and resides in Chippewa Falls, Wis.
- ii. Mary Lavina⁸, b. July 27, 1847; d. May 17, 1884; m. Oct. 9, 1866, Frank S. Lindsey, who resides in Colton, N. Y. He is a lumberman.
- iii. Olive Elizabeth⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1849; m. May 17, 1869, Sanford E. Hickok. He is a merchant and a blacksmith and resides in Pierrepont, N. Y.
- iv. Flora Evelyn⁸, b. April 1, 1851; m. Sept. 21, 1869, Hollis Snell. He is a lumber dealer and resides in Potsdam, N. Y.
- v. Clara Maria⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1857; m. Nov. 27, 1873, Nelson W. Tupper. He is a blacksmith and resides Colton, N. Y.
- vi. Sarah Adelaide⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1860; m. Nov. 27, 1879, Herbert B. Southworth. Lumberman. Resides in Chippewaway, Wis.

851 James Spencer Kimball⁷ (Izri⁶, Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Strafford, Vt., June 12, 1817; married Aug. 10, 1848, Clara Partridge, born April 28, 1818, daughter of Otis Partridge of Templeton, Mass. He was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1847. He taught school in Woburn, Mass., for six years, then taught in the English and classical High school in St. Louis, Mo., and later in Keokuk, Iowa. He resides in Baraboo, Wis. He has been an earnest anti-slavery man since his college days. He was a free soiler,

a republican, and now a prohibitionist. He and his wife are members of the Baptist church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clara Niagra⁸, b. Templeton, Mass., Dec. 9, 1849; d. Keokuk, Iowa, June 23, 1853.
- 1632 ii. James Spencer⁸, b. Keokuk, Iowa, March 30, 1853.
- 1633 iii. Francis Wayland⁸, b. Keokuk, Iowa, May 2, 1857.
- iv. Edward Marshall⁸, b. June 26, 1859. He is an actor.

852 William Burke Kimball⁷ (Izri⁶, Caleb⁵, John⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Strafford, Vt., Aug. 31, 1825; died May 25, 1885; married Jan. 29, 1853, Rose Ann Swinburn; married 2d, Rhoda Pratt. He was a mechanic. Resided in Lebanon, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Major⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1854; m. Dec. 30, 1884, Alice May Jones, b. Chichester, N. H., Nov., 1859, daughter of James and Huldah (Locke) Jones. He lived in Colton, N. Y., Concord and Lebanon, N. H. Has been station agent, postmaster, one of the executive committee of the Unitarian church, and treasurer of the Postmasters' National Association in 1887.
- ii. Fred Wilson⁸, b. Lebanon, N. H., April 30, 1856; m. Nellie Theresa Foley, b. Mt. Vernon, Vt., Aug. 30, 1861. He has lived in Lebanon, N. H., Brattleboro, Vt., and Savanna, Ill. Is a railroad conductor.
- iii. Elva⁸.
- iv. Adell⁸.
- v. Marion⁸.
- vi. Lizzie⁸, b. June 26, 1869.
- vii. J. Pratt⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1871.
- viii. Daisy⁸.
- ix. Ellen⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1874.

853 Caleb Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bath, Me., 1795; married Deborah Brown. Resided in Bath, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁸, m. George Briggs.
- ii. George⁸.

854 Abraham Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bath, Me., June 20, 1803; died Franklin, Mass., Aug. 4, 1876; married Philena Fossett. Resided in Bath, Me., and Franklin, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ermina F.^s.
- ii. Henry^s, b. 1834.
- iii. Edward P.^s, b. Bath, Me., March 2, 1837; d. Norfolk, Mass., Dec. 5, 1874.
- iv. Frederick^s, b. 1842.

855 John Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bath, Me.; married Roxanna Brown.

CHILDREN.

- i. William^s, b. 1840.
- ii. Benjamin^s.
- iii. Charles^s.

856 Caleb Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 5, 1802; died Wenham, Mass., Nov. 4, 1864; married May 9, 1824, Mary Pousland; married 2d, April 25, 1850, Joanna Trask, born 1822. He resided in Wenham and Beverly, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1634 i. Horace^s, b. 1826.
- ii. Sarah W.^s, b. 1829; m. Sept. 9, 1847, Charles Parsons.

857 Elbridge Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born July 25, 1815; died Wenham, Mass., May, 1884; married March 13, 1850, Marcia Ann Brown. Resided in Beverly and Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clarence Elbridge^s, b. June 8, 1860; m. May 18, 1887, Hattie Furlong, born 1862, daughter of James and Mary Furlong.
- ii. Frances Brown^s, b. Oct. 26, 1866; m. Sept. 3, 1885, James H. Perkins, Jr., b. July 31, 1861.

854 Abraham Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bath, Me., June 20, 1803; died Franklin, Mass., Aug. 4, 1876; married Philena Fossett. Resided in Bath, Me., and Franklin, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ermina F.⁸.
- ii. Henry⁸, b. 1834.
- iii. Edward P.⁸, b. Bath, Me., March 2, 1837; d. Norfolk, Mass., Dec. 5, 1874.
- iv. Frederick⁸, b. 1842.

855 John Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Bath, Me.; married Roxanna Brown.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁸, b. 1840.
- ii. Benjamin⁸.
- iii. Charles⁸.

856 Caleb Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 5, 1802; died Wenham, Mass., Nov. 4, 1864; married May 9, 1824, Mary Pousland; married 2d, April 25, 1850, Joanna Trask, born 1822. He resided in Wenham and Beverly, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1634 i. Horace⁸, b. 1826.
- ii. Sarah W.⁸, b. 1829; m. Sept. 9, 1847, Charles Parsons.

857 Elbridge Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born July 25, 1815; died Wenham, Mass., May, 1884; married March 13, 1850, Marcia Ann Brown. Resided in Beverly and Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clarence Elbridge⁸, b. June 8, 1860; m. May 18, 1887, Hattie Furlong, born 1862, daughter of James and Mary Furlong.
- ii. Frances Brown⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1866; m. Sept. 3, 1885, James H. Perkins, Jr., b. July 31, 1861.

858 Gilman Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Amherst, N. H., Dec. 12, 1804; died Lowell, Mass., July 27, 1892; married Mary Dewar, born 1810, died July 7, 1869; married 2d, April 25, 1872, Isabel DeFrees. Graduated at Dartmouth College in 1827. He was an eminent physician. Resided at Lowell, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Gilman D.⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1833; d. Lowell, Mass., Dec. 3, 1862.
- ii. John Henry⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1837. Lives at Lowell, Mass.
- iii. Ebenezer⁸, b. July 22, 1840; d. New York City, June 11, 1888. He was a broker.

859 Parker Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) died about 1881; married Charlotte Atwood. He resided in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry S.⁸, b. 1843; m. Dec. 9, 1879, Celia M. Robinson of Boston, Mass.
- ii. Adaline⁸, m. — Gavin.
- iii. David⁸.
- iv. Obed⁸.
- v. Daniel⁸.
- vi. Sarah⁸, m. — Perry.

860 Betsey P. Gay⁷ (Mehitable Kimball⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., 1803; died Jan. 15, 1849; married Timothy Hartshorn, born May 29, 1793, died Oct. 25, 1868. They lived in Amherst, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin G. Hartshorn⁸, b. 1825; d. in California; m. Ann M. Mitchell of Manchester, N. H.
- ii. Hannah J. Hartshorn⁸, b. 1828; d. Jan. 4, 1869, single.
- iii. Edward B. Hartshorn⁸, m. Aug. 23, 1862, Anna E. Baltzly of New Philadelphia, N. Y.; d. Manchester, N. H., Sept. 8, 1866.
- iv. Juliette Hartshorn⁸, m. May 2, 1855, Thomas R. Clement of Mt. Vernon, N. H.
- v. Vaola John Hartshorn⁸, b. 1835. A. B., Dartmouth College, 1860. He is a clergyman in Lawrence, Mass.
- vi. Elizabeth Hartshorn⁸, b. 1837; d. Amherst, N. H., 1863.
- vii. Lucy Ann Hartshorn⁸, b. 1839. Resided in Massachusetts.
- 1635 viii. Timothy Newton Hartshorn⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1842.

861 Leonard Morong Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., July 20, 1806; died Princeton, Iowa, Oct. 1, 1855; married March 15, 1832, Abigail Brooks Kendall of Amherst, N. H.; married 2d, Oct. 7, 1851, Margaret (Aiken) Clement. In his younger days he spent several years as a clerk in the old Sanborn bookstore in Concord, N. H. He returned to Hillsborough and became a farmer and hotel keeper at the lower village. It was the only "temperance hotel" on the second New Hampshire turnpike. At different times he held all the town offices in Hillsborough. He was the first postmaster of Hillsborough, and continued in the office for twenty-five years. He was register of deeds for Hillsborough county from 1847 to 1850. In the spring of 1855 he removed with his family to Terre Haute, Ind., and thence to a farm in Princeton, Iowa. He was a Jacksonian democrat.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail Maria⁸, b. Dec. 3, 1832; d. Dec., 1833.
- ii. Charles Carroll⁸, b. April 6, 1835; d. July 7, 1851.
- 1636 iii. George Pierce⁸, b. Dec. 2, 1836.
- iv. Lucy Spaulding⁸, b. June 4, 1839; m. Oct. 23, 1867, Charles Rodney Boutwell. Resides in Lyndeborough, N. H.
- v. Samuel Holton⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1841; d. Oct. 6, 1841.
- vi. Catherine Steele⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1843; d. April 1, 1847.
- vii. Leonard Morong⁸, b. April 16, 1848; m. June 21, 1893, Harriette Lewis Marston, b. May 18, 1857, daughter of Daniel G. Marston of West Medway, Mass. He was educated in Nashua, N. H. After leaving school he was engaged in mercantile pursuits until 1875, in Boston, Mass. In 1876 he commenced the study of medicine with Dr. Charles S. Collins of Nashua, N. H. He graduated from the Pulte Medical College of Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1880. For the next two years he was engaged in practice with Dr. William Murphy of Covington, Ohio. In 1882 he removed to Boston, Mass., and has since resided in that city. He is a member of the Massachusetts Homœopathic Medical Society, and of the Boston Medical and Gynecological Societies. He has been connected with insurance companies as medical adviser and examiner, and is a prominent Mason.
- 1637 viii. James Fred Bissell⁸, b. April 2, 1854.

862 Nancy Parker Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴,

Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., July 23, 1818; died Oct. 2, 1843; married Dec. 29, 1836, George Alfred Whittemore of Bennington, N. H. They resided in Bennington, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel Kimball Whittemore⁸, b. July 27, 1838; m. ——. Lives in Chicago, Ill. He has a daughter.
- ii. Nancy Mariah Whittemore⁸, b. March 7, 1841; d. April 22, 1875; m. Dr. Rockwood G. Mather. Child: Morris Whittemore⁹.

863 Samuel Kimball⁷(Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H.; married Dorcas White. Resided in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathan S.⁸, b. 1857; m. Nov. 26, 1880, Mary C. Doe of Boston.
- ii. Augustus⁸.
- iii. Maria⁸.
- iv. Charles⁸. Was postmaster at Hillsborough, N. H.
- v. Lizzie⁸.
- vi. Daughter⁸, d. young.

864 Elijah Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H., Oct. 25, 1814; married April 21, 1842, Caroline Stratton of Bradford, N. H., daughter of Lemuel and Phillipa (Jackman) Stratton. He settled in Antrim, N. H., in 1873.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry P.⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1843; m. April 8, 1869, Susan E. Towne of Peabody, Mass. He is a carpenter.
- ii. John C.⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1848; m. Mary Newman and settled in Hamel, Ill., where she d. March 9, 1877. He is a successful teacher.
- iii. Eliza A.⁸, b. March 26, 1851.

865 David Gardner Fuller⁷ (Keziah Kimball⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H.; married April 28, 1830, Jane Converse.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Fuller⁸.
- ii. Henry W. Fuller⁸.
- iii. George Fuller⁸.
- iv. Ethelinda Fuller⁸.

866 Mark Woodbury Fuller⁷ (Keziah Kimball⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H.; married Sarah Conn. He was a tanner and miller and lived at the upper village in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Susan Fuller⁸, d. aged about sixteen years.

867 John Gibson Fuller⁷ (Keziah Kimball⁶, Benjamin⁵, Abraham⁴, Caleb³, Richard², Richard¹) born in Hillsborough, N. H.; married Oct. 20, 1833, Ann Jones. He lived in Hillsborough, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abby Ann Fuller⁸, m. Stephen Westcott of Boston, Mass.
- ii. Ellen Fuller⁸, d. young.
- iii. Wirt Eximis Fuller⁸, m. — Russell of Boston. They resided at Arlington Heights, Mass.

868 Elijah Huntingdon Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Sharon, Vt., Oct. 19, 1801; married Sept. 3, 1827, Elizabeth Christophers Hinsdale, born Jan. 17, 1807, died Sept. 1, 1828; married 2d, May 10, 1830, Sarah Wetmore Hinsdale, born June 1, 1805. He was a student at Kimball Union Academy 1815-'16, Dartmouth College, 1817-'19. Graduated at Union College in 1821, and then studied law at Waterford, N. Y., where he practised until 1832, when he went to New York city, where he spent the remainder of his life. He built up a large law practice. He took an active part in politics and served at one time on the board of aldermen. He was a director of the House of Refuge for many years. For ten years or more he was an inspector of schools. He was much interested in agriculture, and had a farm at Flatbush, and several times received from the American Institute

the prize for the finest farm. He translated into verse the four gospels when he was over seventy years old.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Christophers⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1831; m. Dec. 4, 1850, Joseph Hobson.
- ii. Mary Marsh⁸, b. April 28, 1834; m. Dec., 1854, Hiram Berdan.
- iii. Lucy Young⁸, b. July 22, 1836; d. Newport, R. I., July 11, 1871; m. Oct. 15, 1856, Levi P. Morton, minister to France, Vice-President of the United States, and Governor of the state of New York.
- iv. Caroline Young⁸, b. June 10, 1838; m. Dec. 18, 1861, Col. Richard G. Lay. Resided at Buffalo, N. Y.
- v. Sarah Frances⁸, b. July 21, 1841; d. Aug., 1873.

869 Richard Burleigh Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Plainfield, N. H., Oct. 11, 1816; died New York, Dec. 28, 1892; married April 17, 1844, Julia C. Tomlinson, born —, died July 24, 1879, daughter of David Tomlinson. He was a student at Kimball Union Academy from 1827 to 1830. Graduated at Dartmouth College, 1834. He studied law at Waterford, N. Y., 1834-'37. Visited Paris, France, in 1836. In Troy, N. Y., in 1840, and the same year went to the city of New York to live. His lectures before the law institute were published in 1850. His novel, "St. Leger," was published the same year. "Romance of Students' Life Abroad" was published in 1852, "Cuba and the Cubans" in the same year, "Knickerbocker Gallery" published 1853, "Under Currents" in 1861. "In the Tropics" was edited in 1862, "Was He Successful" in 1863, "Prince of Cashan" was edited in 1864, "Henry Powers," 1868, "To-day," 1870. Three addresses delivered by him at Dartmouth College were published in 1845, 1869, 1870. Many articles descriptive of travel, essays, and tales were published in the leading magazines of the country. He was much interested in, and a constant contributor to, the old *Knickerbocker Magazine*. Resided in Plainfield, N. H., and New York, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1638 i. Richard⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1845.

- ii. Julia⁸, b. —; d. Sept. 29, 1864.
- iii. Camelia⁸.
- iv. Emma Marsh⁸.
- v. Daniel Tomlinson⁸, b. March 20, 1852.

870 Amy Kimball⁷ (Jedediah⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born Sept. 27, 1775; died Aug. 20, 1813; married Andrew Luce. Resided in Stowe, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Asa Luce⁸, b. May 14, 1804; d. March 16, 1889.
- ii. Pierpont Luce⁸, m. Maria —.
- 1639 iii. Delavan Luce⁸.
- iv. Edmund S. Luce⁸, b. Oct. 17, 1812; m. Sabra Scribner; m. 2d, Mrs. Stone; m. 3d, Mrs. Bruce.
- v. Sally Luce⁸, d. Feb. 18, 1865; m. April 8, 1828, Daniel Pottle, b. —, d. April 17, 1884.

871 Asa Kimball⁷ (Jedediah⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born May 5, 1778; died Stowe, Vt., Dec. 14, 1865; married at Lisbon, Jan. 11, 1801, Lydia Waters of Ellington, Conn., born Oct. 11, 1778, died Stowe, Vt., April 6, 1808; married 2d, Nov. 6, 1808, Lucy Pember of Ellington, Conn., born July 13, 1780, died Stowe, Vt., May, 1854, daughter of Samuel and Esther (Read) Pember of Randolph, Vt. Asa Kimball served as a soldier in the War of 1812. He was a private in Capt. Ezekiel Andrews's Co. Aug. 3, 1813, to Sept. 16, 1813. Private in Lieut. Caleb Cook's Co., June 16, 1814, to Aug. 14, 1814. Private in Capt. Newhall Taintor's Co. Aug. 18, 1814, to Oct. 24, 1814. He resided in Stowe, Vt., and his children were born in that place.

CHILDREN.

- 1640 i. Charles Wright⁸, b. April 14, 1802.
- ii. Achsah⁸, b. April 30, 1804; d. June 12, 1880; m. Chester Hovey of Massawhippi, Canada.
- iii. Elizabeth⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1806; d. Webster, N. Y.; m. Walter Poole of Webster, N. Y.
- 1641 iv. Elijah Pember⁸, b. Jan. 26, 1809; d. Jan. 17, 1880.
- 1642 v. Luke⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1811; d. June 14, 1893.

872 Eunice Kimball⁷ (Jedediah⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Norwich, Conn., Nov. 14, 1887;

died Stowe, Vt., April 23, 1872; married Feb. 19, 1807, Orange Luce of Stowe, Vt. Resided in Stowe, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Cynthia R.⁸, b. May 30, 1810; d. Stowe, Vt., Sept. 2, 1886.
- ii. Alanson⁸, b. March 8, 1816.
- iii. Curtis O. Luce⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1818.
- 1643 iv. Matilda C. Luce⁸, b. April 17, 1821.
- v. Don C. Luce⁸, b. May 29, 1823.
- vi. Clarissa L. Luce⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1825; d. Aug. 10, 1829.

873 Levi Kimball⁷ (Jedediah⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born Dec. 21, 1793; married Nancy ——. He lived in Stowe, Vt., at the time his children were born. He went West with his brothers, and his residence was unknown in 1849.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hulda⁸, b. Dec., 1820.
- ii. Augusta⁸, b. March 3, 1822.
- iii. Amy⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1824.
- iv. Josiah⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1826.
- v. Josephine⁸, b. Oct. 4, 1828.
- vi. Alonzo⁸, b. Nov., 1830.

874 Harvey Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Amherst, Mass., May 9, 1792; married Abigail Thompson. He lived in Halifax, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁸, b. Halifax, Mass., 1813; d. young.
- 1644 ii. Ann Maria⁸, b. Aug. 9, 1815.
- 1645 iii. Harvey⁸, b. May 17, 1817; d. July 16, 1894.
- iv. George⁸, b. 1819. Lives in Ohio.
- v. Elizabeth⁸, b. Aug. 14, 1822; d. Brockton, Mass., Nov. 6, 1892; m. 1845, George Caldwell of Middleboro, Mass.; m. 2d, Joseph Ramsdell of Whitman, Mass.

875 Rufus Warren Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Andrew⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Amherst, Mass., Oct. 17, 1798; died Providence, R. I., Feb. 24, 1870; married March 12, 1824, Phebe Williams Matherson, born Oct. 31, 1803, died March 21, 1841, daughter of Henry and Phebe Matherson. Resided in Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- 1646 i. Henry Matherson⁸, b. July 12, 1825.
- 1647 ii. George Warren⁸, b. March 21, 1827.
- iii. Maria⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1829; d. Jan. 13, 1829.
- iv. Albert Alanson⁸, b. March 12, 1830.
- v. Amelia Eliza⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1832; d. July 3, 1833.
- vi. Almira Phebe⁸, b. June 6, 1834.
- vii. Leonora Francis⁸, b. May 31, 1836; m. Dec. 22, 1873,
George A. Rickard.
- viii. Charles Augustus⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1838.

876 Oliver Kimball⁷ (Noah⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., May 9, 1776; died March 31, 1819; married Hannah Flagg, born Worcester, Mass., 1787, died April 29, 1809; married 2d, Hannah Elliott, born 1786; died Sept. 13, 1819. Resided in Grafton, Mass. He was a captain in the militia. He was assessor and selectman. He was a man of strong character and marked ability.

CHILDREN.

- 1648 i. Mary⁸, b. Feb. 20, 1803; d. April 21, 1878.
- 1649 ii. Noah⁸, b. Dec. 10, 1804; d. June 3, 1876.
- 1650 iii. Hannah⁸, b. March 10, 1808; d. Oct. 31, 1877.
- 1651 iv. Charles B.⁸, b. April 22, 1812.
- 1652 v. Catherine Elliott⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1815; d. Feb. 11, 1887.
- vi. Oliver⁸, b. Jan., 1817; d. May 3, 1886; m. Sarah Heywood of Grafton, Mass. He went to Quincy, Ill., and removed from there to California in 1849, and from there to Aurora, Nevada. He was treasurer of Esmeraldo county. He was a man of strict integrity. He had four children who all died young.

877 Polly Kimball⁷ (Noah⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Aug. 7, 1779; died Dec. 11, 1850; married June 26, 1800, Daniel Cook of Worcester, Mass., born March 18, 1772, died Aug. 30, 1845.

CHILDREN.

- i. Percis Cook⁸, b. Feb. 7, 1801.
- ii. Daniel Cook⁸, b. March 29, 1803; d. April 3, 1803.
- iii. Mary Cook⁸, b. April 8, 1804; d. July 17, 1883.
- iv. Elizabeth Cook⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1807; d. Aug. 23, 1848.
- v. Nancy Kimball Cook⁸, b. Dec. 18, 1809; d. Oct. 7, 1851.

BETSEY (KIMBALL) LELAND⁷ OF GRAFTON, MASS. 453

vi. Laura B. Cook⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1813; d. Jan. 30, 1852.

vii. Oliver Kimball Cook⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1814. Resided in Worcester, Mass.

878 Betsey Kimball⁷ (Noah⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., 1787; married Col. Cyrus Leland, born Grafton, Mass., 1785, died 1837, son of Eleazer Leland. He was a farmer and a colonel in the militia.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GRAFTON, MASS.

1653 i. Cyrus Leland⁸, b. Sept. 9, 1810.

1654 ii. Lorenzo Leland⁸.

1655 iii. James Leland⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1815.

1656 iv. Betsey Leland⁸, b. Aug. 29, 1817.

v. Eleazer Leland⁸, b. Aug. 31, 1819; m. 1865, Margaret —. He is a miner, farmer, and trader, and resides at Ottawa, Ill.

vi. Martha Leland⁸, m. Franklin Smith. Resides in Barre, Mass. Children: 1. John Smith⁹, a successful farmer, resides in Barre, Mass. 2. Delia Smith⁹, m. a physician, resides in Barre, Mass.

vii. Julia Leland⁸, m. Dea. Leander Stockwell of Grafton, Mass. He was a public spirited man, foremost in every good work. Child: Julia Stockwell⁹, m. —; resides in Worcester, Mass.

viii. Pardon Kimball Leland⁸, b. June 1, 1828; m. Elizabeth M. White. Resides in Wyandotte, Kansas. He was a lawyer in Ottawa, Ill., many years, judge of the county court at Ottawa eight years, and since a banker at Seneca, Ill. Children: 1. Kimball Leland⁹, a physician and druggist; resides in Utica, Ill. 2. Cora Leland⁹. 3. Lilly Leland⁹.

879 Anna Kimball⁷ (Noah⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., July 30, 1789; died July 3, 1851; married Tassant Merriam, born May 31, 1786.

CHILDREN.

i. Noah Kimball Merriam⁸, b. May 18, 1811; m. Harriet Harlow.

ii. Mary A. Merriam⁸, b. July 17, 1812; m. John M. Leland.

iii. Elizabeth W. Merriam⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1816; m. Samuel C. Flagg.

iv. Sarah P. Merriam⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1817; m. William Morton.

v. Caroline E. Merriam⁸, m. Jonathan B. Sibley.

vi. Hannah A. Merriam⁸, m. William Thompson.

- vii. Joseph A. Merriam⁸, b. —; m. Ruth Pelker.
- viii. John I. Merriam⁸, m. Maria Barrett.
- ix. Frances E. Merriam⁸, d. young.

880 Percis Kimball⁷ (Noah⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass.; married Cyrus Wadsworth, born April 12, 1785, died Nov. 9, 1827. Resided in Grafton.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Wadsworth⁸, b. —; m. Jonathan Whitney. Resided in Mansfield, Ill.
- ii. Elizabeth Wadsworth⁸.
- iii. Persis Wadsworth⁸, m. — Cutter. Resided in Holliston, Mass.
- iv. John Wadsworth⁸, m. Eliza Bowen, d. Northboro, Mass.
- v. Lucy Wadsworth⁸.
- vi. Cyrus Wadsworth⁸, m. Sarah Burns; m. 2d, Maria Wheeler. Resided in Westboro, Mass.
- vii. Joseph Wadsworth⁸. Resided in Illinois.
- viii. Dexter Wadsworth⁸. Resided in Illinois.
- ix. Hannah Wadsworth⁸, m. — Dewolf. Resided in Illinois.

881 Sally B. Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Sept. 25, 1783; died Sept. 26, 1865; married Jan., 1804, Dea. Albert Stone, born Aug. 5, 1779. Resided in Grafton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah Stone⁸, b. May 23, 1804; m. Benjamin Kingsbury.
- ii. Mary Stone⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1806; m. Lincoln Wood.
- iii. Lorana Stone⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1808; m. Elijah L. Case.
- iv. Sally Stone⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1810; m. William C. Tidd.
- v. Martha H. Stone⁸, b. Oct. 21, 1812; m. Leander C. Pratt.
- vi. Albert G. Stone⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1814; d. March 7, 1818.
- vii. James S. Stone⁸, b. July 4, 1816; m. Mary L. Phiney. He was a wholesale boot and shoe manufacturer. Resided in Boston, Mass.
- viii. Elbridge K. Stone⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1818; m. Jane E. Brown.
- ix. Lucy E. Stone⁸, b. June 26, 1821; m. William J. Eaton.

882 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Aug. 24, 1803; died Cambridge, Mass., May 28, 1873; married Oct. 23, 1827, Sarah Rice Grout, born March 25, 1802, died Sept. 4, 1883. For

many years he was a prominent manufacturer and wholesale dealer in boots and shoes in company with his brother, Joshua B. Kimball, and was later of the firm of Cochran, Kimball & Dimmick of Boston, Mass. He resided in Grafton, Boston, Westboro, and Cambridge, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Augustus H.⁸, b. March 17, 1829; m. May 29, 1851, Louisa A. Daniels. Child: Louisa D.⁹, b. Sept. 10, 1832, d. Sept. 28, 1852.

883 Joshua Brooks Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Feb. 28, 1806; died Sept. 23, 1885; married Nov. 15, 1830, Nancy Grout, born April 24, 1806. For fifty years he was a manufacturer and wholesale dealer in boots and shoes in Westboro, Mass., and in Boston. He was one of the founders of the Exchange bank of Boston and of the New England Insurance Co. He was a member of the Old South church and society for over fifty years and was an active officer in both. Resided in Boston, Mass.

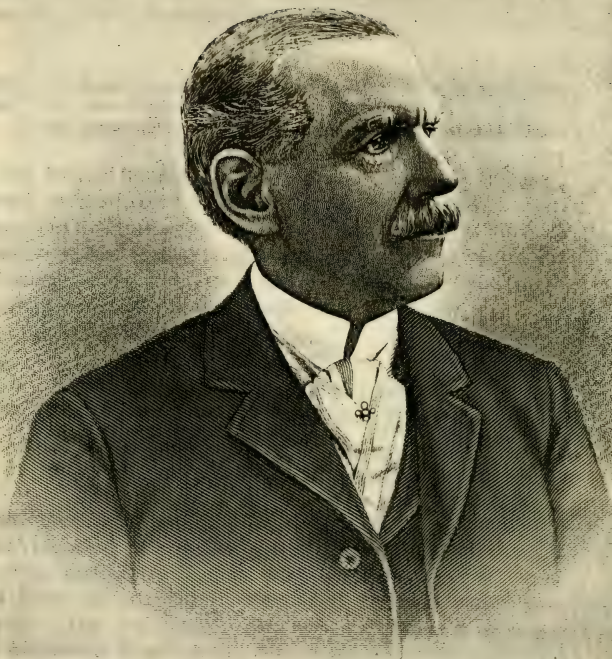
CHILDREN.

- 1657 i. Charles W.⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1831; d. Dec. 6, 1885.
1658 ii. George H.⁸, b. Feb. 25, 1837.

884 John Kimball⁷ (Asahel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Newfane, Vt., Jan. 24, 1787; died Byron, Ill., April 1, 1852; married March 1, 1809, Patty Newell, born 1794, died Globe Village, Mass., 1887. Resided in Newfane, Vt., and Byron, Ill.

CHILDREN.

- 1659 { i. Charles Elliott⁸, b. Townsend, Vt., Dec. 14, 1809; d. Jan. 30, 1881.
1660 { ii. Emily Newell⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1809; d. Dec. 15, 1847.
iii. Pardon Taylor⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1813. He married and had five daughters and one son and numerous grandchildren.
iv. Maud⁸.
v. John Newell⁸, b. Townsend, Vt., April 18, 1837; d. Texas, Jan., 1863. A Union soldier. He left a daughter, Martha⁹, who resides in Rockford, Ill.



W W Kimball
Bell

885 Susan Kimball⁷(Asahel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Newfane, Vt., Jan. 22, 1791; married Sept. 13, 1816, Joel Walkup, died Otto, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., Aug. 24, 1865. Resided in Otto.

CHILDREN.

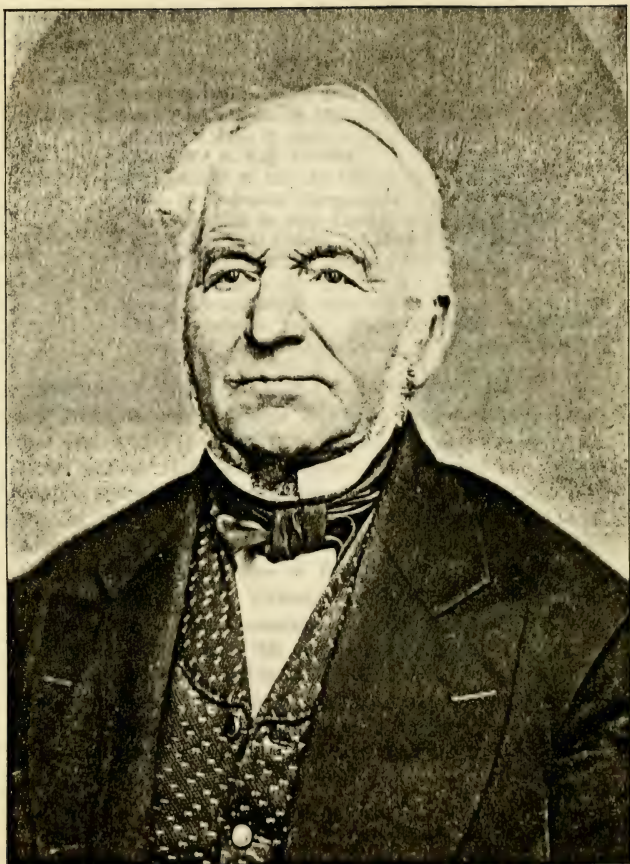
- 1661 i. Susan Jerusha Walkup⁸, b. June 22, 1817; d. Sept. 18, 1878.
- 1662 ii. Olive Walkup⁸.
- iii. Mary Walkup⁸, d. in Minnesota; m. Aaron Myers of Otto.

886 Asahel Kimball⁷ (Asahel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Newfane, Vt., Feb. 8, 1793; died Dec. 17, 1877; married June 20, 1822, Roxalina Chapin, born —, died Aug. 20, 1834; married 2d, Jan. 15, 1855, Elizabeth Liscum, born —, died Jan. 12, 1873. He was a physician. Resided in Springfield, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- 1663 i. Albert F.⁸, b. July 19, 1823.
- ii. Luther L.⁸, b. July 9, 1825; d. Aug. 20, 1834.
- 1664 iii. Asahel⁸, b. Springfield, Pa., Aug. 22, 1827.
- iv. Chapin⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1829.
- v. Helen⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1831; d. Aug. 20, 1834.
- vi. Martha⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1834; d. Sept. 7, 1834.

887 Pardon T. Kimball⁷ (Asahel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Newfane, Vt., July 2, 1797; died April 5, 1873; married, Dec. 9, 1824, Mary Fisher, daughter of Simon and Mary (Morse) Fisher. Resided in Newfane and in California. His death was caused by a fall from his carriage. He represented Windham Co., Vt., in the state senate for two years, and for fifty years he filled the most important positions in his native town. As a citizen he faithfully discharged all his duties, and greatly distinguished himself by the zeal and energy with which he entered into all the enterprises which were calculated to promote the growth and prosperity of Newfane. He was general of the state militia for a number of years in Windham Co. He was a Whig and afterwards a Republican until his death. He was an extensive farmer and dealer in live stock. He was munificent in his contributions for public improvements



GEN. PARDON T. KIMBALL.



WILLIAM H. HARRIS

and generous and liberal in his gifts for the relief of the suffering poor.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1825; d. Sept. 7, 1825.
- 1665 ii. Sabin Pond⁸, b. Jan 28, 1827; d. Oct. 7, 1895.
- iii. Leland⁸, b. June 12, 1828; d. Aug. 12, 1828.
- 1666 iv. Nelson W.⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1829.
- v. Mary Hough⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1832; d. Dec. 3, 1855; m. Sept. 2, 1853, Dr. James G. Furguson of Vicksburg, Miss. She was educated at Mrs. Phelps' school, near Baltimore, and taught in the south. She left one child, Mary Furguson⁹, who m. Willie Bowman; he died and she m. 2d, Calvin Spring.
- vi. Fannie E.⁸, b. June 18, 1845; m. Dr. James G. Furguson for his second wife. Three children: 1. Kimball Furguson⁹. 2. James Furguson⁹. 3. Annabel Furguson⁹.

888 Joseph Elliott Kimball⁷ (Asahel⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Newfane, Vt., Aug. 20, 1803; died Oct. 9, 1777, in Sinclairville, N. Y.; married Sept. 17, 1828, Calista Holbrook, daughter of Freeman and Sylvia (Smith) Holbrook, of Brattleboro, Vt., born Oct. 9, 1808, died Ellicott, N. Y.; married, 2d, Sally (Smith) Putnam, widow of Alvin Putnam of Stockton, N. Y. He resided in Sinclairville, N. Y. He studied medicine in Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y. In 1831 he purchased the Walkup farm in Ellicott, N. Y., now known as the Kimball homestead, and practised medicine in the county for thirty years. He lived in Ellicott some years, then at Bucklin's Corners, and later at Sinclairville, N. Y. He was successful and had a large and remunerative practice. In politics he was a whig and afterwards a republican. His temperament was hopeful and life was bright to him. He was widely known and greatly respected.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen⁸, b. Painted Post, N. Y., Nov. 6, 1830; m. Jan., 1847, Dr. Gilbert Richmond of Sinclairville, N. Y., who d. Sept., 1851; m. 2d April 2, 1867, Henry Reynolds of Sinclairville, N. Y., b. Charlotte, N. Y., April 2, 1827. Merchant. Child: Mary Richmond⁹; d. aged six years.
- ii. Elliott⁸, b. Ellicott, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1834; d. April 3, 1841.
- iii. Webster⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1838; d. March 1, 1841.

- 1667 iv. Pardon Leland⁶, b. Ellicott, N. Y., April 14, 1841.
 v. Rollin Freeman⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1842; m. Agnes R. Palmer.
 Resided in Jamestown, N. Y. No children.
 vi. Herbert Freeman⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1847; d., 1850.

889 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Leonard⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., Oct. 31, 1794; died Hingham, Mass., June 21, 1874; married Sept. 28, 1825, Louisa Keith, daughter of Royal and Deborah Keith of Grafton, Mass., born June 15, 1801, died Jan. 20, 1870. For thirteen years he transacted business in Charleston, S. C., as a commission merchant. He then came to Boston, Mass., where he continued in the dry goods commission business for twenty-five years, retiring in 1855. He was a member of the common council of Boston in 1840-'41, a representative in the general court in 1857, and for many years director of the North Bank and the National Insurance Co. He was also largely interested in woollen manufacturing in Fitchburg, Mass. He was a strong advocate of temperance and a man of great moral worth. He resided in Charleston, S. C., and Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1668 i. Daniel⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1857; d. May 30, 1870.
 ii. Louisa⁸, b. Grafton, Mass., Oct. 26, 1828; m. Oct. 7, 1857, C. H. P. Plympton, son of Henry Plympton of Boston, Mass.; d. April 17, 1881. Children: 1. Kimball Plympton⁹, b. June 11, 1859; m. Sept. 2, 1890, Sophia Eleanor Stockwell of Rogers, Ark.; d. Feb. 21, 1895. 2. Edith Plympton⁹, b. May 14, 1867.
 1669 iii. George Keith⁸, b. March 26, 1831.
 1670 iv. Anna⁸, b. Boston, Mass., Dec. 21, 1833.
 1671 v. Lavinia Taft⁸, b. Boston, Mass., March 21, 1837.
 1672 vi. Herbert Wood⁸, b. March 3, 1840.
 vii. Samuel Francis⁸, b. Boston, Sept. 18, 1843; d. June 14, 1863.
 viii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Boston, April 11, 1846; d. Jan. 20, 1854.

890 Elijah Kimball⁷ (Leonard⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, Mass., May 23, 1805, died Jan. 21, 1869, married Augusta King, born, 1806, died Westboro, Mass., July 7, 1886, daughter of John and Sophia King of Leicester, Mass. Resided at Leicester, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1673 i. Elijah⁸, b. 1829.
 ii. Augusta⁸, b. 1830; d. 1832.
 1674 iii. Joel⁸, b. 1836; d. May 26, 1872.

891 Estes Kimball⁷ (Leonard⁶, Aaron⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Sutton, Mass., May 2, 1807; died June 13, 1869; married Jan. 7, 1830, Susan W. Solendine, born Jan. 3, 1818. He resided in Sutton and Scituate, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan⁸, b. 1830; d. 1835.
 ii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. 1832; d. 1836.
 iii. Adelina⁸, b. 1835; d. 1838.
 1675 iv. Josephine⁸, b. Oct. 28, 1838.
 v. Caroline⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1840; d. Jan. 24, 1845.
 1676 vi. Oliver C.⁸, b. Nov. 8, 1843.
 vii. Edward K.⁸, b. March 17, 1848; d. Nov. 6, 1852.

892 John Holden Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Royalston, Vt., May 1, 1796; died Aug. 5, 1873; married June 11, 1828, Catherine Williams, born in Plainfield, N. H., Aug. 9, 1805, daughter of Elisha and Sarah (Perry) Williams. He resided in Marshfield, Randolph, Bethel, Gaysville, and Stockbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan⁸, b. Marshfield, Vt., Nov. 14, 1829; d. Vineland, N. J., Nov. 6, 1887; m. March 1, 1848, Norman W. Healey.
 ii. Sarah W.⁸, b. Randolph, Vt.; d. Oct. 14, 1852, Gaysville, Vt.
 iii. Emily W.⁸, b. Bethel, Vt., Sept. 1, 1835; d. Gaysville, May 7, 1883.
 iv. Hiram Azro⁸, b. Gaysville, Oct. 1, 1838; d. Feb. 16, 1890.
 1677 v. Elbert Bridame⁸, b. Gaysville, Nov. 11, 1840.
 1678 vi. George Henry⁸, b. Gaysville, April 23, 1843.
 vii. Hannah Ella⁸, b. Gaysville, Aug. 21, 1847; d. Vineland, N. J.; m. Aug. 21, 1865, Charles W. A. Putnam.

893 Hiram Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Randolph, Vt., Dec. 18, 1803; died Burnet, Vt., April 23, 1865; married Oct. 24, 1833, Jerusha Bradish, born Woodbury, Vt., Sept. 7, 1810, daughter of Robert Bradish

and Abigail (Jackson) Bradish. He was a carpenter and wheelwright. Resided in Randolph, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1679 i. Richard Holden⁸, b. May 10, 1834; d. Sept. 4, 1883.
- 1680 ii. Robert Jackson⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1836.
- iii. Alonzo Griswold⁸, b. June 24, 1838; d. March 26, 1839.
- iv. Lloyd Alonzo⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1840; d. Nov. 2, 1843.
- v. Laura Chase⁸, b. May 25, 1842; m. Aug. 2, 1880, John B. Mead of Randolph, Vt. Child: Annie Kimball Mead⁹, b. July 18, 1882.
- 1681 vi. Hiram⁸, b. July 15, 1845.
- vii. Chandler Bradish⁸, b. July 8, 1848; d. Dec. 29, 1848.
- viii. William Eugene⁸, b. Nov. 26, 1849; d. March 9, 1874.
- 1682 ix. Lloyd Alonzo⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1852.

894 Lloyd Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born Randolph, Vt., Oct. 16, 1805; died McIndoes Falls, Vt., March 21, 1865; married May 26, 1831, Lois Griswold, born Nov. 9, 1810, daughter of John and Roxina (Glazier) Griswold. He was largely engaged in the lumber business and filled many of the town offices. He was deputy sheriff, and a member of the Vermont legislature.

CHILDREN.

- 1683 i. William John⁸, b. March 29, 1832.
- 1684 ii. Orinda Griswold⁸, b. April 1, 1834.
- iii. Son⁸, b. June 21, 1836; d. Aug. 3, 1836.
- iv. Mary Louise⁸, b. April 15, 1839; d. Jan. 13, 1862.
- v. Son⁸, b. April 27, 1848.

895 Aveline Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born Randolph, Vt., July 23, 1807; died Syracuse, N. Y., May 5, 1887; married July 23, 1843, William Beer of Syracuse, N. Y.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SYRACUSE, N. Y.

- 1685 i. Eliza Beer⁸, b. March 1, 1846.
- 1686 ii. Lois Beer⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1847.
- 1687 iii. Aveline Beer⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1851.

896 Melora Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Randolph, Vt., May 6, 1810; died

Vineland, N. J., Nov. 19, 1884; married Nov. 14, 1833, Jonathan Hobart. They resided in Waterbury and Randolph, Vt., Solina, N. Y., and Vineland, N. J.

CHILDREN.

- 1688 i. Mary Melissa Hobart⁸, b. Waterbury, Vt., Nov. 14, 1834.
- 1689 ii. Delia Ellen Hobart⁸, b. March 19, 1836.
- 1690 iii. John Albert Hobart⁸, b. Randolph, Vt., Jan. 9, 1839.
- iv. Aveline Elizabeth Hobart⁸, b. Randolph, Vt., May 12, 1841; d. Solina, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1845.
- v. Amos Kimball Hobart⁸, b. Solina, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1843; m. Dec. 28, 1869, E. Adeline Griffin. He d. Vineland, N. J., May 6, 1882.
- vi. Lucius Henry Hobart⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1848; d. Solina, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1851.

897 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Jared⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born 1807; married June 8, 1834, Betsey Herrick; married 2d, June 8, 1874, Mary Harris, born 1820. Resided in Williamstown, Vt., and Brooklyn, Conn.

CHILD.

- i. Andrew Jackson⁸.

898 Rufus Kimball⁷ (Peletiah⁶, Peletiah⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ashford, Conn., 1808; died Springfield, Mass., Dec. 5, 1890; married Olive ——. Resided in Ludlow and Springfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Albert⁸, b. Ludlow, Mass., Dec. 21, 1844; d. Ludlow, Mass., Aug. 21, 1848.
- ii. Martha I.⁸, b. Ludlow, Mass., Jan. 30, 1846; d. Ludlow, Mass., Aug. 24, 1848.

899 Albert Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Peletiah⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Windham, Conn., Dec. 10, 1808; died Windham, Conn., June 6, 1885; married Melissa Woodward. Resided in Windham, Conn.

CHILD.

- i. Henry A. Kimball⁸, b. Windham, Conn., May 3, 1842; m. Oct. 13, 1863, Mary T. Williams (Harlan³, Walter², Isaiah

Williams¹, all of Canterbury, Conn.) b. Feb. 7, 1844, d. Oct. 18, 1865; m. 2d, at Canterbury, Conn., Oct. 21, 1867, her sister, Hannah M. Williams, b. Sept. 14, 1849. He is a coal merchant and resides in Northampton, Mass. Is a democrat. He has held various town offices. He was a member of the Connecticut house in 1869, and of the Massachusetts house in 1888-'89-'90, and a member of the senate of Massachusetts in 1891, serving on the committees on railroads and woman's suffrage.

900 Richard Kimball⁷ (Richard⁵, Richard⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 24, 1770; died Vernon, N. J., Sept. 17, 1822; married Feb. 4, 1804, Julia DeKay, born June 30, 1781. He resided in Ipswich, Mass., New York city, and Vernon, N. J.

CHILDREN.

- 1691 i. Thomas DeKay⁸, b. Vernon, N. J., Jan. 24, 1807; d. July 23, 1868.
- ii. Susan Maria⁸, b. Sept. 4, 1809; d. Jersey City, N. J., April 15, 1832; m. Rev. Nathan Thompson of the Christian church. She had five children, Thomas D. K. Thompson⁹ of Portland, Mich., being one of them.
- iii. Frances Elizabeth⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1811; d. 1839.
- iv. Julia DeKay⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1813; m. John Latimer Fendall. Resided in New York city. Her husband died in the Mexican War. They had four children.

901 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., July 21, 1774; died Salisbury Mills, N. Y., Aug. 18, 1833; married Sally —, born 1784, died Jan. 24, 1806; married 2d, Lucy Peterson. Resided in Salisbury Mills, Orange Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy⁸, m. John Kimball, adopted son of Thomas Kimball.
- ii. Ann⁸, m. Silas Horton.
- iii. Sarah⁸, m. Ephraim Goodman.

902 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Brookfield, Mass., May 19, 1788; died April 21, 1841; married at Newton, Mass., Sept. 1, 1811, Abigail Thwing, born June, 1767, died March 28, 1827; mar-

ried 2d, her niece, Abigail Thwing, born April 18, 1801, died Dec. 27, 1868, daughter of Nicholas and Lydia Thwing. Resided in Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1829; d. Jan. 7, 1829.
- ii. Joseph Thwing⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1830; d. May 7, 1831.
- iii. Abigail Thwing⁸, b. May 10, 1831; d. June 9, 1840.
- iv. Mary Ann H.⁸, b. April 3, 1835; m. O. J. Churchill of Fairfax, Vt.
- v. Charlotte S.⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1837; m. Aug. 6, 1857, Francis H. Fisher.
- vi. Joseph Edwin⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1839; m. April 2, 1869, Ellen M. Tucker.
- vii. Abbie Field⁸, b. June 26, 1841; m. S. S. Wotten of Ware.
- viii. Benjamin Gardner⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1846.

903 John Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Brookfield, Mass., March 29, 1794; died March 13, 1852; married at Newton, Mass., May 29, 1815, Mary Wright, born 1789, died May 5, 1867. Resided in North Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁸, b. April 8, 1816; m. June 16, 1836, Abel Fletcher of Westford, Mass.
- ii. Esther Reed⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1818; d. Sept. 4, 1854; m. Oct. 29, 1844, Joseph C. Clark of Oakham, Mass.
- 1692 iii. Charles⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1821.
- iv. Lucy⁸, b. April 9, 1824; m. Henry Abbott of Bartlett, N.H.
- 1693 v. Amasa B.⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1826.
- vi. Caroline⁸, b. July 17, 1828; d. Feb. 27, 1836.
- vii. Cheyney Potter⁸, b. Feb. 1, 1830; d. July 17, 1864; m. Feb. 1, 1853, Jane A. Pike. One child d. young.
- 1694 viii. Sumner⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1832.

904 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) born in Brookfield, Mass., June 19, 1796; died May 17, 1866; married Eliza Crosby of Long Meadow, Mass., born 1799, died Oct. 3, 1851; married 2d Persis Stebbins of Wilbraham. Resided in North Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harriet Cooley⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1830; d. Feb. 6, 1860; m. Nov. 27, 1855, George E. Clapp.

- ii. Adeline Augusta⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1832.
- iii. Mary Ann⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1834; d. 1884; m. June 3, 1874, Charles O. Brewster.
- iv. Franklin Olcott⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1838; d. Dec. 24, 1856.
- v. John Cone⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1857.

905 Joseph Kimball⁷ (Elisha⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Greenwich, R. I., Aug. 20, 1786; died July 30, 1854; married May 1, 1814, Precendia Huntingdon, born May 8, 1794. Resided in Greenwich, R. I., and Watertown, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. George W.⁸, b. Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., March 30, 1822; d. Sacramento, Cal., Nov. 2, 1850.
- ii. Comelia Elles⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1824; d. July 11, 1825.
- iii. Mary Precendia⁸, b. Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., Nov. 19, 1826; m. Sept. 12, 1848, Henry R. Kellogg.
- iv. Joseph C.⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1832; m. Nov. 10, 1852, Mary McGiven.
- v. Josephine C.⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1832; m. March 2, 1852, Charles F. Ives. She died April 21, 1852.

906 Susanna Kimball⁷ (Elisha⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², John¹) born in Stonington, Conn., Oct. 16, 1788; died Jan. 9, 1868; married Joseph Matterson. Resided in Stonington.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna Jane Matterson⁸.
- ii. Henry Matterson⁸.
- iii. Joseph Kimball Matterson⁸.
- iv. Susan Matterson⁸.
- v. Ira Matterson⁸.
- vii. Robert Matterson⁸.
- viii. Elisha Matterson⁸.

907 Ansel Kimball⁷ (Elisha⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born Oct. 11, 1790; died Cato, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1865; married Margaret Lucas. Resided in Cato.

CHILDREN.

- 1695 i. Polly Ann⁸, m. May 30, 1814.
- ii. Chauncy G.⁸, b. July 19, 1816; d. Oct. 11, 1863. Farmer.
- 1696 iii. Elmena Lucas⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1818.
- iv. Julia Ann⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1821; d. —; m. Cornelius Diddy.

- 1697 v. Daniel Bolivar⁸, b. June 29, 1825.
 1698 vi. Elisha Croydon⁸, b. May 24, 1827.
 vii. Martha Cornelia⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1838; d.—; m. Henry Sidney. Child: Ella May Sidney⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1855; m. Dec. 15, 1877, Wm. A. Allanson, b. Dec. 15, 1853. Child: Edward W. Allanson¹⁰, b. Feb. 3, 1879.

908 John Palmer Kimball⁷ (Elisha⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born Sept. 26, 1792; died Jan. 16, 1879; married Lucy Schellinger; married 2d Bethina N. Harris. He had several children among them.

CHILD.

- i. Emiline Sandiforth⁸.

909 Robert Godfre Kimball⁷ (Elisha⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born Sept. 4, 1800; married Margaret Ritts.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Martin⁸.
 ii. Comelia Elizabeth⁸.
 iii. John Palmer⁸.
 iv. Mary Precendia⁸.
 v. Harriet Ann⁸.

910 Charles Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Wellington, Conn., Jan. 31, 1820; died Valley Falls, Kan., Oct. 10, 1877; married Laura C. Fuller. In early life he taught public school in Massachusetts and Connecticut. Afterwards he was a farmer and stock raiser.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Fuller⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1862; m. Jan. 31, 1895, Ethel Burns Baker, b. July 22, 1871, daughter of William and Mary Elizabeth (Wells) Baker. The Bakers were planters in South Carolina, and belonged to one of the oldest families in that state. Mary E. Wells was the daughter of Judge Jesse Wells of Livingston Co., Ky., a famous lawyer of that state and a large slave holder. Charles Fuller Kimball is a banker in Chicago.
 ii. Laura Jennie Maria⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1856; d. Topeka, Kan., 1881; m. July 17, 1878, McClure Wilson Cowan, M. D.

911 David Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 21, 1786; died Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., March 16, 1867; married Jan. 8, 1816, Clarendia Roberts, born Feb. 25, 1792, died March 9, 1872. They lived on his father's place in Charlestown, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clarinda⁸.
- ii. David⁸, d. 1892; unmarried.
- ii. Amy⁸.

912 Amy Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1792; died July 3, 1869; married Sept. 19, 1813, Rufus Pierson, born —, died June 5, 1864.

CHILD.

- i. Henry Rufus Pierson⁸, b. Charlestown, N. Y., June 13, 1819; d. Jan. 1, 1890. His early education was such only as could be found in the country schools of the time. It was only after he was twenty-one that he was able by his own exertions to secure a liberal education. He entered Union College in 1843, and received the degree of A. B. in 1846. After graduation he studied law, and was admitted to the bar in 1848. In 1849 he went to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he remained until 1869. He was conspicuous in all the duties of a good citizen. In 1866 he was elected state senator. In 1860 he retired from the practice of the law, and was elected president of the Brooklyn city railroads. This position he held until 1869, when he became financial agent of the Chicago and Northwestern R. R. He removed to Chicago during his connection with this company and was made its superintendent. This position he held for two years, when he was chosen resident executive director of the N. Y. Central R. R. He then removed to Albany, N. Y. In 1875 he established himself in the business of banker and broker. He was a member of the assembly in 1873. In 1870 he was elected a trustee of Union College, and a trustee of the Albany Medical College and the Dudley Observatory. In 1872 he was elected by the legislature a regent of the University of the State of New York. In 1878 he was elected to the position of vice-chancellor, and in 1881 he was elected chancellor of the University of the State of New York. He was a man of fine physique.

913 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Canajoharie, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1790; married 1833, Lois Palmer. Went to Pennsylvania.

CHILDREN.

- i. Freeman⁸.
- ii. Huldah⁸.
- iii. Isaac⁸.
- iv. Alice⁸.
- v. Nathan Harris⁸.

914 Mercy Stanton Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, N. Y., Oct. 11, 1793; died Griswold, Conn., March 11, 1836; married Jan. 1, 1809, Capt. Bartlett Holmes, born Montville, Conn., Oct. 8, 1789, died Griswold, Conn., Oct. 6, 1855. She was adopted as a child by Robert Stanton, who married Capt. Holmes's mother's sister. When Capt. Holmes was about sixteen he went to live with his uncle in Preston, and a few years after married Mercy. They inherited the Stanton homestead and spent their lives on it. It is in that part of Preston which now is in the town of Griswold. Capt. Holmes was active in military matters. He was among the volunteers who defended the coast of Connecticut during the War of 1812. He served as sergeant under Capt. Joseph Lester at New London and Groton, and was at the bombardment of Stonington Point on the 9th of August, 1814. After the war he was captain of the Fifth Co., Eighteenth Regt., Third Brigade, Connecticut Militia. He was honorably discharged Aug. 8, 1820, on account of ill health. In private life he was a good husband, a kind father, and an upright Christian gentleman, whose good advice and judgment was often sought by his friends. He was elected to a number of offices of trust in the town, and was a member of the Preston City Baptist church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harty Permelia Holmes⁸, b. Nov. 9, 1809; d. April 15, 1815.
- ii. Alice Lucina Holmes⁸, b. Nov. 11, 1811; d. Aug. 26, 1838.
- iii. Robert Stanton Holmes⁸, b. May 27, 1813; d. May 15, 1814.
- iv. Henry Jabez Holmes⁸, b. May 20, 1815; m. Harriet Meech.
- v. Mary Ann Holmes⁸, b. Dec. 8, 1817; m. Jan. 30, 1854, Thomas Lemuel Wilcox. Farmer. Resides in Griswold, Conn.

- vi. Harris Stanton Holmes⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1820; m. March 27, 1848, Sabia Burdick of Colchester, Conn., d. June 14, 1884; m. 2d, Marrilla Gates. He was a farmer and wheelwright. Resided in New London, Conn.
- 1699 vii. George Nelson Holmes⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1823.
- viii. Margaret Kimball Holmes⁸, b. July 22, 1825; m. June 15, 1863, George Bacon of Middletown, Conn.
- ix. Maria Stanton Holmes⁸, b. Jan. 30, 1828; m. Jan., 1856, Ransom S. Perry of New Haven, Conn. Machinist.
- x. Sarah White Holmes⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1831; m. Sept. 15, 1854, James B. Palmer of Canterbury, Conn. She d. March 21, 1888.
- xi. Joseph Bartlett Holmes⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1836; d. July 1, 1836.

915 Solomon Sherwood Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, N. Y., July 3, 1806; died Bloomfield, N. J., July 10, 1890; married Nov. 13, 1838, Emily Ann Close, b. Feb. 25, 1823, daughter of Henry and Amey (Reynolds) Close. He lived in Charlestown, N. Y., thirteen years, in Middleburg, N. Y., fifteen years, in New York city twenty-three years, and Bloomfield, N. J., thirty-three years.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caroline Amanda⁸, b. Hudson, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1841; d. New York city, Feb. 13, 1843.
- 1700 ii. Charles Henry⁸, b. New York city, Dec. 2, 1843.
- 1701 iii. Nathan Sherwood⁸, b. New York city, Oct. 20, 1845.
- 1702 iv. Emily Close⁸, b. New York city, Nov. 16, 1847.
- v. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. New York city, Sept. 22, 1850; d. Bloomfield, N. J., Oct. 13, 1861.
- vi. Catherine Maine⁸, b. New York city, Oct. 1, 1852.
- 1703 vii. Louis Augustus⁸, b. Bloomfield, N. J., Sept. 5, 1864.

916 Charles Kimball⁷ (Prosper⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 16, 1796; died 1857; married March 26, 1829, Sarah Ann Frink. Resided in Preston and Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁸, b. April 25, 1830.
- ii. Sarah Ann⁸, b. March 26, 1832.
- 1704 iii. David D.⁸, b. May 31, 1834.
- iv. Edwin⁸, b. 1841; d. Dec. 21, 1870; m. Sept. 19, 1860, Anna Woodward Hakes, b. 1848. No children.

- v. Julia Augusta⁸, b. 1845.
- vi. Mary Smith⁸, b. Griswold, 1847; d. Preston, Oct. 28, 1876.
- vii. Elizabeth⁸, b. 1850.

917 Nathan Pride Kimball⁷ (Prosper⁶, Nathan⁵, David⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 27, 1808; died Dec. 27, 1884; married Feb. 22, 1837, Harriet Frink. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

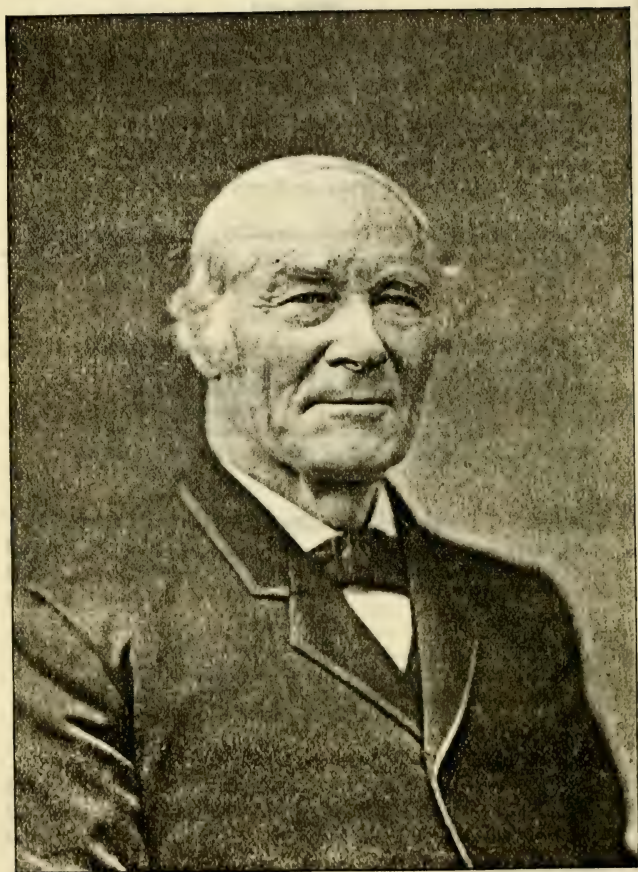
- i. Harriet Frances⁸, b. March 24, 1839.
- ii. Margery⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1841.
- iii. Nathan Chester⁸, b. Sept. 11, 1843.
- iv. Mary Jane⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1845; d. May 30, 1846.
- v. Emily⁸, b. April 7, 1848.
- vi. Irving W.⁸, b. 1853.
- vii. Janet L.⁸, b. 1859.

918 Betsey Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 12, 1793; died Nov. 18, 1875; married Aug. 7, 1814, Allyn Chapman. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel Chapman⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1816.
- ii. Amos Chapman⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1817.
- iii. Harvey Chapman⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1819.
- iv. Caroline Elizabeth Chapman⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1822; d. Aug. 12, 1894; m. Charles G. Avery. No children.
- v. Joseph Allyn Chapman⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1825.
- vi. Clarissa Stoddard Chapman⁸, b. March 3, 1827; m. Sept. 15, 1851, Erastus O'Brien. Children: 1. Adelaide Elizabeth O'Brien⁹, m. — Troland. 2. Louise Avery O'Brien⁹, b. Jan. 12, 1862, d. June 3, 1863.
- vii. Mary Avery Chapman⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1831; m. Jan. 11, 1852, Thomas S. Phillips. Child: Isabel Phillips⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1852, d. April 8, 1878.
- viii. Edwin Chapman⁸, b. April 12, 1833.

919 William Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., April 13, 1796; died Oct. 26, 1864; married Nov. 13, 1815, Esther Gray, born —, died March 11, 1878. He resided in Preston, Conn.



EDWIN KIMBALL.



CHILDREN.

- 1705 i. Frank⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1818; d. March 19, 1872.
 ii. Betsey⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1820; d. Boston, Mass.; m. John Stanton. Son: William H. Stanton⁹.
 iii. Moses P.⁸, b. June 2, 1824; m. June 6, 1848, Lucy Hempstead, d. 1887. She made a will leaving large amounts to various societies. She was of Norwich, Conn., at the time of her death. He m. 2d, Katie Martin. He resided in Salisbury, New York, and Pennsboro, West Virginia.

920 Polly Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., April 11, 1798; died July 19, 1882; married Dec. 17, 1815, Alford Chapman.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Chapman⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1819; m. George Harvey. One child living, Irving Harvey⁹, who m. Ellen Standish and has three children: Addie Harvey¹⁰, George Harvey¹⁰, Carrie Harvey¹⁰.
 ii. Sarah Chapman⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1821; d. unmarried.
 iii. Alford Austin Chapman⁸, b. May 27, 1828; m. Margaret Phillips.

921 Frank Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 9, 1799; died April 29, 1888; married March 19, 1826, Susan Saterlee. Resided in Tolland, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frances Ellen⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1826; d. April 9, 1869; m. Oct. 10, 1853, James A. Brown. Children: 1. Inez Brown⁹, b. July 4, 1854. 2. Josephine Brown⁹, b. July 2, 1860.
 ii. Russell Avery⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1828; d. Dec. 5, 1831.

922 Edwin Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., April 3, 1810; died July 15, 1887; married May 11, 1833, Dolly Brewster, born Aug. 23, 1811, died July 27, 1885. They resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jane⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1837; d. Jan. 2, 1863.
 ii. Elisha⁸, b. April 10, 1849; d. July 11, 1858.
 iii. William Edwin⁸, b. —; m. Sept. 19, 1866, Anna W. Blake.
 No children.

- iv. Mary⁸, m. 1862, John Spencer Barnes of Chicago. Child: John Kimball Brewster Barnes⁹, b. March 26, 1873.
- v. Adelaide⁸, m. Tiffany; m. 2d, Irving Henry Stanton of Willimantic, Conn. Daughter: Dolly Brewster Kimball Stanton⁹, b. Feb. 7, 1881.

923 Moses Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born Dec. 26, 1795; died September 19, 1837; married April 14, 1822, Betsey Choate, born Hartford, Conn., Nov., 1795, died Shiawassee, Mich., Nov. 21, 1861. He resided in Norwalk, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1823; d. Virginia City, Nev., Sept. 15, 1890.
- ii. William Saterlee⁸, b. April 17, 1825; d. Virginia City, Nev., May 30, 1891. He with his brother Nathaniel went to California in 1853. They were successful and were preparing to return home when the war broke out. William raised a company and would have gone as its captain, but he was persuaded that he would be more useful in the state legislature. In the fall of 1861 he was elected state senator by the republican party. The press spoke of him as being a man of more honorable and purer principles than was at that time at all necessary in a California legislature. At the close of his term he retired from a position neither pleasant nor profitable. Later the brothers removed to Virginia City, Nev., where they spent the remainder of their lives. William was a prominent member of the Odd Fellows.
- ii. Ellen⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1833. Resided in Owosso, Mich.
- iii. Elizabeth⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1828; m. Sept. 23, 1861, George Colt of Owosso, Mich., b. Pittsfield, Mass. Children: 1. Georgia Ellen Colt⁹, b. Feb. 6, 1867. 2. Henry Dutton Nathaniel Colt⁹, b. Feb. 17, 1871. Resided in Owosso, Mich.

924 Erastus B. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., April 5, 1798; died Uncasville, Conn., Aug. 21, 1879; married Dec. 30, 1821, Lydia Ann Lester. He was a blacksmith and lived at Ledyard, Conn., Fishers Island, N. Y., and Uncasville, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lydia Ann⁸, b. April 23, 1823.

- ii. Amos Lester⁸, b. April 24, 1826.
- iii. Lavinia S⁸.
- 1706 iv. Erastus Nathaniel⁸, b. March 30, 1828.
- v. Lucy Maria⁸.
- { vi. James⁸, b. March 7, 1836.
- 1707 { vii. John⁸, b. March 7, 1836.

925 Abigail Brewster Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 15, 1803; married March 15, 1824, Grosvenor Phillips, born April 2, 1824, died Preston, Conn., April 2, 1825; married 2d, March 15, 1829, Lucrus Winthrop Beach, born June 7, 1797, died Nov. 25, 1864. She was living in 1894 in Shiawassee, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel Grosvenor Phillips⁸, b. Nov. 26, 1825; m. Feb. 23, 1859, Lois Catherine Barnard. Resided in Bancroft, Mich.
- ii. John Haines Beach⁸, b. July 8, 1829; d. New York city Oct. 5, 1893; m. Aug. 10, 1857, Julia R. Holland.
- iii. Lucy Kimball Beach⁸, b. 1836; d. Bancroft, Mich., Aug. 24, 1843.
- iv. Helen Beach⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1840; m. Sept. 8, 1861, William R. Tillotson of Owosso, Mich.

926 Lucy Hale Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Moses⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 29, 1812; died July 7, 1848; married Elisha Brewster. Resided in Shiawassee, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elisha Brewster⁸, b. March, 1840. Resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. Lucy Brewster⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1842; d. Seneca Falls, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1890; m. William Parrish.
- iii. Fannie Halsey Brewster⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1846; d. —; m. Frank Smith.
- iv. George Brewster⁸, b. May 30, 1848; d. 1885.

927 Elisha Saterlee Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Beech Woods, Penn., Aug. 7, 1798; married Louisa Chapman, daughter of Henry and Kesiah (Post) Chapman. His children were born at West Henrietta, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Jones⁸, b. July 20, 1822; d. Rochester, N. Y., July 13, 1886; m. Oct. 1854, Rebecca Jane Barnum.
- ii. Marie Antoinette⁸, b. Sept. 22, 1827.
- iii. Caria⁸, b. May 21, 1833; d. Virden, Ill., Feb. 21, 1858; m. Nov., 1856, Arthur Gurdon Ellis.
- iii. George Clinton⁸, b. April 27, 1838; d. Detroit, Mich., Oct. 1, 1883; m. July, 1862, Adelaide Kimball; m. 2d May, 1871, Victoria Frances Higgins. He was a police officer in Detroit, Mich.

928 Asa Kimball⁷ (Gurdon⁶, Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 26, 1798; died Sept. 21, 1851; married Clara Cook. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Almeda⁸.
- ii. Sterry Cook⁸.
- iii. Granville Barefoot⁸.

929 Lucinda Kimball⁷ (Gurdon⁶, Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 16, 1801; died Kinsman, Trumbull Co., Ohio, Dec. 6, 1884; married Sept. 10, 1820, Daniel Thomas, born March 12, 1778, died July 27, 1869. They went to Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 1708 i. Edwin A. Thomas⁸, b. June 11, 1821.
- ii. Joseph A. Thomas⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1824; d. Dec. 30, 1828.
- 1709 iii. Ellen Mary Thomas⁸, b. June 30, 1829.
- 1710 iv. William Albert Thomas⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1834.
- 1711 v. Leonora Eunice Thomas⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1835.
- 1712 vi. Lucius Henry Thomas⁸, b. March 8, 1838; d. Jan. 28, 1879.
- vii. Laura Worthington Thomas⁸, b. May 6, 1840; d. July 6, 1856.

930 Gurdon Smith Kimball⁷ (Gurdon⁶, Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born March 30, 1808; died 1847; married April 28, 1829, Sally Almira Brewster, born Dec. 23, 1807, died January 10, 1886. She was the daughter of Jabez and Rebecca Brewster. He was the captain of the brig *Comet*, which was employed by the government to carry supplies from New Orleans to Tampico in the Mexican war. He was drowned

with the entire crew in the Gulf of Mexico in 1847 in a hurricane. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Almira⁸, b. June 29, 1836; m. Nov. 5, 1855, Charles N. O'Brien.
- ii. Albert Tyler⁸, b. May 9, 1838; d. Sept. 23, 1834.
- iii. George Brewster⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1840; d. Aug. 19, 1842.
- vi. Maria Louise⁸, b. June 16, 1842; d. July 21, 1844.

931 Samuel Osman Kimball⁷ (Gurdon⁶, Asa⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 7, 1812; died Aug. 7, 1841; married Jan. 24, 1837, Lucy St. John. Resided in Preston, Conn.

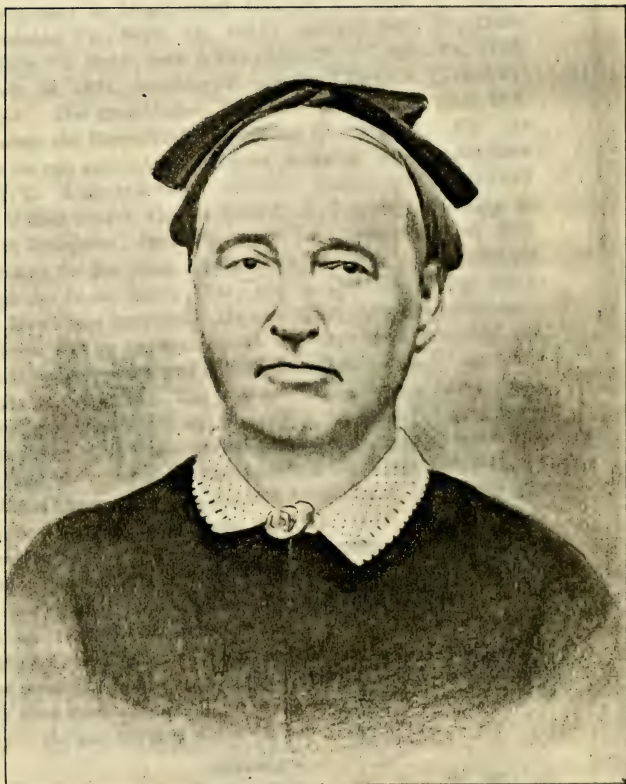
CHILD.

- i. Gurdon⁸, b. July 7, 1838.

932 Daniel James Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Montgomery Co., N. Y., Oct. 5, 1805; died Charlestown, Tioga Co., Pa., Jan. 18, 1873; married June 1, 1824, Cynthia Ann Tucker, born April 25, 1808, died Nov. 3, 1876. He lived in Cayuga Co., N. Y., for thirty years, and went to Tioga Co., Pa., in the fall of 1834, and lived there the remainder of his life.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Ann⁸, b. June 12, 1825; d. March 12, 1846; m. Dec. 25, 1842, Uriah Broughton of Delmar, Pa. He is a farmer.
- ii. Catherine Louisa⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1827; d. March 4, 1867; m. Sept. 5, 1848, Edgar Grinnell. Lumberman.
- iii. Anna Eliza⁸, b. Dec. 18, 1828; m. June 27, 1849, Eleazer Seagers. Lumberman.
- iv. Zillah Jane⁸, b. Nov. 19, 1831; d. Nov. 30, 1872; m. Oct., 1851, Orlando Crans. Lumberman.
- v. Edwin Ellis⁸, b. May 6, 1833; d. Jan. 6, 1884; m. Feb. 22, 1855, Ceclina Seely. He is a harness maker.
- vi. Phebe Millie⁸, b. May 26, 1835; m. Nov. 12, 1854, Joseph Libbey. Farmer.
- 1713 vii. Chester Lassell⁸, b. June 6, 1837; d. Aug. 16, 1871.
- 1714 viii. Charles Thompson⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1839.
- 1715 ix. Norval Robinson⁸, b. June 5, 1842.
- x. George Walker⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1845; m. Feb., 1865, Eliza Waters. He is a mason.
- xi. William Everett⁸, b. Nov. 8, 1849; d. March 18, 1863.



MRS. ANN MARIE (TER BUSH) KIMBALL.



933 Chester Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Montgomery Co., N. Y., Dec. 11, 1807; died Ansonia, Pa., Sept. 24, 1845; married Nov. 29, 1835, Ann Marie Ter Bush, born Albany Co., N. Y., Aug. 25, 1808, died Feb. 29, 1876, daughter of Jonas and Polly N. (Tenchley) Ter Bush. Her grandfather, Peter Ter Boss, came from Holland before the Revolution, and served in the army. For this service he was granted six hundred acres of land in Dutchess Co., N. Y. Chester served a number of years in the regular army of the United States, Co. G, Fifth U. S. Infantry, enlisting at first for five years, June 15, 1829, at Rochester, and then re-enlisting for five years more, March 3, 1836. He served all through the Black Hawk War, and was at Green Bay when Black Hawk was captured. He saw Black Hawk in battle several times, and on one occasion he was in a detachment which Black Hawk supposed was militia, but when he found they were regulars he retreated. The soldiers in the Black Hawk War suffered great hardships and privations, numbers dying of fever and exposure. It was reported at one time that Chester was dead, and his wife not hearing from him for a long time married one Amos Orton, by whom she had Jane Orton, born July 14, 1844, and Nathan Orton, born July 24, 1846. He had been severely wounded, but finally recovered sufficiently to start for home, where he arrived to find his wife married to another. The shock was a severe one to him, and he immediately left to visit his relatives in Pennsylvania. His health being much broken by his wound and the hardships he had undergone, he never recovered, and a few months later died. He lived in New York state most of his life, except the time he spent in the army. He was a livery stable keeper.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lodena Marie⁸, b. in Wellsboro, Pa., Nov. 22, 1837; m. Oct. 24, 1853, Miles Horatio Dunbar. Lives in Oleary, Iowa.
- ii. Lavancia⁸, b. Wellsboro, Pa., May 19, 1839; m. April 19, 1866, Adelbert Green. Lives in Syracuse, N. Y.
- 1716 iii. Chester Fraver⁸, b. Homer, N. Y., April 30, 1842.

934 Lassell Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John²,

Richard¹) born in Charlestown, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1811; died Romer Township, Tioga Co., Pa., Sept. 13, 1894; married Oct. 1, 1835, Leonora Chaffee, born Marcellus, Onandaga Co., N. Y., Dec. 31, 1813, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Chapman) Chaffee. He was a farmer and lived in Marcellus, N. Y., and Charlestown and Delmar, Tioga Co., Pa., most of his life.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph Chaffee³, b. Marcellus, N. Y., June 19, 1836; d. March 2, 1842.
- ii. Hannah Chandler³, b. Marcellus, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1838; m. May 10, 1854, John Ellis Henry. Resides at Blossberg, Pa. He is a farmer.
- iii. Eliza Tyler³, b. Jan. 12, 1840; d. March 27, 1844.
- iv. Wesley Willard², b. Delmar, Pa., Dec. 30, 1842; d. March 15, 1844.
- v. Mary Elizabeth³, b. Charlestown, Pa., Jan. 11, 1848; m. Oct. 3, 1867, Leroy Sumner Butler. He is a hotel keeper and a farmer and lives in Ewing, Neb.
- vi. Eliza Jane³, b. March 5, 1850; m. Jan. 14, 1873, Cicero Edgar Mills. He is a blacksmith at Ewing, Neb.
- 1717 vii. Joseph Darwin³, b. Sept., 1852.
- viii. Sarah Delphine³, b. July 26, 1856; d. March 18, 1859.
- ix. Electa Lucretia³, b. April 19, 1859; m. July 3, 1875, Raymond Joseph Pope. He is a farmer. Resides in Charlestown, Pa.
- x. Clark Thompson³, b. June 28, 1861; m. Aug. 3, 1884, Carrie G. Bailey, b. Cherry Flats, Pa., June 10, 1867, daughter of Horace R. and Mary E. (Dennison) Bailey. He is a farmer and lives in Charlestown, Pa.

935 Alonzo Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Cayuga Co., N. Y., Dec. 4, 1819; died Wellsboro, Pa., April 1, 1894; married Nov. 14, 1840, Emily Cooke, born Marcellus, N. Y., Dec. 4, 1819, died March 15, 1895, daughter of Steven Cooke.

CHILDREN.

- i. Wesley W.³, b. Sept. 3, 1841; d. Jan. 26, 1843.
- ii. Mark Ellis³, d. young.
- iii. Eva Genevieve³, d. May 12, 1853.
- iv. Mary Emily³, b. April 15, 1847; m. Sept. 25, 1866, Truman F. Wheeler. Resides in Springfield, N. Y.

936 Hiram McDonald Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Brutus, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1822; died Dec. 13, 1887; married Dec. 25, 1844, Lovina Duryea, born May 5, 1822, died Wellsboro, Pa., Feb. 11, 1889. He was a farmer and lived near Round Top, Tioga Co., Pa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan Taylor⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., Oct. 17, 1845; m. Nov. 8, 1869, Albert Mecham.
- 1718 ii. Charles Hiram⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1847.
- 1719 iii. Sterry Ellis⁸, b. July 17, 1849.
- iv. Lucy Meroa⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1851; m. Jan. 17, 1873, Wilber Coolidge.
- 1720 v. Jacob Andrew⁸, b. July 29, 1853.
- vi. Ella Rosetta⁸, b. April 19, 1857; m. Aug. 7, 1877, Thomas Ludlam.
- vii. Nellie Rosina⁸, b. June 3, 1858; m. Jan., 1890, Chester Peake.

937 John Sterry Kimball⁷ (Sterry⁶, Daniel⁵, Jacob⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) born in Brutus, N. Y., May 31, 1826; married Sept. 12, 1850, Harriet Hart, b. Oct. 12, 1831, daughter of Ludwig and Anna Barber Cypher Hart. He resides at Wellsboro, Tioga Co., Pa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Morgan Winfield⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., May 19, 1852. He is a mason and contractor at Corning, N. Y.
- ii. May Ella⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., Nov. 27, 1856.
- 1721 iii. Francis Eugene⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., Oct. 24, 1859.
- iv. Samuel John⁸, b. Chatham, Tioga Co., Pa., June 13, 1863.
- v. Anna Barbara⁸, b. Chatham, Tioga Co., Pa., May 1, 1865.
- vi. Sarah Margaret⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., Sept. 20, 1868; m. June 18, 1891, DeWitt C. Harrington.
- vii. Annmira⁸, b. Charlestown, Pa., June 26, 1873; d. Wellsboro, Pa., Aug. 29, 1876.

938 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born Nov. 30, 1786; died Oct. 29, 1867; married April 16, 1807, Huldah Wade, died Nov. 3, 1813; married 2d, Nov. 29, 1815, Priscilla Kimball, born Aug. 8, 1784, died Dec. 18, 1872, daughter of Jeremiah Kimball of Ipswich. He resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. John A.⁸, b. June 24, 1808; d. Charlestown, Mass., Oct. 1, 1854; m. June 13, 1832, Mary Valpy, b. 1809, d. Boston, Mass., Jan. 31, 1886.
- 1722 ii. William Henry⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1809; d. Aug. 20, 1853.
- 1723 iii. Warren⁸, b. March 22, 1812.
- 1724 iv. Otis⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1816; d. Boston, Mass., Aug. 1, 1878.
- v. Priscilla⁸, b. March, 1818; drowned Sept. 27, 1819.
- vi. Calvin⁸, b. 1820; drowned in Ipswich river, July 22, 1822.
- vii. Charles Henry⁸, b. 1824; d. Sept. 19, 1829.

In his will he mentions Amanda S. Kimball, an adopted daughter.

939 Philip Hammond Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., June 9, 1801. His second wife was Mary R. (Hardy) Stalker. Resided in Linda, Ill.

CHILD.

- i. Susan E.⁸, b. —; m. Jan. 1, 1855, David Choate, M. D., of Topsfield, Mass.

940 Elias Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 26, 1805; died Jan. 15, 1857; married Feb. 12, 1832, Abigail H. Kimball; married 2d, April 21, 1844, Sarah Kimball; m. 3d, Elizabeth Hammond. Resided in Rowley, Mass., Yarmouth, Me., Rowley, Ipswich, and Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah S.⁸, b. 1838; m. June 26, 1873, John C. Ropes, b. 1837.
- ii. George H.⁸, b. 1845; m. Nov. 26, 1873, Lizzie D. Archer, b. 1846.
- 1725 iii. Philip Hammond⁸, b. Yarmouth, Me.
- v. Abbie⁸, b. —; m. James B. Bradstreet.

941 Isaac Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born March 9, 1797; died Oct. 15, 1872; married Oct. 11, 1823, Ann Smith, born Feb. 16, 1800, died Nov. 24, 1878, daughter of Daniel and Sarah Smith. Resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nancy⁸, b. 1825; m. June 29, 1847, David Warren of Lynn, Mass.
- ii. Child⁸, b. and d. Feb. 26, 1826.

- 1726 iii. Isaac Warren⁸, b. April 11, 1829.
 iv. Sarah Ann⁸, b. April 22, 1831; m. Dec. 2, 1852, Benjamin F. Wheeler of Rockport, Mass.
 v. Thomas⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1832; m. March 2, 1857, Mary A. Patch.
 vi. Daniel W.⁸, b. March 23, 1836; m. July 19, 1874, Mrs. Martha J. (Potter) Dickenson, aged 42, who d. Dec. 5, 1886.
 vii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1837; m. Feb. 4, 1859, Levi L. How.
 viii. Philip⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1839.

942 Joseph Kimball⁷ (Jacob⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich or Salem, Mass.; died June 19, 1869; married Laura L. —.

CHILD.

- i. L. Josephine⁸, b. 1849; m. Oct. 12, 1870, Lewis Elliott.

943 John Kimball⁷ (Jacob⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Salem, Mass., Dec. 9, 1800; died Reading, Mass., June, 1856; married April 3, 1823, Eliza Morinde, born 1802, died Sept. 16, 1825; married 2d, July 5, 1826; Hannah W. Pötter, born —, died Dec. 11, 1884. Resided in Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1727 i. Jacob⁸, b. July 1, 1824; d. Sept. 14, 1881.
 1728 ii. Stephen Webb⁸, b. Salem, Mass., May 16, 1827; d. —.
 iii. John Henry⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1829; d. Eureka, Cal., May 28, 1886.
 1729 iv. Joseph A.⁸, b. Salem, Mass., Oct. 28, 1834.

944 Abraham Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March 6, 1798; died Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 11, 1890; married June 5, 1823, Eliza Ring, born May, 1798, died Nov. 2, 1870. He went in early life to Salem, Mass., and became a cabinet maker; established himself in business and was the senior partner in the firm of Kimball and Sargent. During his residence in Salem he was an esteemed member of the First Baptist church. He was a member of the city council in 1832 and 1840, and an alderman in 1841. He acquired a handsome property, and about 1850 retired from business. He removed to Philadelphia

where he lived for many years. He died at the home of his son, Henry H. Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- 1730 i. William S.⁸, b. Salem, 1823; d. Boston, March 16, 1865.
 ii. Charles M.⁸, b. Salem, 1828. Furniture dealer. Resided in New York city.
 1731 iii. Henry H.⁸, b. 1834. Resided in Philadelphia.
 iv. J. Wayland⁸, b. 1836; m. Julia Barstow. Furniture dealer in West Paris, Me.

945 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Aaron⁴, Benjamin³, John², Richard¹) born 1787; died Feb. 13, 1830; married Phebe Chadbourne, born June 12, 1791, daughter of James Hobbs and Doreas (Whitmore) Chadbourne of Harrison, Me.

CHILD.

- 1732 i. Lyman Nutting⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1823.

946 Ebenezer Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 10, 1783; died Feb. 4, 1822; married Jan. 22, 1808, Sarah Jewett of Londonderry, N. H., born 1779, died Jan. 20, 1853. Resided in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth⁸, b. 1809; d. Salem, Mass., Dec. 30, 1869. Single.
 ii. Mary Ann⁸. Never married.
 iii. Ebenezer⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1813; d. Boston, Mass., April 1, 1891; m. March 5, 1854, Abbie R. Ross, d. Dec. 9, 1886.
 iv. Sarah Jane⁸, b. —; d. —. Single.
 v. Caroline⁸, b. July, 1816; d. April 30, 1887. Single.

947 Moses Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., 1785; died Newburg, N. Y., Dec. 24, 1867; married Nov. 17, 1808, Sally Goodhue; married 2d, —. He was a carpenter and builder and lived at Newburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses⁸.
 ii. Samuel⁸.
 iii. Mary⁸.
 iv. Elizabeth⁸.
 v. Sarah Ann⁸.
 vi. Martha⁸.
 vii. Nancy⁸.
 viii. George⁸.

948 Thomas Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., 1787; died Sept. 1, 1840; married April 15, 1812, Margaret Lander. Carpenter and builder. Resided in Newburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1733 i. Thomas⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1815; d. Nov. 19, 1879.
 ii. William⁸, b. Dec. 21, 1817; d. Nov. 7, 1881.
 iii. Joseph⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1820; d. Dec. 6, 1874.
 iv. Bethia⁸, b. June 4, 1823.
 v. Abigail⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1826; d. March 1, 1826.
 vi. Joshua⁸, b. April 29, 1828; d. May 11, 1863.

949 William Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., March, 1793; died Holliston, Mass., Aug. 9, 1861; married Sarah Pride of Groton, Mass., born —, died 1856. Resided in Ipswich and Holliston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Samuel Pierce⁸, b. July 17, 1835; d. —. Single.
 ii. Sarah Ann⁸, b. —; m. Cyrus W. Bemis.

950 Joseph Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., 1794; died March 9, 1874; married Mrs. Sarah (Dunbar) Copeland, born Feb. 27, 1787, died Sept. 1, 1862. Resided in Boston and Georgetown, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Stephen B.⁸, b. 1830; d. Jan. 29, 1889.
 1734 ii. Joseph W.⁸, b. Boston, 1828.

951 Mark Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 19, 1798; died Salem, Mass., July 8, 1871; married Nov. 14, 1824, Eliza Short. Resided in Salem and Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mark A.⁸, b. 1827; d. May, 1828.
 ii. Eliza Ann⁸.
 iii. Sarah Joanna⁸.
 iv. Mark A.⁸.
 1735 v. Augustus Holyoke⁸.
 1736 vi. George Short⁸, b. April 19, 1836; d. July 14, 1881.

952 John Kimball⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Joseph⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 22, 1800; died May 17, 1876; married May 28, 1831, Rebecca Gould, born 1800. died Dec. 15, 1888, daughter of Elisha Gould of Ipswich, Mass. He was a cooper and a farmer. He resided in Ipswich, Salem, and Boston, Mass., and in 1823 he returned to his old home in Ipswich to care for his parents. He lived in Ipswich the remainder of his life. He carried on the coopering business with his brother, Stephen, until the latter's death. After this he managed the business alone. He possessed a remarkable memory and was greatly interested in history, and especially the history of his own town and family, and told many interesting anecdotes in relation to them.

CHILDREN.

- i. John C.⁸, b. May 23, 1832; m. Feb. 1, 1860, Emily O. Richardson, b. Alstead, N. H., Sept. 3, 1837, daughter of Charles and Lydia (Barrett) Richardson. No children. He fitted for college at the High school in Ipswich, and graduated at Amherst college in 1854, delivering the class poem and the English oration. He was professor of languages in Texas State University 1854-'55. Was graduated from the Divinity School at Cambridge, Mass., in 1859. Settled as a Unitarian minister at Beverly, Mass., 1860. Was chaplain of the Eighth Regt., Mass. Vols., in the War of 1862-'63. Was on the Pacific coast 1870-'73. Settled at Newport, R. I., 1873-'78. In Hartford, Conn., about thirteen years, and since that time has been preaching at Westboro, Mass., and residing at Ipswich. He delivered the historical address in Ipswich Aug. 17, 1884, at the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the settlement of the town. He is much interested in historical subjects, and takes delight discussing the questions of the day. He has published a number of sermons and addresses on current topics.

1737 ii. Stephen H.⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1833.

1738 iii. Ebenezer A.⁸, b. Aug. 1, 1835.

iv. Sarah Dunbar⁸, b. Feb. 18, 1837; m. Oct. 18, 1871, W. W. Call; m. 2d, John Bird. Resides in San Francisco, Cal.

1739 v. Joseph Edward⁸, b. July 12, 1839.

vi. Harrison⁸, b. May 29, 1840; d. Oct. 21, 1843.

vii. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1844; m. Sept. 22, 1868, Curtis Damon. Resides in Ipswich, Mass.

viii. Moses⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1847; d. Feb. 7, 1847.

1740 ix. George Harrison⁸, b. 1850.

953 Atkins C. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Salem, Mass., April 9, 1823; died Randolph, Mass., Sept. 12, 1888; married Mary Goldthwait, born 1827, died April 30, 1861; married 2d, March 16, 1862, Harriet Hill, born July 14, 1824, died July 7, 1887. Resided in Randolph, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Abby⁸, b. March 26, 1846; d. July 27, 1846.
- ii. Charles Atkins⁸, b. July 13, 1850.
- iii. Augustus⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1852; d. Sept. 6, 1852.
- iv. Augustavus⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1852; d. Sept. 6, 1852.

954 Charles H. Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born in Salem, Mass., Nov., 1824; died Quincy, Mass., Jan. 5, 1884; married Quincy, Mass., Oct. 7, 1851, Mary A. —; married 2d, April 5, 1859, Margaret A. White.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary E.⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1859; d. Aug. 12, 1860.
- ii. Henry Jackson⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1863; d. Aug. 1, 1863.
- iii. Lizzie Maria⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1865; m. Feb. 8, 1887, Joseph M. Hogan, born 1856.
- iv. Charles M.⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1867.

955 Nathaniel Scott Kimball⁷ (Robert⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Moses³, John², Richard¹) born March 16, 1835; married Feb. 3, 1863, Elizabeth D. Mahon. He is a farmer and lives in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annie Warren⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1864; d. Jan. 2, 1866.
- ii. Lizzie Howard⁸, b. May 2, 1865.
- iii. Arthur⁸, b. March 3, 1867.
- iv. Carrie Baker⁸, b. March 30, 1873.
- v. Robert Scott⁸, b. Dec. 19, 1875.
- vi. Grace Lord⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1880; d. Nov. 7, 1890.
- vii. Nathaniel Scott⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1876.

956 Moses Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Medway, Mass., Dec. 23, 1794; died Franklin, Mass., July 21, 1868; married Mary —; married 2d, at Medway, Mass., Dec. 22, 1817, Lucinda Robinson. Resided in Franklin, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Edmund⁸, b. 1838; m. March 28, 1864, Eliza Bixby; m. 2d, Nov. 28, 1871, Ellen Kelley, b. 1846.
- ii. Martha⁸, b. April 25, 1849.

957 Wales Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Medway, Mass., 1805; married Elizabeth Blake, born June, 1811, died Oct. 1, 1884; married 2d, Jane M. (Warren) Conger. Resided in Medway, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary J.⁸, b. 1831; m. April 12, 1849, Rev. Harvey Goodale.
- ii. Charles C.⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1842; d. Dec. 1, 1870.
- 1741 iii. Frank⁸, b. 1851.

957a. Nathan Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Adams, Mass., 1783; died Oct. 19, 1857; married Hannah —, born Aug. 5, 1781, died Oct. 13, 1865. He spent his life in Adams, Mass.

CHILD.

- 1742 i. Jenks⁸, b. 1801; d. Adams, Mass., Dec. 31, 1858.

958 James Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., July 31, 1800; married Mary Taylor. Resided in Scituate, R. I.

CHILD.

- i. Henry⁸. Went to Lebanon, N. Y.

959 Noah Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Feb. 26, 1805; died —; married Nov. 16, 1826, Amey Cole. Resided in North Scituate, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Adeline⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1827; m. 1850, W. H. Graves, North Scituate, R. I.

- ii. Phebe Ann⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1829; m. 1852, Benjamin Bass.
Resides in Manton, R. I.
- iii. Eliza Amanda⁸, b. Oct. 9, 1831; m. 1851, John Bennett.
- 1743 iv. Stephen Salisbury⁸, b. April 29, 1834.
v. George Warren⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1835; m. Almy Polk.
- vi. Henry Martin⁸, b. May 8, 1838; d. Jan. 22, 1839.
- vii. Charles Henry⁸, b. April 1, 1840; d. Dec. 14, 1863; m. 1861,
Hannah Armstead.
- viii. Hannah Frances⁸, b. May 26, 1847; m. 1870, Robert Bishop.

959a. Jerusha Kimball⁷ (Amherst⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., Nov. 5, 1787; died Pawtucket, R. I., 1873; married Elisha Logee; married 2d, Reuben Smith.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alvina Logee⁸, b. Burrillville, R. I., April 8, 1811.
- ii. Aaron Logee⁸, b. Burrillville, R. I., Jan. 20, 1813.
- iii. Susan Logee⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1814; m. Oct. 2, 1831, Seril W. Daggett.
- 1743a iv. James Kimball Logee⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1817.
v. Lorenzo Logee⁸.
- vi. Fenner Logee⁸.
- vii. Rebecca Logee⁸.

960 Amherst Kimball⁷ (Amherst⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Gloucester, R. I., Aug. 9, 1801; married Ruth C. Stere; married 2d, at Killingly, Conn., April 28, 1823, Betsey C. Clark.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annie Euylen⁸.
- ii. Ruth⁸.
- iii. Sarah⁸.
- iv. Rizpah⁸.
- v. Harriet⁸.
- vi. Adelaide⁸.
- vii. Jane⁸.
- viii. Juliet⁸.

961 Horace Kimball⁷ (Amherst⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Chepacket, R. I., Nov. 22, 1806; died Chepacket, Nov. 2, 1869; married July 12, 1828, Ann Phillis Arnold. He was a merchant for over forty years. Resided in Chepacket and was postmaster for a long time. For twenty

years he was president of the Franklin Bank of Chepacket. He became wealthy.

CHILDREN.

- i. Edward Horace⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1830; d. Jan. 27, 1830.
- ii. Clarissa Arnold⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1830; d. Oct. 19, 1834.
- iii. Helen Adolphe⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1832; d. Feb. 12, 1836.
- iv. Anna⁸, b. May 20, 1835; d. Feb. 17, 1837.
- 1744 v. Horace Arnold⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1837.
- vi. Asa⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1841; d. May 20, 1842.
- vii. Hannah Frances⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1843; m. Feb. 22, 1865, William C. Gregory of Cincinnati, Ohio.
- 1745 viii. Charles⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1845.

962 John Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Chepacket, R. I., 1795; died Jan., 1875; married Keziah Bullock, born 1795, died 1884. He lived in Grafton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lorenzo⁸, b. 1816; d. 1856.
- ii. David⁸, b. 1818; m. Elenor Clark.
- iii. Almira⁸, b. 1823; m. Ezra T. Gifford.
- iv. Mercy Ann⁸, b. 1824; d. March, 1884; m. Eliphalet Davis of Grafton, N. H.
- v. Jefferson⁸, b. June 18, 1829; m. Mary E. Putney, Jan. 7, 1834. She died Feb. 18, 1886.

963 Jefferson Liberty Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, N. H., April 2, 1805; died June 16, 1877; married Feb. 3, 1837, Mary Amanda Gardiner, born 1818, died Nov. 14, 1848; married 2d, March 21, 1866, Amelia A. (Angell) Pratt. Resided in Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen Amanda⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1838; d. May 24, 1841.
- ii. Adelaide Josephine⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1840; d. Oct. 9, 1883.
- 1746 iii. Lucian Augustus⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1842.
- 1747 iv. Herbert Mortimer⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1845.
- 1748 v. Frederick Eugene⁸, b. May 25, 1848.

964 Benjamin Warren Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Grafton, N. H., April 16, 1793; died May 13, 1859; married Ann Myra Arnold, born

Sept. 8, 1796, died Worcester, Mass., March 9, 1866, daughter of Oliver Arnold. Resided in Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Mann⁸, b. Aug., 1816; d. Dec. 12, 1883, in Blackstone, Mass. Single. He was a physician. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1839.
- 1749 ii. George Arnold⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1819.
- iii. Henry Paul⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1821; d. Dec. 6, 1821.
- iv. Angeline E.⁸, b. June 5, 1824; d. in Missouri, Aug. 9, 1881; m. Sept. 26, 1850, Theodore Hutchins. Resided in New York city.
- v. Harriet Jane⁸, b. May 15, 1830; d. Oct. 2, 1859; m. Dec. 25, 1848, Charles B. Armstrong. Resided in Providence, R. I.

965 Asa Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Barton, Vt., April 14, 1797; died Holland, N. Y., March, 1858; married Sallie Van Valkenburg, born —, died April, 1870. He lived in Buffalo and Holland, N. Y.

CHILD.

- i. Elizabeth⁸, b. 1820; d. 1844.

966 Silas Harris Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Oct. 27, 1803; died East Greenbush, N. Y., April 25, 1861; married Mary Ann Evans of Chepacket, R. I., born 1798; died Nov. 8, 1864. He was a manufacturer. Resided in Blackstone, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Flint⁸, b. July 5, 1828; d. Aug. 12, 1849.
- 1750 ii. Henry Clay⁸, b. March 9, 1830.
- 1751 iii. Jerome Bonapart⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1832.
- iv. Mary Louise⁸, b. Jan. 19, 1835; d. March 13, 1835.
- v. Mary Agnes⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1836; m. Jan. 27, 1886, Abel E. Church. Resides in Atlanta, Ill.
- 1752 vi. Daniel Webster⁸, b. March 6, 1839.
- { vii. Benjamin Warner⁸, b. July 21, 1840; d. Sept. 11, 1840.
- { viii. Anna Evans⁸, b. July 21, 1840; d. Sept. 9, 1842.
- ix. Anna Frances⁸, b. May 9, 1846; m. April 12, 1882, Henry Borden Newhall. Resides in Plainfield, N. J.
- x. Edward Clinton⁸, b. March 17, 1849; d. Aug. 9, 1849.

967 Fenner Salisbury Kimball⁷ (Paul⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Jan. 1, 1805; married Mary Ann Thompson; married 2d, Mary Ann Barnes of Kirkland, Oneida Co., N. Y. He was a manufacturer. His first wife had no children. Resided in Scituate, R. I., and Holden, Mass.

CHILDREN,

- i. Charles⁸, b. Kirkland, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1853.
- ii. Alexander Duncan⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1857; d. Providence, R. I., Aug. 5, 1857.

968 George Harris Kimball⁷ (Paul T.⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Feb. 7, 1809; died Albany, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1883; married Nov. 25, 1831, Nancy Barrett, born Feb. 1, 1813, died Jan. 7, 1832; married 2d, Nov. 17, 1832, Jane Burrell, born March 25, 1812, died April 3, 1840; married 3d, June 28, 1840, Mary Ann Tarbox, born Sept. 18, 1822, died June 15, 1854; married 4th, Oct. 19, 1854, Kate Vandenburg, died April 10, 1860; married 5th, Aug. 28, 1860, Harriet Course, daughter of Peter and Mary (Morrison) Course. He resided in Scituate, R. I., and Albany, N. Y. Mr. Kimball had many sorrows, as the record of his family shows. One has said, "His fate seemed to be to gain only to lose." Wives, money, children were his, but all were lost. Temperate, a man of piety, an earnest member of the Calvary Baptist church of Albany, N. Y., a kind husband and father. After a painful illness of four months he at last rested. His last wife, the only one of whom a record has not been obtained, was a woman of wonderful energy and executive ability.

CHILDREN.

- i. Richard⁸, b. and d. Aug. 20, 1833.
 - ii. James M.⁸, b. Dec., 1834; d. April 13, 1838.
 - iii. William B.⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1837; d. Oct. 12, 1837.
- Four other children who died young.
- viii. Mary Evelyn⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1841; d. Oct. 8, 1864, single.
 - ix. Ellen Marshall⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1843; d. Sept. 8, 1843.
 - x. Nancy Jane⁸, born May 7, 1847; d. Jan. 6, 1865.
 - xi. George Winfield⁸, b. Oct. 25, 1849; d. April 2, 1879, single.
 - xii. Adelaide Ann⁸, b. Feb. 29, 1852; d. Oct. 8, 1853.

xiii. Amos⁸, b. July, 1861; d. July, 1861.

xiv. Jennie Etta⁸, b. Sept. 4, 1862.

969 John Slater Kimball⁷ (Paul T.⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., March 24, 1811; died Albany, N. Y., Aug. 1, 1885; married Nov. 11, 1832, Alice Rathbone Southwick, died Jan. 29, 1879; married 2d, Feb. 8, 1881, Mary Esther Lillibridge. He was a merchant.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Slater⁸, b. June 21, 1835; d. July 23, 1836.
- ii. Mary Lavinia⁸, b. June 19, 1837; m. June 26, 1861, Edward Rush Cole.
- iii. Hannah Alice⁸, b. Oct. 15, 1840; d. Sept. 25, 1844.
- iv. Alonzo Hervey⁸, b. July 24, 1842; d. Jan. 14, 1846.
- v. Alice Rathbone⁸, b. June 20, 1846; d. Aug. 27, 1846.
- vi. Helen Frances⁸, b. March 20, 1848; m. Feb. 4, 1866, Albert E. Lewis of Albany, N. Y. No children.
- vii. Andrew Coats⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1849; m. Feb. 25, 1875, Barbara McGregor. They have three sons and a daughter.
- viii. James Southwick⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1854; d. Oct. 2, 1854.

970 James Madison Kimball⁷ (Paul T.⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Burrillsville, R. I., May 12, 1814; married (Ints.) Fall River, Mass., Aug. 25, 1835, Caroline M. Benedict; married 2d Cornelia Walcott of Pawtucket, R. I. He resided in Smithfield, Pawtucket, and Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN.

- i. Uriah Benedict⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1836; d. Memphis, Tenn., Dec., 1863.
- ii. Sarah W.⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1839; d. March 3, 1885; m. Nov., 1873, John E. Slawson of Indianapolis, Ind.
- iii. Henry Harrison⁸, b. Oct. 5, 1841; drowned June 6, 1860, while bathing in the Mississippi river at Memphis, Tenn.
- 1753 iv. James Clinton⁸, b. Providence, R. I., Sept. 18, 1843.
- v. William B.⁸, b. Providence, R. I., Sept. 19, 1848.

971 Stephen Kimball⁷ (Paul T.⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Burrillsville, R. I., March 29, 1817; died East Greenbush, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1887; married Dec. 4, 1836, Charlotte Anthony, born —, died June 20, 1839; mar-

ried 2d, Dec. 4, 1839, Catherine Snook, born 1811, died Dec. 15, 1866; married 3d, June 12, 1867, Kate E. Bullock. He was a blacksmith for forty years, a farmer and merchant the last years of his life. He lived in Chepacket, R. I., and East Greenbush, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Henry⁸, b. Sept. 9, 1837; d. East Greenbush, N. Y., July 15, 1866.
- ii. James Madison⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1840; d. Nov. 23, 1841.
- iii. Horace⁸, b. May 12, 1842; d. June 7, 1842.
- iv. Charlotte Anthony⁸, b. June 7, 1844; m. Jan. 2, 1862, Albert Harris Smith, b. 1837, d. Dec. 18, 1866. They had a son, Adelbert N. Smith⁹, b. April 30, 1864, d. March, 1869.
- v. Sarah Alice⁸, b. May 25, 1849.
- vi. Albert S.⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1871.

972 Augustus Kimball⁷ (George Washington⁶, Asa⁵, Philemon⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Providence, R. I., July 2, 1804; died Glover, Vt., Sept. 22, 1863; married April 23, 1827, Hannah Vance, born April 20, 1807, died July 7, 1887. He lived in Barton and Glover, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail Boardman⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Dec. 7, 1828; d. Glover, Vt., Nov. 13, 1865; m. Oct., 1861, Truman Cook.
- ii. George Washington⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Nov. 30, 1830; d. Barton, Vt., July 27, 1869; m. July, 1857, Mandana Holman.
- iii. Clarissa Scott⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1833; m. Nov. 27, 1855, Gilbert Drown of Springfield, Mass.
- iv. Jefferson Lafayette⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1838; d. Glover, Vt., April 10, 1864.
- v. Addie Marion⁸, b. Hillsborough Bridge, N. H., Aug. 19, 1842; m. Nov. 29, 1866, Walter Stevens of Claremont, N. H.

973 Albert Matthews Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Hancock, N. H., Oct. 1, 1844; married Oct. 19, 1870, Hannah Maria Gordon.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lillia Estelle⁸, b. May 10, 1872.
- ii. Mary Caroline⁸, b. Dec. 20, 1879.

974 Nathan Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Winthrop, Me., Oct. 13, 1817; married Wales, Me., Jan. 9, 1845, Sophronia G. Mitchell of Wales, Me. Resides in Winthrop, Me.

CHILDREN.

- 1754 i. Alma⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1847.
- ii. Mary A.⁸, b. May 24, 1849; m. Jan. 27, 1884, William B. Fuller. Resides in Lynn, Mass.
- 1755 iii. Edwin D.⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1851.
- 1756 iv. Sarah A.⁸, b. June 9, 1853.
- 1757 v. Margaret⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1855; d. April 26, 1888.
- 1758 vi. Nellie M.⁸, b. Oct. 21, 1857.
- vii. Carrie E.⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1860.
- viii. Flora⁸, b. July 23, 1863.
- ix. N. Winfield⁸, b. June 12, 1866.
- x. Nettie L.⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1869; m. June 4, 1887, Fred M. Wood of Winthrop, Me.

975 Joseph Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Portland, Me., Dec. 11, 1811; died Portland, Me., March 9, 1861; married May 23, 1834, Livonia Harvey of Monmouth, Me., born June 16, 1810, died Aug. 6, 1862. He was a carpenter, and went to California in 1849, where he remained about three years. He was then employed on the Panama railroad, and contracted the Panama fever, from which he never fully recovered.

CHILDREN.

- 1759 i. Edwin M.⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1840.
- 1760 ii. Albertus⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1841; d. July, 1879.

976 William Gustavus Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Portland, Me., March 10, 1814; died Bridgton, Me., Dec. 18, 1892; married at Portland, April 14, 1845, Elisa Ann C. Shaw, born April 27, 1820, died Nov. 6, 1888. He was a carpenter. He went to Georgia in 1837 and lived there until 1844. He returned to Portland and was a member of the city council in 1850-'51, and was president of the council in the latter year. He removed to Westbrook, near Portland, in 1853, and was chosen selectman of that town in 1864. From 1862 to 1866 he had charge of the construction

of Fort Scannel in Portland harbor. In 1870 he superintended the construction of the Portland custom house and postoffice. After finishing these buildings he removed to Bridgton, Me., where he spent the remainder of his life. He was very much interested in the history of his family, and the authors have had a number of letters from him giving much information in regard to the descendants of Daniel and Hepzibah Kimball. He was much interested in natural history and had a fine collection of minerals. His three older children were born in Portland, Me., the others in Westbrook.

CHILDREN.

- i. John William⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1846. Resides in Boston, Mass.
- ii. Albert Henry⁸, b. July 29, 1849; d. Bridgton, Aug. 17, 1885.
- iii. Frank Bird⁸, b. April 9, 1853; d. April 15, 1881.
- iv. Frederic F.⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1854; d. Feb. 24, 1857.
- v. Walter Shaw⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1855; m. May 10, 1887, Eleanor W. Gould of Portland, Me. Resides in Bridgton, Me. Farmer.
- vi. Mary F. G.⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1857. Resides in Bridgton, Me.
- vii. Alice Maud⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1858. Resides in Bridgton, Me.
- viii. George Pierson⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1861; d. Aug. 21, 1862.

977 Charles Frederick Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Monmouth, Me., Oct. 31, 1831; married in Portland, Me., Oct. 15, 1863, Anna Cloudman, born March 28, 1840. He is a landscape painter and she is a drawing teacher. Resides in Deering, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Paul⁸, b. July 11, 1864; d. March 11, 1869.
- ii. Philip G.⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1866. He is a draughtsman.
- iii. Susan P.⁸, b. Sept. 29, 1869.
- iv. Nancy Day⁸, b. July 27, 1872.

978 George Henry Kimball⁷ (George⁶, John⁵, Daniel⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Waterford, Me., Sept. 17, 1841; married June 3, 1884, Ida M. Stevens.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annie Eliza⁸, b. April 14, 1885.
- ii. Percy Edwards⁸, b. May 7, 1887.

979 Abraham Love Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born Nov. 3, 1789; died Feb. 22, 1851; married Feb. 22, 1814, Polly Bradbury, born 1798, died March 4, 1851. He was a soldier of the War of 1812. He resided in Buxton, Me. He removed from there to Howland, Me., and in the winter of 1840 he emigrated to DeKalb Co., Ill., with his family, traveling in wagons and sleighs. Later he removed to a farm on the present site of Oshkosh, Wis. He was a lumberman and farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joshua⁸, b. Buxton July 7, 1815; d. Dec. 29, 1816.
- 1761 ii. Mary⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1816; d. April 25, 1842.
- 1762 iii. Horace B.⁸, b. June 8, 1821.
- 1763 iv. Orrin⁸, b. Sept. 14, 1823; d. LaCrosse, Wis., Aug. 25, 1837.
- 1764 v. Richard⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1825; d. LaCrosse, Jan. 22, 1865.
- vi. Harriet⁸, b. July 17, 1827; d. Oct. 27, 1827.
- vii. William⁸, b. July 18, 1828; d. Oshkosh, Wis., Feb. 13, 1851.
- 1765 viii. Charles B.⁸, b. March 31, 1831.
- 1766 ix. Martha⁸, b. May 5, 1833.
- x. Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1835; d. Feb. 14, 1851.

980 Love Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., June 1, 1793; died April 10, 1864; married Stephen Patterson of Saco, Me., died Sept., 1829.

CHILDREN.

- i. Stephen Patterson⁸, b. May 4, 1815; d. Aug., 1855. Seven children; among them were George Patterson⁹, John Patterson⁹, Sarah Patterson⁹, Etta Patterson⁹.
- ii. Abigail Kimball Patterson⁸, b. March 10, 1822; m. 1858, Charles Sweet. Children: 1. Addie Sweet⁹. 2. Charles Sweet⁹. 3. Dana Shippy Sweet⁹.
- iii. Joshua Kimball Patterson⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1824; m. March, 1856, Francis A. Quimby. Children: 1. Stephen Patterson⁹. 2. Albert Patterson⁹. 3. William Patterson⁹. 4. Frank Patterson⁹.

981 Sally Burnham Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., June 10, 1796; died May 21, 1881; married Ebenezer Fowler of Saco, Me., died 1856.

CHILDREN.

- i. Gilbert Fowler⁸, b. Portland, Me., Oct. 26, 1820.

- ii. Richard C. S. Fowler⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1829.
- iii. Sarah Fowler⁸, b. June 30, 1838; m. Sylvanus Hermon.
- iv. Mary P. Fowler⁸.
- v. Charlotte Fowler⁸.

982 Thomas Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., Oct. 10, 1798; died May 5, 1848; married Susan Palmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁸.
- ii. Frank⁸.
- iii. Ellis⁸.
- iv. Mary Ann⁸, m. Tristram Woodman of Gorham, Me.

983 Richard Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., June 27, 1801; died Oct. 20, 1843; married Sept. 17, 1829, Sarah Powell. He was a sailor and for twenty-seven years was a captain. His widow married 2d, March 11, 1852, Samuel Elder, who died Oct. 13, 1856. They had a son, Charles B. Elder, who graduated at Brown University in 1877, and from the Harvard Divinity School in 1880. He is a Unitarian minister.

CHILDREN.

- i. Richard Henry⁸, b. —; d. Aug. 30, 1862. He was a soldier in Col. Fletcher Webster's regiment, and was killed in battle Aug. 30, 1862.
- ii. John Powell⁸, d. aged 3 years and 6 months.
- iii. Hattie L.⁸, m. Scottie Smith of New York City.
- iv. Mary Susan⁸, b. Nov., 1837; d. Nov. 23, 1846.
- v. Martha⁸, m. Rev. Joseph Elder, a Baptist minister, and lives in New York city.
- vi. Abigail⁸, m. Dr. Walter of Washington, D. C.

984 Clarissa Burnham Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., May 24, 1803; died April 17, 1873; married Nathan Conant, born Townsend, Mass., 1805, died June 9, 1876. Resided in Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Josephine Conant⁸, d. young.
- ii. Charles Conant⁸, d. young.

- iii. Charles Nathan Conant⁸, b. Boston, Mass., May 26, 1833; m. Nov. 25, 1858, Hattie E. Greene of Pittsfield, N. H. Children: 1. Henry Greene Conant⁹, b. Aug. 2, 1865; d. Sept. 8, 1865. 2. Charles Henry Conant⁹, b. Dorchester, Mass., Dec. 3, 1868.
- iv. Edgar Alonzo Conant⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1837; m. Aug. 26, 1873, Hannah L. Sleeper. He is in the National Security Bank, Boston. Child: Clifford Sleeper Conant⁹, b. June 22, 1879.
- v. George Washington Conant⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1841; m. April 19, 1878, Augusta Marianna Halstrick. He is a deputy collector of customs, Boston, Mass.
- vi. Albert Harrison Conant⁸, b. Nov. 8, 1843; m. May 20, 1870, Catherine Hewins Closson.

985 Ruth Earl Kimball⁷ (Joshua⁶, John⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., May 12, 1808; died Sept. 8, 1886; married Jan., 1828, Hiram Winchester of Portland, Me., born May 4, 1804, died Dec. 27, 1887.

CHILDREN.

- 1767 . i. Mary Amanda Winchester⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1829.
- 1768 ii. Ellen Maria Winchester⁸, b. Portland, Me., May 13, 1837.
- iii. Adelaide Winchester⁸, b. Portland, Me., Dec. 5, 1840.
- iv. Charles Hiram Winchester⁸, b. Oct. 9, 1849; m. Mary S. Weeks. Children: 1. Philip Winchester⁹. 2. Royal Winchester⁹.

986 Nathan Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Joshua⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., 1794; died 1874; married Abigail Files of Gorham, Me. He was a soldier in the War of 1812.

CHILDREN.

- i. John⁸.
- ii. Sarah⁸, m. John Hopkins.
- iii. Melville⁸.
- iv. Louise⁸, d. 1860.
- v. Nathan⁸. Lived in Pine River, Wis.
- 1769 vi. Ira⁸, b. March 8, 1834.

987 Thomas Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Joshua⁵, Joshua⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Buxton, Me., Oct. 1, 1831; married April 12, 1855, Mary Porter Rogers, daughter of William P. Rogers of

Concord, N. H. He is general manager of the Union Pacific railroad.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frances R. Kimball⁸, b. June 30, 1856; m. George W. Holdrege, A. B., Harvard College, 1869. He is general manager of the Burlington & Missouri River R. R. Resides in Omaha, Neb.
- ii. Arabel Mary⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1860.
- iii. Thomas R.⁸, b. April 19, 1862.
- iv. Richard R.⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1867.

988 Miranda Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph², John², Richard¹) born in Johnston, R. I., Oct. 19, 1806; died Johnston, R. I., April 7, 1880; married Joanna Smith, died about 1840, daughter of Capt. William Smith of Providence, R. I., mariner; married 2d, Sept. 4, 1842, Patience Arnold Randall, born Sept. 19, 1821, daughter of Caleb and Sarah (Taylor) Randall, and granddaughter of Caleb and Sarah (King) Randall. Miranda and his sons, Acel, Thomas, Charles, Martin, Jesse, William, and Alvah, served in the War of the Rebellion. He was discharged on account of sickness. Acel, Charles, Jesse, and William are supposed to have been killed, as they were reported among the missing and have never since been heard from.

CHILDREN.

- i. Acel⁸. Was a soldier and d. in the war.
- ii. Eliza⁸.
- 1770 iii. Miranda⁸, b. Feb. 18, 1832. Resides in California.
- 1771 iv. Harriet Danforth⁸, b. Sept. 14, 1835.
- v. Thomas Bennett⁸, b. Feb., 1838; d. Jan. 26, 1888; m. 1868, Frances Allen. He went to California in 1868. He was a merchant in San Francisco. No children.
- vi. Charles Greene⁸. Killed in the war.
- vii. Mary⁸, d. young.
- viii. Martin Francis⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1844.
- ix. Jesse⁸, b. July 19, 1845; d. in the war.
- x. William⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1846; d. in the war.
- xi. Alvah⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1848; d. Sept. 1, 1867.
- xii. Joan⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1849; m. Oct. 15, 1868, Henry Culberson Clark. They reside in Melrose, Alameda Co., Cal.
- xiii. Anna Amy⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1832. Resided in Melrose, Cal., since 1879.

- xiv. Hiram⁸, b. 1867.
- xv. Alvah⁸, b. 1869.
- xvi. Fidelia⁸, b. 1870; d. young.

989 Arthur M. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnston, R. I., Nov. 1, 1808; died July 3, 1887; married Mary Angell. Resided in Johnston and Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN, BORN IN JOHNSTON, R. I.

- 1772 i. Andrew Angell⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1833.
- ii. Philena⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1835.
- iii. Albert⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1836; d. Providence, R. I., March 1, 1852.
- iv. Walter⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1838; d. Nov. 3, 1860.

990 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born in Johnston, R. I., June 16, 1815; died Metropolis, Ill., Dec. 7, 1879; married Mary —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen⁸.
- ii. Lyeurgus⁸.
- iii. Adolphus⁸.
- iv. Phineas⁸.

991 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Dean⁶, Joshua⁵, Dean⁴, Joseph³, John², Richard¹) born Sept. 9, 1825; married Nov., 1856, Mary Mildred Nelson, born Sept. 20, 1824, died Augusta, Ga., June 3, 1868, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Crosby) Nelson of Hanover Co., Va. In 1850 he went south and engaged in the erection of saw-mills and the manufacture of lumber at Aiken, S. C. From there he went to Florida and built saw-mills in various localities. Afterwards he entered the express and railroad service and has continued until the present time in the railroad business. He resides in Charleston, S. C.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eva Estelle⁸, b. Augusta, Ga., Jan. 11, 1858.
- ii. Ernest Nelson⁸, b. Kaolin, S. C., Jan. 1, 1865; d. Lake City, Fla., Oct., 1867.

992 Dean Kimball⁷ (Jarvis⁶, Dean⁶, Dean⁴, Joseph⁸, John², Richard¹) born in Scituate, R. I., Jan. 24, 1795; died May 1, 1875; married May 19, 1816, Lydia Luther, born 1792, died Sept. 7, 1867, daughter of Benjamin and Wait (Sheldon) Luther of Johnston, R. I. He was a farmer and resided in Scituate, Warwick, and Providence, R. I., and died in Providence.

CHILDREN.

- 1773 i. Phebe Alvira⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1817; d. April 9, 1892.
- ii. Amy Dexter⁸, b. Aug. 1, 1818; d. young.
- iii. Maria⁸, b. July 8, 1820; m. 1840, Joseph Clark Potter of Providence, R. I.
- 1774 iv. Fennei⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1822.
- v. Emeline⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1824; m. Job Johnson of Scituate.
- vi. Louisa⁸, b. May 11, 1826; d. Warwick, R. I., Oct. 4, 1843.
- 1775 vii. Emery Sheldon⁸, b. March 21, 1830.
- viii. Sarah Frances⁸, b. June 6, 1832; m. May 19, 1853, John Harvey Higgins of Woonsocket, R. I.

993 Josiah Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Hampton, Conn., Aug. 29, 1788; died Oct. 14, 1852; married Amy Herrick; had one daughter, Eveline; married 2d, Eunice Damon. She is deceased.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eveline⁶.
- ii. Henry⁶. Resides in Ellington, Conn.

994 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Hampton, Conn., July 6, 1792; died Ellington, Conn., April 25, 1876; married Sept. 3, 1817, Roxana McCray, born Ellington, Conn., Dec. 13, 1794, died Nov. 1, 1873. Resided in Ellington, Conn. He was large in stature, had great executive ability, good judgment, and excellent morals. He retained his powers to the last.

CHILDREN.

- 1776 i. Roxana Roan⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1818.
- 1777 ii. Daniel Norton⁸, b. July 4, 1821.
- iii. Carlos Clinton⁸, b. April 24, 1828; m. Oct., 1863, Carrie C. Converse. Insurance agent at Hartford, Conn.
- iv. Elizabeth McCray, b. Dec. 20, 1830; d. July 17, 1835.

995 Assenith Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Hampton, Conn., Sept. 27, 1795; died Jan. 17, 1857; married Horace McKnight. She had several children; among them were the following:

- i. Henry McKnight⁸, b. Ellington, Conn., Oct. 20, 1823; m. Dec. 24, 1851, Olivia P. Chapman, daughter of Austin and Phebe (Niles) Chapman. Resides in Springfield, Mass. Children: 1. Frances Assenath McKnight⁹, b. Ellington, Conn., Dec. 2, 1852; d. July 11, 1865. 2. Harry Chapman McKnight⁹, b. Enfield, Conn., March 13, 1859; m. May 19, 1886, Jennie L. Weed. He is a clergyman and resides North Guilford, Conn. 3. Alice Olivia McKnight⁹, b. Ellington, Conn., Sept. 1860; d. July 14, 1865, Ellington, Conn. 4. Rosa Olivia McKnight⁹, b. Ellington, Conn., March 25, 1867. 5. Robert Kimball McKnight⁹, b. Ellington, Conn., Aug. 2, 1869. 6. Ida Louisa McKnight⁹, b. Ellington, Conn., March 12, 1873.
- ii. James Dixon McKnight⁸, b. Enfield, Conn., Aug. 9, 1826; m. Oct. 10, 1850, Mary F. Thompson, daughter of John and Ann (Ellsworth) Thompson of Ellington. She was born in East Windsor, Conn., May 22, 1827. Resides in Ellington, Conn. Children b. Ellington, Conn.: 1. Mary Louisa McKnight⁹, b. Aug. 31, 1852; m. Feb. 9, 1881, G. Newton Booth. Farmer. Resides Enfield, Conn. 2. Everett James McKnight⁹, b. June 12, 1855; m. Feb. 8, 1881, Aletha T. Tinsley. Physician and resides East Hartford, Conn. 3. John Thompson McKnight⁹, b. May 29, 1860; m. Sept. 23, 1885, Julia Kimball. Farmer. Resides in Ellington, Conn. 4. Nellie Elizabeth McKnight⁹, b. Sept. 29, 1863. Resides in Ellington, Conn. 5. Howard Horace McKnight⁹, b. Aug. 13, 1865; m. Oct. 5, 1889, Clara S. Sikés. Farmer. Resides in Ellington, Conn.

996 Asa Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Hampton, Conn., Feb. 27, 1809; married Dec. 6, 1836, Mary Ann Sharp, born Pomfret, Conn., 1808, died Oct. 3, 1853, daughter of Oliver and Clarissa Sharpe; married 2d, Sept. 4, 1854, Sophronia Baker, born Ashford, Conn., May 21, 1819, daughter of Joel and Betsey (Colton) Baker. He was a farmer and resided in Hampton, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 1778 i. John Henry⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1832.
 ii. Horace S.⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1833; d. Sept. 25, 1853.

- iii. George⁸, b. Dec. 25, 1835; d. March 22, 1838.
- iv. Andrew P.⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1838; m. Cornelia Dennison. Kept a hotel in North Abington, Mass.
- v. Mary Ann⁸, b. Oct. 5, 1841; m. George Collins, farmer. Resides in Columbia, Conn.
- vi. Maria S.⁸, b. June 10, 1843; m. Silas Tiffany, merchant. Resides in Hampton, Conn.
- vii. Seth⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1847; m. Feb. 12, 1870, Hannah Elizabeth Chase, b. May 10, 1830. Resided in Pomfret, Conn.
- 1779 viii. George H.⁸, b. July 15, 1855.
- ix. Delia Ann⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1856; m. April 20, 1879, William B. Dunning, carpenter. Resides in Hartford, Conn.

997 Sylvester Kimball⁷ (Libbeus⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., May 27, 1783; died May 28, 1830; married Feb. 26, 1812, Lydia Atwater, born Aug. 27, 1792, died May 24, 1881, daughter of Caleb Atwater of Florida, Mass. He was a millwright. His widow married, in 1832, Waistill Crumb of Plainfield, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Matilda⁸, b. June 1, 1813; d. May 18, 1834; single.
- 1780 ii. Norman Keys⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1815; d. May 18, 1848.
- 1781 iii. Pearl Crafts⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1818.
- iv. Jane Marcy⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1829; m. Jan. 3, 1847, George Nelson Fröst of Cherry Creek, N. Y.

998 Crafts Payson Kimball⁷ (Libbeus⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Pomfret, Conn., Jan. 14, 1788; died Nov. 7, 1882; married Jan. 14, 1814, Juliana Porter, born June 3, 1796, died April 21, 1868, daughter of Raphael and Mercy (Hamlin) Porter of Rutland, N. Y. She was born in Clinton, N. Y. He studied medicine and settled in 1810 at Rutland, N. Y. He was a surgeon in the army in 1812, and was stationed at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. He was celebrated as a skillful and successful practitioner, and was much loved and respected not only as a family physician, but also as a philanthropist and a Christian gentleman. He and his wife were prominent members of the Congregational church of Rutland, and contributed largely to its support. She was a woman whose loving, patient, and gentle words and ways endeared her to her children and those around her.

CHILDREN.

- 1782 i. Morris Sylvester⁸, b. April 25, 1815; d. Oct. 26, 1875.
 1783 ii. Volney Porter⁸, b. Dec. 10, 1816; d. June 27, 1886.
 iii. Cynthia⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1818; d. Millport, N. Y., Feb. 13, 1844;
 m. Nov. 16, 1842, Dr. Joseph P. Dunlap of Syracuse, N. Y.
 iv. Olive Amelia⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1822; m. Sept. 14, 1845, J. Ben-
 nett Tyler of Philadelphia.
 1784 v. Bruce Jerome⁸, b. Oswego, N. Y., March 21, 1828; d. March
 4, 1891.
 1785 vi. Henry Norman⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1832.
 vii. Herbert Crafts⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1835; d. Aug. 14, 1863.

999 Gurdon Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 29, 1788; died New London, Conn., May 17, 1871; married Nov. 19, 1809, Lucy Way Holt, daughter of Jonathan and Abial (Dunton) Holt of New London, Conn. He was quartermaster at Fort Trumball in the war of 1812. He kept a grocery store for many years in New London.

CHILDREN.

- 1786 i. Mary Ann⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1810; d. April, 1895.
 1787 ii. Gurdon⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1814.
 iii. Lucy⁸, b. March 16, 1816; m. James Treadway of Say-
 brook, Conn.
 1788 iv. Sarah Owen⁸, b. Nov. 19, 1817. Resides in Springfield,
 Mass.
 1789 v. John⁸, b. Oct. 25, 1819; d. March 9, 1891.
 vi. Royal James⁸, b. May 26, 1822; m. Sarah Shipman; m. 2d,
 Cynthia Lord. He has no children.

1000 Lucy Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in New London March 17, 1796; died New London, Conn., June 15, 1882; married Dec. 1, 1814, Gurdon Bishop, born Chesterfield, Conn., July 26, 1789, died April 28, 1865. He was the son of Jonathan and Anne (Allen) Bishop. He was a farmer and lived in New London, Conn. He served in the war of 1812.

CHILDREN.

- i. Gurdon Bishop⁸, b. Chesterfield, Conn., Oct. 6, 1815; m.
 Mary Ann Crocker. He lives in Oakland, Cal.

502 ABIGAIL HOLT KIMBALL⁷ OF NEW LONDON, CT.

- ii. Richard Kimball Bishop⁸, b. April 7, 1818; m. Jan. 1, 1839, Sarah Ann Chappell of Hartford, Conn.
- iii. Chester Kimball Bishop⁸, b. June 24, 1821; d. Jan. 27, 1882; m. in 1847, Ellen Clark Holt; m. 2d, Adelaide Griswold of East Lyme, Conn.
- iv. Lucy Ann Allen Bishop⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1823; m. June 17, 1847, Henry William Holt. She d. Jan. 29, 1881.
- v. Giles Bishop⁸, b. July 15, 1826; m. Dec. 23, 1858, Charlotte Tinker Comstock.
- vi. Oliver Wilson Bishop⁸, b. June 11, 1829; d. Feb. 8, 1832.
- vii. Harriet Bishop⁸, b. April 11, 1834.

1001 Mary Waterman Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in New London, Conn., Oct. 15, 1798; died 1829; married May, 1823, Zebediah Baker. Resides in New London.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Kimball Baker⁸, b. May 25, 1824; d. young.
- ii. Charlotte Elizabeth Baker⁸, b. Oct., 1826; m. John Thurston Dickenson of New London. She d. in 1881.

1002 Abigail Holt Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in New London, Conn., March 8, 1803; died June, 1835; married Sept., 1822, James Bloyd Lyman, born Lebanon, Conn., Nov., 1799, died New London, Conn., 1865, son of Elisha and Abigail (Bloyd) Lyman. He married 2d, May 2, 1836, Charlotte Elizabeth Kimball, born Sept. 11, 1810, sister to his first wife. She was living in 1895. He was a dealer in stone and marble in New London, Conn., and was postmaster for some years.

CHILDREN.

- i. James Bloyd Lyman⁸, b. May 4, 1824; m. Sept., 1848, Jane Bates. Resided in New London, Conn.
- ii. Abby Kimball Lyman⁸, b. Feb. 26, 1826; m. Nov., 1847, William Robbins of New London.
- iii. Edwin Kimball Lyman⁸, b. April 8, 1828; d. young.
- iv. George Washington Lyman⁸, b. April 10, 1830; d. young.
- v. Charles Douglas Lyman⁸, b. April 19, 1832; m. in California; is dead, time and place of death unknown.
- vi. Chester Kimball Lyman⁸, b. June, 1835; d. young.

1003 Harriet Kimball⁷ (Chester⁶, Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Richard³,

Thomas², Richard¹) born in New London, Conn., July 31, 1805; married 1821, Gurdon Tracy Bishop of New London, Conn., as his second wife.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- i. Georgianna Bishop.
- ii. Elmer Bishop.

CHILDREN BY HARRIET.

- i. William Bishop⁸, b. June, 1830; deceased.
- ii. George Starr Bishop⁸, b. May 1, 1832; m. Mary Peckham; m. 2d, Gertrude —.

1004 Richard Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 10, 1789; died Rowley, Mass., Dec. 1, 1842; married Dec. 5, 1822, Elizabeth Hobson, born July 14, 1794, died April 8, 1857. He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1810. He was a teacher and was preceptor of Bradford Academy in 1811. Resided in Rowley, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1790 i. Edward⁸, b. July 29, 1823.
- ii. Humphrey Hobson⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1827; d. Sept. 5, 1856.

1005 George Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 8, 1791; died Oct. 16, 1862; married Betsey Gage, born March 7, 1793, died Dec., 1874, daughter of Nathaniel Gage of North Andover. He was a farmer. He was a member of the Congregational church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Maria Elizabeth⁸, b. Sept. 14, 1820; d. March 30, 1891, single.
- ii. Charlotte G.⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1821; m. Nov. 25, 1847, Enoch Boynton. Had two children: 1. Harriet Eliza Boynton⁹, school teacher in Groveland, Mass. 2. Dr. C. E. Boynton⁹, resides in Beuna Vista, Oregon.
- iii. Luther⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1823; m. Mercy Leadbeater of Vinalhaven, Me. Had two children, both died young. 1. James⁹, b. May, 1859. 2. Charles⁹, b. May, 1862.
- iv. Marcus Gage⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1824; m. Jan. 29, 1862, Elizabeth L. W. Hoyt. He went to California and is deceased.

- v. Mary Sophia⁸, b. 1827. She was for many years a teacher in the West. Was principal of a school in Oakland, Cal., for twenty-four years.
- vi. George M.⁸, b. March 4, 1828; d. Cambridge, Mass., March 30, 1889; m. his brother's widow, Mercy (Leadbeater) Kimball. They resided in Camden, Me.
- vii. Charles B.⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1829; d. Hawthorn, Nev., March 24, 1895.
- viii. Louisa Matilda⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1831; m. Charles W. Lucy. Resided in Cambridge, Mass.
- ix. Octavia⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1833; d. young.

1006 Edward Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born July 24, 1792; died May 25, 1861; married Jan., 1824, Sophia Kimball, born Oct. 16, 1788, died July, 1826, daughter of Daniel Kimball; married 2d, June 27, 1831, Susan Kimball, born Nov. 27, 1803, died April 14, 1882, daughter of Nathaniel Kimball, niece of his first wife. He was a farmer and resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BRADFORD, MASS.

- 1791 i. Edward E.⁸, b. June 15, 1826; d. March 26, 1863.
- ii. Mary W.⁸, b. June 7, 1834; m. Nov. 14, 1855, Charles B. Emerson, b. 1841. Resided in Bradford, Mass.
- iii. Leonard⁸, b. June 2, 1832; d. June 7, 1853.
- iv. Nathaniel Tenney⁸, b. Oct. 9, 1838; m. Jan. 1, 1889, Ella F. Moore of Haverhill, Mass., daughter of James O. and Mary E. Moore. He was graduated A. B. at Dartmouth College in 1861, and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1866. Resided at Bradford, Mass.

1007 David Chadwick Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 24, 1795; died March 8, 1873; married April 5, 1825, Louisa Gage of North Andover, Mass., born Sept. 8, 1798, died March 23, 1881, daughter of Nathaniel Gage. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Irving⁸, b. June 24, 1832; d. Dec. 24, 1846.
- ii. Louisa M.⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1835; d. May 14, 1885.
- iii. Edward Harrington⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1835; d. Bakersville, British Columbia, June 31, 1874.
- iv. Charles Leverett⁸, d. young.
- v. Charles Otis⁸, b. March 3, 1827; d. Jan. 27, 1862.
- vi. Isabella Gage⁸, b. Dec. 8, 1837.

1008 William Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Dec. 17, 1791; died Dec. 4, 1863; married Feb. 23, 1820, Ruth Shedd, born Aug. 15, 1794, daughter of Capt. Abel Shedd. Resided in Rindge, N. H. He was a miller and a farmer. Was select-man in 1822-'23. He was an upright and much respected citizen.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles William⁸, b. June 20, 1821; d. Dec. 18, 1870; m. Sept. 1, 1846, Cynthia P. Lake; m. 2d, July 16, 1856, Mary E. Dill of Lebanon, Ohio. He was graduated A. B. from Dartmouth College in 1845. Taught school successfully in Ohio for many years, and was a man of fine character and culture.
- ii. Eliza⁸, b. Oct. 9, 1823; m. July 6, 1869, Harris Hale, b. Aug. 10, 1813. Resided in Rindge, N. H.
- iii. Martha Priscilla⁸, b. March 25, 1827; d. July 5, 1836.
- iv. Ruthy Ann⁸, b. May 5, 1832; d. July 3, 1836.
- v. George Shedd⁸, b. March 1, 1839; d. Jan. 17, 1862; m. March 1, 1860, Carrie M. Bancroft, b. Oct. 15, 1842, d. Sept. 12, 1865, daughter of Dea. James Bancroft of Rindge, N. H. He was a soldier in the Sixth Regt., N. H. Vols., and died at Annapolis, Md. They had two children who died young.

1009 Betsey Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H., Sept. 25, 1796; died Rindge, N. H., Nov. 15, 1849; married July 17, 1823, William Townsend of Ashburnham, Mass., b. 1800, died June 20, 1865. After his marriage he removed to Rindge, N. H., and lived there.

CHILDREN.

- i. Leonard Kimball Townsend⁸, b. July 11, 1825; d. July 3, 1836.
- ii. Albert Townsend⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1827; d. Nov. 23, 1827.
- iii. Mary Townsend⁸, b. April 27, 1830; m. Ivers Wellington of Rindge, N. H.
- iv. William Kimball Townsend⁸, b. June 10, 1839; d. April 21, 1843.

1010 Hannah Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., 1800; died about

1867; married Pierce Sargent of Warner, N. H. Resided in Bradford, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Jane Sargent⁸, m. — Comstock of Claremont, N. H.
- ii. Rosiltha Sargent⁸, b. Jan., 1828; m. Erastus Angel of Newport, N. H.
- iii. Lucinda Sargent⁸, d. —. Resided in Sunapee, N. H.
- iv. George Sargent⁸. Was a soldier. Resided Bradford, N. H.
- v. Margaret Sargent⁸. Resided in Bradford, N. H.

1011 Enoch Howard Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., Jan. 10, 1809; died Groveland, Mass., Dec. 23, 1874; married Mary J. Locke of Gilmanton, N. H., born March 25, 1817, died Nov. 14, 1858, daughter of Abraham and Mary Locke of Epsom, N. H.; married 2d, Oct. 25, 1862, Mrs. Mary (Pettigrew) Lewis of Portsmouth, N. H., born 1826, died 1882. Resided in Warner, N. H., and Groveland, Mass., on the land owned by his ancestor, Thomas Kimball. His house was an old garrison house. He was an attendant of the M. E. church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary A.⁸ b. South Hampton, N. H., Nov. 12, 1838; m. Jan. 3, 1860, Albert Parker Hovey of Boxford, Mass., b. Nov. 23, 1828. He is a wheelwright and carpenter.
- ii. Asa Howard⁸, b. Groveland, Mass., Feb. 23, 1840. He was a soldier, was taken prisoner at Gettysburg, and died in Castle Thynnder, Richmond, Va., March 25, 1864.
- iii. Louisa Helen⁸, b. Groveland, Mass., July 16, 1842; d. Bradford, Mass., Jan. 3, 1859.
- iv. Charlotte Amanda⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1844; d. Westfield, Mass., Oct. 18, 1878.
- v. Hannah Jane⁸, b. South Hampton, N. H., Nov. 22, 1846; d. Dec. 14, 1858.
- vi. Charles William⁸, b. Pelham, N. H., April 13, 1849; d. Groveland, Mass., Nov. 23, 1858.
- 1792 vii. Elmer Allen⁸, b. Groveland, Mass., Dec. 31, 1851.
- 1793 viii. Francis Locke⁸, b. May 4, 1854.
- ix. Benjamin F.⁸
- x. Henry Albert⁸, b. May 12, 1858; m. June 27, 1887, Jennie E. Peters of Morris, N. Y.

1012 William Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Conway, N. H., March 9, 1782; died Hiram, Me. He married Betsey, daughter of Capt. James Kilgore of Lovel, Me., who was a revolutionary soldier. He lived in Lovel, until about 1842, when he removed to Hiram, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁸, b. March 28, 1808; d. Cornish, Me., Dec. 6, 1846; m. Widow Hannah Farnham; no children.
- ii. James⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1809; d. Lovel; unmarried.
- iii. Lucy⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1811; d. June 11, 1830; unmarried.
- iv. Betsey⁸, b. April 26, 1814; m. George S. Abbott of Lovel.
- v. Harriet⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1816; m. Joseph Farnham; six children, among them Putnam Farnham⁹, and William Farnham⁹.
- vi. Adeline⁸, m. James Wiley of Fryeburg; m. 2d, Samuel Tibbitts of Fryeburg. Children: 1. Joseph Wiley⁹. 2. Olive Wiley⁹.
- vii. Amos⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1820; m. Mary Thomas. Resided in Cornish, where he died, and his widow m. Langdon Kilgore of Fryeburg. He had one daughter.
- viii. Moses⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1822; d. March 13, 1892; m. Mary Smith, daughter of Thomas Smith of Lovel, where they resided. Had a son, James Kimball⁹, and several others.
- ix. Dorcas⁸, b. June 19, 1824; d. Somerville, Mass., Oct. 4, 1883.
- x. Evaline⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1826.
- xi. Caroline⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1828; m. Moses Hutchins of Lovel, Me. Three daughters: 1. Ada Hutchins⁹. 2. Anna Hutchins⁹. 3. Ella Hutchins⁹.
- xii. Lucy⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1831; m. — Garland of Biddeford, Me.

1013 Nancy Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born March 5, 1784; married Capt. Amos Keniston of Lovel, Me. He was accidentally killed in a saw mill.

CHILDREN.

- 1794 i. William Keniston⁸.
- 1795 ii. Henry Keniston⁸ (called Porter).
- iii. Abigail Keniston⁸, m. William Hartford of Lovel, Me.
- iv. Nancy Keniston⁸, m. —.
- v. Emily Keniston⁸, m. — Day.

1014 Joseph Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fryeburg, Me., Aug. 20, 1788;

died March 2, 1859; married April 5, 1810, Sarah Dresser, born 1793, died in March, 1872. Lived at Lovel Village, then at Sebatus, and last in No. 4, all in Lovel, Me. He was captain of a rifle company, a farmer, carpenter, and wheelwright. His wife lived on the home place with her son William until her death. She was highly esteemed by all her acquaintances, and her home was the resort for social gatherings of relatives and friends.

CHILDREN.

- 1796 i. Elbridge⁸, b. June 16, 1811; d. Sept. 28, 1885.
- ii. William⁸, b. April 7, 1813; never married. Farmer. Lovel.
- iii. Abigail A.⁸, b. May 24, 1815; d. June 23, 1859; m. David Mansfield.
- iv. Stephen F.⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1819; d. May 26, 1847; m. Martha Dearborn. No children.
- v. Joseph⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1822; d. Sept. 29, 1823.
- vi. Joseph⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1826; d. June 12, 1831.
- 1797 vii. Enos H.⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1829.
- 1798 viii. Porter⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1831; d. July 5, 1872.
- ix. Sarah M.⁸, b. June 24, 1834; m. May 15, 1859, William B. Elder. Resides in Boston, Mass. Son, Oren B. Elder, b. Jan. 13, 1862. Is a civil engineer. Is of the firm of Elder and Hathaway, civil engineers and landscape gardeners in Pueblo, Col.

1015 Henry Gordon Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born May 29, 1792; married Dorcas —, born —, died Sept. 20, 1818; married 2d, Abigail Merrill. Resided in Lovel, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Roxanna⁸, b. April 7, 1813; m. Alfred Merrill.
- ii. Polly⁸, b. Nov. 26, 1819; d. Sept. 24, 1821.
- 1799 iii. Henry⁸, b. March 14, 1821.
- iv. Frederick⁸, b. March 10, 1823; d. Aug. 16, 1887; m. Olive Farnham. Resided in Lovel. Two children.
- v. Mary A.⁸, b. March 15, 1825.
- vi. Prue⁸, b. July 6, 1828.
- vii. Esther⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1830; m. Moses Libby; has a family.
- viii. Abigail⁸, b. July 6, 1832; d. Sept. 8, 1838.
- ix. Harriet⁸, m. Charles Hoover, Lovel, Me. No children.
- x. Miranda⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1836; d. Aug. 31, 1838.

ISAAC KIMBALL⁷ OF ST. ANTHONY'S FALLS, MINN. 509

- xi. William Franklin⁸, b. —; d. Tidoute, Pa., Feb. 9, 1856; m. July 24, 1864, Arvilla Hamblen, b. Lovel, Me., Aug. 12, 1841, daughter of Joshua and Sally (Boothbay) Hamblen. She m. 2d, William Browning, at Lapeer, Mich. No children.

1016 Sarah Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lovel, Me., April 11, 1794; died Lovel Center, Me., Dec. 12, 1840; married Isaac Stearns Andrews, born Lovel, Me., Aug. 13, 1788, died Exira, Iowa, Dec. 31, 1868. He was the first white child born in Lovel.

CHILDREN.

- 1800 i. William George Andrews⁸, b. Sept. 29, 1816.
1801 ii. Jacob Andrews⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1820.
iii. Sarah Andrews⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1824; d. June 9, 1894; m. Samuel M. Ayer of Atlantic, Iowa; m. 2d, James Halliday of Exira, Iowa.
1802 iv. Isaac Stearns Andrews⁸, b. May 26, 1827; d. Aug. 27, 1869.
1803 v. Esther Andrews⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1832.
vi. Elizabeth Andrews⁸, twin sister of Esther; d. young.

1017 Isaac Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lovel, Me., March 8, 1796; married Mary Brickett. He was a hotel keeper in Lovel, Me. Moved to St. Anthony's Falls, Minn., about 1851-'52, with most of his children.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jonathan Brickett⁸, b. July 9, 1822; m. and removed to Minnesota. For many years he was in the cooper business in Maine and Pennsylvania.
ii. Bethia⁸, b. Feb. 1, 1826; m. Frank Hobbs of Fryeburg, Me.
iii. Sarah⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1828; m. Levi Dresser of Anoka, Minn.
iv. Mary⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1830; m. James Farrington of Anoka, Minn.
v. Eliza⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1833; d. Feb. 5, 1839.
vi. Maria⁸, b. July 5, 1836; m. Job Eastman of Anoka, Minn.
vii. Lucy Ann D.⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1841. Went to Minnesota.

1018 Hannah Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born March 22, 1797; married Job Dresser of Lovel, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Miranda Dresser⁸, m. John Carlyle Farrington; m. 2d, Enos Heald, both of Lovel, Me. One child, Jonathan Farrington⁹.
 - ii. James Dresser⁸, m. Mehitabel Walker.
 - iii. Thomas Dresser⁸, m. — Dresser.
 - iv. John Dresser⁸, m. —.
- They had three other daughters.

1019 Lucy Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born May 30, 1798; married Joseph Kilgore of Lovel, Me., son of James Kilgore. They are both dead.

CHILDREN.

- i. Moses Kilgore⁸, m. Ann Bryant; m. 2d, Ruth Hutchins.
- ii. Alpheus Kilgore⁸, m. Lucia Swayne.
- iii. Sarah Ann Kilgore⁸.
- iv. Caroline Kilgore⁸, m. George Bell.
- v. Calvin Kilgore⁸, b. —; m. — Benedict.
- vi. Abigail Kilgore⁸, m. Marshall Evans of North Lovel.
- vii. Abilinda Kilgore⁸, m. — Charles, Lovel, Me. No children.
- viii. Joseph Kilgore⁸, m. Susan Clements. He is dead.
- ix. Lucy Kilgore⁸, m. Barnes Walker of Lovel, Me.

1020 Richard Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Richard⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) b. Sept. 26, 1803; married, 1830, Esther Barker, born Lovel, Nov. 15, 1809, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Betsey (Andrews) Barker of Lovel. H. F. Andrews writes in regard to this family: "Richard was a wild and wayward youth. He eloped with his future wife and was not heard from for years until she returned for a visit to her native town about 1853. In 1865 Mr. Andrews's father visited them at their home in Lake Co., Indiana, where they were engaged in farming. He and his son had just returned from service in an Indiana regiment in the Union army. One or two sons had died in childhood; also a married daughter, who left two little girls, who were residing with their grandparents. Three children were then living. Esther, his wife, has since died."

CHILDREN.

- i. Richard⁸.
- ii. Esther⁸.
- iii. Wilhelmina⁸.

1021 Marianna Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born March 5, 1804; married June 26, 1827, Abel Page of Haverhill, Mass., born May 25, 1798. He was a dry goods dealer on Merrimack street, Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1804 i. Henry Abel Page⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1829.
 ii. Caroline Louisa⁸, b. 1831.
 iii. Marianna⁸, b. 1834; m. George Ely of Chicago, a lawyer.

1022 Moses Day Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in that part of Bradford which is now Groveland, Feb. 23, 1807; died March 15, 1871; married Nov. 10, 1847, Louise Catherine Wales, born March 4, 1812, died June 2, 1848, daughter of Thomas B. Wales, commission merchant doing business in Boston; married 2d, May 12, 1853, Susan Tillinghast Morton, born April 16, 1826, and still living. She was the daughter of Governor Marcus Morton of Massachusetts, and Charlotte (Hodges) Morton, granddaughter of Nathaniel Morton, born June 1, 1753, who, with his father, Nathaniel Morton, served from Freetown, Mass., in the Army of the Revolution. Moses Day Kimball took his name from Moses Day of Bradford, Mass., his great grandfather, who was the son of Moses Day and Abigail Kimball⁸, daughter of Benjamin Kimball². He was an excellent example of the alert, energetic descendant of the early New Englanders. Like many of his generation he left the country for the city, there to display the same energy in building up commerce that his ancestors had displayed in clearing the forests for their farms. He had all the courage of a successful worker, and was a man of unimpeachable honor and integrity. In business he was decided and energetic. He was personally unselfish, and his private life was admirable. He was humane, simple, generous, fond of nature and little children. For his family no sacrifice was too great for him to make. His too great business activity eventually broke him down and shortened his life, but the strength of his character left a lasting memory with those who remain. He commenced his business life with his brother-in-law, Abel Page, of Haverhill, Mass. In 1835 he came to Boston and was in

business with the firm of Webster & Chase, dry goods merchants on Kilby street. Some years later he became a partner in the firm of Faulkner, Kimball & Co., commission merchants on Franklin street, Boston, Mass. He was for many years president of the Atlas Bank of Boston, and was a stanch member of the old Brattle-street Unitarian church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa Wales⁸, b. March 25, 1854; d. Aug. 6, 1854.
- ii. George Francis⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1855; d. Dec. 20, 1867.
- iii. Susan Day⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1857. Resided in Boston, Mass.
- iv. Mary Morton⁸, b. Lynn, Mass., Sept. 8, 1859; m. Jan. 8, 1880, William Brown Kehew, oil merchant of Boston.
- v. Hannah Parker⁸, b. April 25, 1861. She is the author of a volume of poetry.
- vi. Caroline Tillinghast⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1863; d. Aug. 19, 1864.
- vii. Marcus Morton⁸, b. April 17, 1865; m. April 6, 1892, Jeanie Lawrence Perkins. He graduated from Harvard University in 1886. Lawyer. Resides in Boston. Son: Day⁹, b. Jan. 16, 1893.
- viii. Moses Day⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1868; d. March 31, 1893. He was a young man of great promise. He was graduated from Harvard in the class of 1889. Entered the law school and was graduated from there with honors in 1892, delivering an address at commencement. He died at Washington, D. C., of pneumonia. He was secretary to Justice Gray of the Supreme Court of the United States.

1023 Tamyson Greenough Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born Oct. 2, 1814; married June 8, 1841, George Appleton, born March 12, 1808. She is still living in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. George Henry Appleton⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1844.
- ii. Louisa Wales Appleton⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1848.

1024 Peter Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Roseawen, N. H., March 5, 1793; died 1892; married Oct. 6, 1831. Maria Mabel Wilcox, born 1802, died March 25, 1836, daughter of Nathan Wilcox of Killingworth, Conn. No. children. He was graduated at Hamilton College in 1822, and afterwards at the Andover, Mass., Theological Seminary. He was a minister and a teacher. In

a letter from him when he was 94 years old he says: "I quit the use of rum in 1811, of cider in 1813, of tea and coffee in 1830, and I never used tobacco. I once had a dread of death. But in great mercy my Lord has taken it away. So I now, though a marvel to myself, and to many for my activity and comfort, look with delightful hope to release from this mortal frame, to enjoy a pure immortal body like our Lord's after his rising from the dead. If restored to the image of God we shall be fitted to drink of the river of His pleasures. May we be thus restored and thus drink." At the time of his death he was the oldest living graduate of Andover. He was a home missionary at one time, preached in Rochester, N. Y., and was settled in Ohio. He was for several years connected with the A. B. C. F. M. at Boston, Mass. Resided Perth Amboy, N. J.

1025 Milton Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Feb. 20, 1799; died Oct. 10, 1865; married Louisa Wilcox. He graduated at Amherst College. Studied theology at Auburn, N. Y. Ordained in the Presbyterian church July 21, 1829. Was pastor at Chester, Ohio, 1829-'33. Went to Illinois as a missionary and settled in Augusta, Ill., where he lived at the time of his death. He was compelled to leave the ministry by failing health.

CHILDREN.

- i. Milton⁸. Resides in Quincy, Ill.
- ii. Henry⁸. Resides in Quincy, Ill.
- iii. Louisa⁸, m. Jesse E. Weems of Quincy, Ill.
- iv. Emma⁸, m. her cousin, Fred. Edward Kimball.

1026 Jesse Wilcox Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., June 16, 1805; died Aug. 18, 1877; married Emily Cotton, daughter of Nathaniel Cotton of Claremont, N. H. He went with his father to Newport, N. H., and in mature years engaged in farming and store-keeping. He removed with his family to Wisconsin in 1840, became embarrassed in the produce and lumber business in 1857, and removed to Kansas in 1860. During

the war, in 1862, he was driven from there and went to Galesburg, Ill., where he resided until his death.

CHILDREN.

- 1805 i. Charles Cotton⁸, b. May 20, 1834.
- 1806 ii. Frances Ann⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1839.
- 1807 iii. Frederick Edward⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1841.

1027 Solon Kimball⁷(Jesse⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born Oct. 6, 1809; died 1888; married Fanny Hoyt, daughter of Joseph S. Hoyt. Resided in Boscawen and Milford, N. H.

CHILDREN.

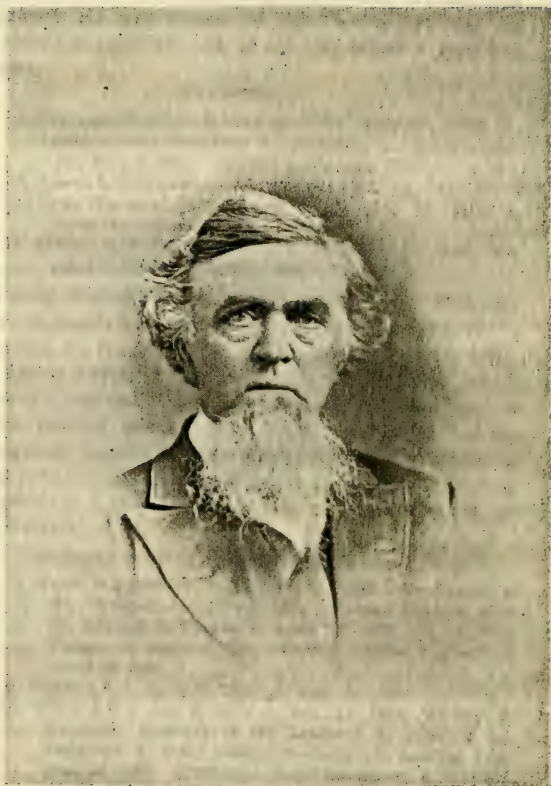
- i. Joseph H.⁸.
- ii. Willis H.⁸.
- iii. Sarah Frances⁸, b. Lowell, Mass., March 8, 1847.

1028 Lycurgus P. Kimball⁷(Joseph⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., April 14, 1814; died Rushville, Ill., Jan. 30, 1851; married Sarah Dexter. He was a teacher for several years at Jacksonville, Ill. He studied theology and was settled in Milford, N. H., where he labored two years, and then returned to Rushville, Ill., where he lived ten years. He was a fine speaker.

CHILDREN.

- i. Edwin⁸. A conductor on the C., B. & Q. R. R.
- ii. A daughter⁸. Went to California.

1029 David Flanders Kimball⁷(Benjamin T.⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Dec. 24, 1811; died June 8, 1878; married 1837, Mary Kilburn of Boscawen, N. H., born Oct. 1, 1813, died Chicago, Ill., Jan. 23, 1859; married 2d, 1859, Mrs. Emily (Pillsbury) Burke, born Oct. 26, 1814, died Sept. 6, 1887, daughter of George T. Pillsbury. He resided in Boscawen till 1846, then in Salisbury, N. H., for ten years. Removed to Beloit, Wis., in 1856. Was in the grain business. He then went to Chicago and followed the same business. During the war he and his wife and seventy others went to Pittsburg Landing to care for the



Platt Kimball.

wounded soldiers, and he ever after suffered from disease contracted at this time. He removed to Concord, N. H., and died in Penacook. He was colonel of the Twenty-first Regt. of N. H. Militia in 1836-'38. He at one time owned a grist mill in Salisbury.

CHILDREN.

- i. Benjamin Rush⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H., July 29, 1838; m. Sept. 8, 1864, Charlotte T. Jackman, b. Bloomington, Ill., 1844, d. 1895. Resided in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. Anne⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H., Feb. 22, 1841.
- iii. Peter Warwick⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H., Dec. 11, 1842; d. April 11, 1860.
- iv. Livonia Coffin⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H., Nov. 18, 1844. Resided in Boston, Mass., in 1893.

1030 Peter Kimball⁷ (Benjamin T.⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., March 25, 1817; died Grafton, N. H., March 21, 1881; married Feb. 20, 1851, Nancy Albina Adams, born Grafton, N. H., April 9, 1827, daughter of Cyrus and Nancy (Stinson) Adams. He lived in Boscawen, Grafton, and Salisbury, N. H. He was one of the most prominent farmers in New Hampshire. He was benevolent and patriotic and interested in the progress of the age. Mrs. Kimball is a very intelligent lady. She resides on the farm in Grafton, N. H.

CHILDREN BORN IN GRAFTON, EXCEPT MARY.

- i. Mary⁸, b. Salisbury, N. H., June 6, 1852. Graduated at the Penacook Academy in 1872. Married Feb. 20, 1879, Dr. Edward M. Tucker, b. April 22, 1839, son of John Tucker of Sanford, Me. Child: Albina Tucker⁹, b. April 28, 1884.
- ii. Cyrus A.⁸, b. April 30, 1855; d. Aug. 20, 1856.
- iii. Carrie A.⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1857; m. Jan. 14, 1880, William E. Swentzel, formerly of the Lombard Investment Co. Children: 1. Maud Kimball Swentzel⁹, b. London, Eng., Jan. 30, 1884. 2. Edward Reed Swentzel⁹, b. Grafton, N. H., March 8, 1885. 3. Marguerite Livonia Swentzel⁹, b. Dec. 22, 1893.
- iv. Cyrus A.⁸, b. April 18, 1861. Farmer. Resides in Canaan, N. H.
- v. George B.⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1865. Farmer. Resides in Grafton, N. H.
- vi. Henry C.⁸, b. May 26, 1872; d. Jan. 26, 1876.

1031 Austin George Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Peter⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boscawen, N. H., Feb. 24, 1821; died Boscawen, Aug. 24, 1888; married Ellen Hale, daughter of Israel Hale of Franklin, N. H. Resided in Boscawen, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Eunice⁸, b. July 8, 1846; m. March 30, 1869, Thomas M. Lang of Concord, N. H.
- ii. Ella G.⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1848; m. Dec. 7, 1871, George Adams Morse, son of Harley and Harriet Morse of Boscawen, N. H. Resided in Penacook, N. H. Child: Harley George Morse⁹, b. Sept. 15, 1875.
- 1808 iii. George E.⁸, b. July 26, 1850. Resides in Candia, N. H.
- iv. Emma J.⁸, b. June 28, 1854. Resides in Concord, N. H.
- v. Hannah Sawyer⁸, b. March 12, 1858; d. May 17, 1891; m. Sept. 4, 1883, George Huffman of Baltimore, Md., d. March 4, 1894. Resided in Penacook, N. H.
- vi. Peter Warwick⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1860; d. June 1, 1890; m. Dec. 23, 1882, Ida Frances Hileman, d. 1887, daughter of Benjamin Hileman.
- vii. Willie Hale⁸, b. March 29, 1867; m. Nov. 30, 1887, Julia E. Sargent of Penacook. Resides in Concord, N. H.

1032 Peter Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 19, 1793; died Norway, Me., May 14, 1871. He married March 16, 1816, Betsey Emerson, born April 3, 1796, died at Rochester, N. H., June 6, 1879, daughter of James and Eunice (Berry) Emerson. He was taken to Bridgton, Me., by his parents when about two years of age. He settled on Hamlin's Grant, Me. (now Bethel or Woodstock) and was a carpenter and wheelwright for many years, manufacturing heavy wheels, sleighs, and carriages. His sons who have become celebrated carriage builders received their rudimentary instruction in his shop. He removed to Norway, Me., where he died. In politics he was a staunch republican, and on being asked, when his son Charles was the democratic candidate for governor of Maine, if he would vote for him, replied with emphasis: "No! No sooner than I would vote for any other rebel!" He and his wife were consistent members of the Baptist church.

CHILDREN, BORN IN HAMLIN GRANT, ME.

- 1809 i. James Myrick⁸, b. March 10, 1817; d. May 7, 1892.

- 1810 ii. Eliza Ann⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1818.
- 1811 iii. Mary⁸, b. Nov. 20, 1820.
- 1812 iv. Julia Emerson⁸, b. June 6, 1823.
- 1813 v. Charles Porter⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1825; d. —.
- 1814 vi. George Franklin⁸, b. July 25, 1827; d. March 24, 1885.
- 1815 vii. John Calvin⁸, b. May 14, 1830.
- 1816 viii. Hanibal Ingalls³, b. May 16, 1832; d. April 27, 1895.
- ix. Eunice Berry⁸, b. June 9, 1835; m. June 6, 1856, George H. Story of New Haven, Conn. He is an artist. Resided in New York city and Washington, D. C.
- 1817 x. Edwin Nelson⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1840.

1033 Porter Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 19, 1793; died June 27, 1851; married April 30, 1818, Nancy Kimball born Oct. 25, 1799, died Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 17, 1890, daughter of Asa Kimball. She married for her 2d husband Peter C. Virgin of Rumford, Me. Peter Kimball was a blacksmith, ferryman, and farmer. He resided in Rumford, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1820; d. March 26, 1843; married Jan. 1, 1839, Cyrus Small of Rumford, Me.
- ii. Nancy⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1822; d. Rumford, Aug. 4, 1844.
- 1818 iii. Abby⁸, b. March 11, 1825; m. Oct. 13, 1847, Charles L. Monroe of Cambridge, Mass. They had three children. Charles Monroe⁹ graduated at Harvard College, class of 1870. Lawyer, resides in Lawrence, Kan.
- iv. Charles Henry⁸, b. Dec. 25, 1828.

1034 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bridgton, Me., Feb. 1, 1799; died Bethel, Me., May 9, 1871; married, 1827, Satina Besse, born in Paris, Me., Dec. 18, 1808, died Bethel, Me., 1886, daughter of Caleb Besse of Bethel, Me. He resided in Bridgton, Woodstock, and Bethel, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN BETHEL, ME.

- i. William⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1830; d. 1831.
- 1819 ii. Stephen E.⁸, b. June 11, 1833.
- iii. Eben A.⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1835; d. Dec. 3, 1861, in the army, at Baltimore, Md. He enlisted in the Tenth Maine regiment in Sept., 1861.

iv. Almeda⁸, b. May 29, 1839; m. at Exeter, N. H., May 9, 1861, Loring Newton of South Paris, Me., b. Feb. 12, 1836, d. Southboro, Mass., July 16, 1863. She resides in Paris, Me. Child: Annie Kimball Newton⁹, b. March 5, 1862.

v. Amanda J.⁸, b. May 28, 1841; m. at South Paris, Me., April 29, 1862, George W. Newhall, b. March 30, 1837. They lived in South Paris until 1868, then removed to Greenfield, Ind. Children: 1. Willie H. Newhall⁹, b. Jan. 23, 1864. 2. George L. Newhall⁹, b. Greenfield, Ind., Aug. 22, 1872.

1035 George Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bridgton, Me., June 16, 1801; died Waltham, Mass., Sept. 21, 1871; married Mary Parmenter Bartlett. Resided in Bridgton, Me., and Waltham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Fanny W.⁸, b. July 3, 1823.

ii. Augustus Dean⁸, b. May 16, 1827; d. July 14, 1833.

iii. Mary Jane⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1830; d. July 9, 1833.

1820 iv. Ephraim Bartlett⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1832.

1821 v. Augustus Dean⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1835.

vi. Alphonzo B.⁸, b. Feb. 7, 1841.

1036 Stephen Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bridgton, Me., June 11, 1808; married Abigail W. ——. Resided in Bridgton.

CHILDREN.

i. Thomas⁸, b. Nov. 7, 1836.

ii. Robert A.⁸, b. July 3, 1840.

iii. Stephen E.⁸, b. July 11, 1848.

1037 Charles Seneca Kimball⁷ (Peter⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born Nov. 11, 1813; married Mary ——. Resided in Denmark, Fryeburg, and Bridgton, Me.

CHILDREN.

i. Charles Alonzo⁸, b. June 6, 1837.

ii. Sarah E.⁸, b. Denmark, Me., Oct. 8, 1839.

iii. Mary B.⁸, b. Denmark, Me., May 11, 1841.

iv. Joanna M.⁸, b. Fryeburg, Me., June 4, 1843.

v. Rufus S.⁸, b. Bridgton, Me., June 9, 1847.

vi. Martha A.⁸, b. Oct. 21, 1849.

1038 Charles O. Kimball⁷ (Sarah⁶, Frances⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born —; married Feb. 9, 1817, Elizabeth Carleton, born —, died Jan. 17, 1857. He was a minister in the Baptist church and preached for many years in Methuen, Mass.

CHILDREN, BORN IN METHUEN, MASS.

- i. William B.⁸, b. May 21, 1818.
- ii. Charles O.⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1820; d. Oct. 15, 1822.
- iii. Charles O.⁸, b. June 1, 1823.
- iv. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. June 16, 1827; m. June 12, 1866, Edward C. Peabody.

1039 Peter Kimball⁷ (Francis⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 6, 1796; died Jan. 2, 1829; m. Lydia Williams. She married 2d, Nov. 23, 1827, Orlando Abbott.

CHILD.

- 1822 i. Walter T.⁸, b. Dec., 1823; d. Jan. 3, 1866.

1040 William Kimball⁷ (Francis⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Boxford, Mass., March 1, 1803; died Bradford, Mass., April 5, 1865; married Oct. 26, 1826, Harriet J. Greenough, b. Dec. 5, 1799, daughter of Moses and Eunice (Kimball) Greenough.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Francis⁸, b. Dec., 1829; m. July 5, 1854, Dorcas M. Osgood; m. 2d, Aug. 18, 1863, Ida May Best.
- ii. Moses G.⁸, b. April, 1832; m. Dec. 26, 1867, Dorcas E. Pattee.
- iii. Charles Henry⁸, b. 1838; d. April 18, 1863.
- iv. Mary Eliza⁸, b. —; m. Feb. 17, 1857, George Peabody.

1041 George N. Kimball⁷ (Francis⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 18, 1808; married Ahnira Holt, born 1811. He resided in Bradford, Mass., Hooksett, N. H., Haverhill, Boxford, Topsfield, and Groveland, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1823 i. Francis Otis⁸, b. March 9, 1831.
- ii. Amira George⁸, b. March 27, 1832; m. Feb. 18, 1853, Henry Bacheller of Groveland, Mass.
- iii. Peter Norris⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1834.

- iv. Alonzo Watson⁸, b. March 8, 1836.
- v. Horace L.⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1838; d. Aug. 18, 1842.
- vi. Mary J.⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1841; d. May 30, 1861.
- vii. Horace L.⁸, b. April 3, 1843; d. June 11, 1846.
- viii. Ellen M.⁸, b. Boxford, Mass., May 27, 1845; m. April 2, 1870, Robert H. Shiels.
- ix. George E.⁸, b. May 20, 1848.

1042 Charles S. Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Francis⁵, Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Richard¹) born April 15, 1811; died Feb. 19, 1849; married April 20, 1834, Mary Pemberton. His widow married Stephen Little of Bradford, Mass. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Dennis⁸, b. June 19, 1837.
- ii. Alvin Everett⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1840; m. Feb. 29, 1868, Mary R. Colby of Newburyport.
- iii. Edwin Lewis⁸, b. May 2, 1843; m. May 26, 1881, Melvina L. Small of Haverhill, Mass.

1043 Joshua Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, George⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., May 11, 1769; died —; married July 5, 1792, Elizabeth Fuller, born —, died April 19, 1786; married 2d, Feb. 8, 1797, Hannah Cleaves of Lunenburg, Mass. Resided in Lunenburg, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1824 i. George⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1793; d. May 12, 1873.
- 1825 ii. John⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1794; d. April 4, 1876.

1044 Aaron Buss Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, George⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lunenburg, Mass., May 10, 1793; died New Ireland, P. Q., March 28, 1849; married July 30, 1822, Sophia Osgood, born —, died Jan. 1828. He was a soldier in the American army in the War of 1812. He was in a company commanded by a Capt. Hall, and was at the Battle of Chippawa. Lived in Eaton and New Ireland, P. Q.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail⁸, b. Eaton, P. Q., April 29, 1823; d. Sept. 29, 1890; m. Feb. 11, 1840, John Amadon. Resided in New Ireland, P. Q.

- ii. Sophia⁸, b. Eaton, P. Q., June 3, 1825; m. 1851, Freeman Wakefield; m. 2d, James Cook.
- iii. Aaron Thomas⁸, b. Eaton, P. Q., Feb. 11, 1829; d. Dec. 23, 1885; m. Feb. 8, 1860, Martha Cross. Resided in New Ireland, P. Q.
- iv. Melinda⁸, b. New Ireland, P. Q., Sept. 26, 1830; m. May 8, 185-, James Thom of New Ireland, P. Q.; m. 2d. Sept. 25, 1884, Johnston S. Briggs of Inverness, P. Q. Resides in Littleton, N. H.
- v. Jonas Leitch⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1833; d. May 8, 1860.
- 1826 vi. Holloway Taylor Osgood⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1836.
- vii. Mary Francena⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1839; d. Feb. 8, 1863; m. 1861, Elijah Westman.
- viii. Hannah Amanda⁸, b. March 24, 1842; m. 1862, Major William Weyland. He is a farmer in Weidon, P. Q.

1045 George Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, George⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Harvard, Mass., May 18, 1782; died in the Bermuda Islands in 1856; married in the Bermudas, a wealthy lady. William A. Wallace of Canaan, N. H., gives the following account of him: "He was graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1809. Read law, was admitted to the bar, and settled in practice at Union, Me., in 1813. Was afterwards for several years a successful teacher at Concord, N. H., Richmond, Va., and in Bermuda. Returning home he practised law in Concord, N. H., and edited the *Concord Register*. In 1827 he came to Canaan to practise law. I began my Latin course with him. He was a most excellent teacher, but a slipshod lawyer, who never had his cases ready until after trial, when he would wonder why he had not been ready on time. Liberal, large hearted, sympathetic, he was early an active, earnest abolitionist. He left Canaan in 1836 and wandered West, and was standing by Lovejoy when he was murdered in Alton, Ill., in 1837. Then he took his wife back to Bermuda, where he died in 1858. He was a scholarly, intelligent old man, and I always liked him, for he acted as if he knew that he had once been a boy." He taught the select school in Amherst, N. H., in 1807, and belonged to the Franklin literary society at that place.

1046 George Kimball⁷ (George⁶, George⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³,

Thomas², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, N. H., March 5, 1786; died Kenosha, Wis.; married Caroline Swift, born July, 1797, died Kenosha, Wis., Nov., 1895. He was a lawyer and lived in Sherbrooke, Canada, and did business in Montreal.

CHILDREN.

- 1827 i. Julius Henry⁸.
ii. Frederick⁸, d. young.

[The record of Simeon Kimball⁶ was received too late for insertion in the proper place. It is inserted here in order that his descendants may come in the correct order.]

515a. Simeon Kimball⁶ (Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 9, 1759; died Lisbon, Me., Dec. 31, 1838; married Rhoda Blethen, born Nov. 9, 1763, died April 20, 1838. He served in the Revolution in Eaton's Co., Johnson's Regt., from Aug. 15, 1777, to Nov. 29, 1777. He was a farmer and shoemaker. Resided in Lisbon, Me.

CHILD.

- 1046a. i. Abel⁷, b. Lisbon, Me., Sept. 5, 1789; d. Quincy, Mass., March 6, 1873.

1046a. Abel Kimball⁷ (Simeon⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, Me., Sept. 5, 1789; died Quincy, Mass., March 6, 1873; married Wealthy Getchell. He was a mariner and lived in Bath, Me.

CHILD.

- 1828 i. Joseph M.⁸, b. April 18, 1818.

1047 John Kimball⁷ (Abel⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., June 3, 1797; died Jan. 21, 1874; married Mary Phillips, daughter of Samuel Phillips. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Walter Abel⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1829; m. Nov. 20, 1860, Emily J. Lang, b. in Germany, March, 1833, d. Dec. 18, 1862; m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1866, Eunice Kimball, daughter of Barak and Naomi Kimball of Wells, Me. Barak Kimball was a descendant of Caleb Kimball, who settled in Wells about 1704. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

- ii. Mary Isabella⁸, b. May 24, 1832; m. April 25, 1865, Stephen Kent.

1048 Philip Kimball⁷ (Abel⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 5, 1805; died March 18, 1868; married Sophia Bonhonnon, daughter of Annaniah Bonhonnon of Salisbury, N. H. She died in 1845. Married 2d, Jan. 27, 1846, Dorothy Bonhonnon, born Nov. 7, 1808, died July 16, 1890, daughter of Jonathan Bonhonnon of Sutton, N. H., a cousin of his first wife. Resided in Bradford, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Gilman⁸, b. Dec. 18, 1830; d. June 5, 1881; m. Nov. 23, 1858, Martha Marietta Webber, b. Bradford, Mass., April, 1835, d. Rowley, Mass., June 24, 1890, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Kimball) Webber.
- ii. Benjamin Leverett⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1832; m. Nov. 18, 1865, Elizabeth Pettingill, daughter of Eri and Esther Pettin-gill. Resides in Lynn, Mass.
- iii. Lucy Abigail⁸, b. 1835; d. June 8, 1860; m. Aug. 25, 1853, George Runnells.
- iv. Sarah Jane⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1837.
- 1829 v. Warren Monroe⁸, b. 1842.
- vi. George Alden⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1847.
- 1830 vii. Nelson Winslow⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1853.
- viii. Oliver Irving⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1854; m. Nov. 9, 1882, Mary A. Clark of Lynn, Mass., b. Wilmington, Del., Oct. 25, 1858.

1049 Christopher Columbus Kimball⁷ (Abel⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born July 20, 1813; died Boston, Mass., Feb. 24, 1891; married Hannah Rand of Gilford, N. H. He was a carpenter and resided in Methuen, Bradford, Groveland, Lynn, and Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Josephine⁸, b. Methuen, Feb. 10, 1840; m. Jan. 15, 1859, Fred Twisden of Swamscott, Mass.
- ii. Ann J.⁸, b. Bradford, Mass., 1842; m. March 21, 1860, Edward A. Blanchard.
- iii. Caroline A. S.⁸, b. June 22, 1844; d. Aug. 19, 1859.
- iv. Rosella I.⁸, b. 1850; m. Jan. 12, 1870, Henry N. Richardson.
- v. Emma L.⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1851; m. Jan. 14, 1873, George A. Hasley.
- vi. Christopher A.⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1853; d. Dec. 8, 1854.

- 1831 vii. Eugene Eloy^s, b. Sept. 2, 1855.
 viii. Estella Franciscus^s, b. July 17, 1858; m. April 28, 1875,
 Samuel Hooper of Swampscott, Mass.
 ix. Isabella Andoma^s, b. Lynn, Mass., Jan. 11, 1862.

1050 John Mann Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Dec. 11, 1811; died Sept. 26, 1875; married June 6, 1840, Julia A. Mann, born March 18, 1813, died Feb. 17, 1842; married 2d, July 3, 1845, Rose Ann Mann, born April 26, 1815, died March 19, 1861; married 3d, Celina Goddard, born —, died May 9, 1879. Resided in Pembroke, N. H., where he took a very prominent part in the advancement of the schools, being for many years superintendent.

CHILD.

- 1832 i. John James Mann^s, b. March 10, 1847.

1051 Albert Kimball⁷ (Thomas⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born Sept. 4, 1822; died —; married Arletta Pinkham, daughter of Luther and Ann (Dorrs) Pinkham. They resided at Boothbay, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Ann^s.
 ii. Laroy^s.
 iii. Herman^s.
 iv. Phineas^s.
 v. Sarah Frances^s.
 vi. Fremont^s.

1052 Elon Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 17, 1811; died Bradford, Mass., Jan. 18, 1884; married April 4, 1849, Mrs. Elizabeth A. (Gage) Abbott, born May 15, 1814, died Aug. 17, 1884, daughter of Jonathan Gage of Bradford. He was a shoemaker. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILD.

- 1833 i. Charles Abbott Kimball^s, b. May 9, 1850.

1053 Nathaniel Gage Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Abel⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 27, 1820;

married Nov. 30, 1848, Elizabeth Jaques, born Feb. 16, 1823. Resided Bradford and West Newbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Cynthia Elizabeth⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1851.
- ii. Nathaniel Cheever⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1853; d. July 25, 1870.
- iii. Ella Augusta⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1860.

1054 Ephraim Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fitchburg, Mass., Jan. 12, 1777; died Fitchburg, Nov. 27, 1853; married Feb. 24, 1801, Dolly Sawyer, born March 11, 1779, died April 16, 1847. They lived in Fitchburg near Rollstone hill. He owned a large part of the hill.

CHILDREN.

- 1834 i. Phineas Sawyer⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1802; d. Nov. 1, 1875.
- ii. Mary Prescott⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1803; d. Fitchburg, Mass., Aug. 21, 1835; single.
- iii. Ephraim⁸, b. March 19, 1806; d. May 17, 1808.
- iv. Jane⁸, b. April 6, 1809; m. Oct. 23, 1834, F. Samuel Francis. Resides in Lunenburg, Mass.
- v. Ephraim⁸, b. April 24, 1812; d. June 21, 1818.
- 1835 vi. Alpheus⁸, b. April 8, 1815.
- vii. Dorothy Sawyer⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1817; m. June 4, 1846, Ebenezer F. Bailey. Resides in Fitchburg, Mass.
- viii. Ephraim⁸, b. April 21, 1820; d. July 9, 1821.

1055 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fitchburg, Mass., March 31, 1783; married July, 1806, Sally Farwell.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abel⁸. Resided in Cincinnati, O.
- ii. Charles⁸. Resided in Cincinnati, O.

1056 Porter Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fitchburg, Mass., Jan. 8, 1785; married Mary Davis, born 1763, died Feb. 26, 1820, daughter of Jonathan Davis of Westford, Mass.; married 2d, — Kittridge; married 3d, May 2, 1822, Betsey A. Marshall, born 1797, died April 4, 1873, daughter of Jonas and Experience Marshall of Fitchburg, Mass. He resided in Mt. Vernon,

N. H., and Dracut, Mass. His first wife and her children are buried in Mt. Vernon.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁸, b. and d. Sept. 22, 1812.
- ii. Stephen⁸, b. and d. Oct. 20, 1813.
- iii. Jonathan Davis⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1815; d. Dec. 2, 1815.
- iv. Porter⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1817; d. Feb. 16, 1817.
- v. Porter⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1818; d. April 16, 1818.
- vi. John⁸, b. Feb. 1819; d. June 20, 1819.
- vii. Abba M.⁸, b. 1823; m. Sept. 8, 1847, John L. Chandler.
- viii. Mary Frances⁸, b. 1826; m. Sept. 9, 1846, William B. Towne of Fitchburg, Mass.
- 1836 ix. Porter Marshall⁸, b. Mt. Vernon, N. H., April 29, 1834; d. Leominster, Mass., June 14, 1866.

1057 Alpheus Kimball⁷ (Ephraim⁶, Ephraim⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Fitchburg, Mass., June 26, 1792; died Feb. 13, 1859; married Sept. 29, 1816, Harriet Stone of Framingham, Mass., born Dec. 27, 1789, died June 6, 1888. He was a scythe manufacturer. Resided in Fitchburg, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1837 i. Alpheus P.⁸, b. 1820.
- ii. James⁸.
- iii. Eliza F.⁸, m. — Torrey.
- iv. William⁸.
- 1838 v. John W.⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1828.
- vi. Harriet A.⁸, b. 1829; m. Oct. 2, 1851, Jeremiah B. Lovett.

1058 Eliza Livermore Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., March 16, 1798; married Aug. 15, 1822, Dr. Alfred Pixley. Resided in Enosburg Falls, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Wheeler Pixley⁸, b. Feb. 20, 1824.
- ii. Sarah Martin Pixley⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1826.
- iii. John Porter Pixley⁸, b. Feb. 18, 1828.
- iv. Ellen Pixley⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1830.
- v. Jane Kimball Pixley⁸, b. June 7, 1832.
- vi. William Pixley⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1834.
- vii. Mary Woodman Pixley⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1836.
- viii. Charles Hazen Pixley⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1840.

1059 Eliphalet Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet³, Nathaniel⁵, Ephraim⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., March 18, 1800; died Hartford, Conn., Jan. 1, 1890. Early in life he left his New Hampshire home and enlisted in the Texan army and fought for the independence of the state. After its achievement his brother-in-law, Col. Rhodes, was U. S. consul at Galveston, and his brother, John P. Kimball, was active in organizing the government, and Eliphalet assisted in translating the old Mexican laws from Spanish into English. For this and other services for Texas he never received any compensation. After a visit to New Hampshire he spent some time in Texas. He then traveled through several states selling medicines which he manufactured. He thus supported himself until he was eighty years of age, when he drifted to Hartford, Conn. Unavailing efforts were made to get him a pension from the state of Texas. He was very poor, and for ten years kind friends ministered to him. He possessed good natural powers and was temperate and strictly honest.

1060 Richard Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 8, 1788; died May 26, 1856; married Dec. 25, 1816, Mary Little, born 1783, died May 2, 1829; married 2d, Sarah Smith of Haverhill, Mass., born March, 1789, died July 5, 1869. He lived on the homestead farm in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Elizabeth Maria⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1817; m. Dec. 13, 1847, George E. Merrill of Haverhill, Mass. She had one child. She and her child are deceased.

1061 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 13, 1790; died Dec. 6, 1867; married Oct. 8, 1829, Clarinda Eveline Eaton, born April 2, 1805, died May 8, 1885, daughter of Phineas Eaton of the west parish of Haverhill. He was a trader and lived on Pleasant St., Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa Frances⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1830; m. May 13, 1852, Richard P. Cashman, b. Littleton, N. H., Jan., 1827, d. Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 2, 1880. She resides in Haverhill. Son: Charles⁸ Horace Cashman⁹, b. Feb. 18, 1858. Resides in Haverhill.
- 1839 ii. Elbridge Gerry⁸, b. June 12, 1834.
- 1840 iii. Charles Jackson⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1837.
- iv. Abbie Elizabeth⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1842; m. Wendell Hopkinson of Groveland, Mass. Lived in Haverhill, Mass., where she and her infant died, July 1, 1871.

1062 Hazen Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 26, 1792; died Sept. 15, 1877; married May 12, 1831, Eliza Peasley of Newton, N. H., born March 18, 1806, died Dec. 3, 1876. He was a comb manufacturer and a farmer, an active member of the Baptist church. Lived near Rocks bridge, Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Hazen⁸, b. April 13, 1832.
- ii. Eliza⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1833; d. April 30, 1893.
- iii. Catherine W.⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1835.
- 1841 iv. John Quincy Adams⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1838.
- 1842 v. Frederick⁸, b. July 31, 1841.
- vi. Abby⁸, b. May 19, 1844; m. Aug. 4, 1873, Warren L. Robinson.

1063 Betsey Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 25, 1795; died March 14, 1866; married Nov. 12, 1818, David Webster, born 1792, died Aug. 25, 1873, son of Joshua and Susanna (Bailey) Webster of Haverhill, Mass. They resided in Haverhill, Mass. She was a large, portly woman, with a queenly bearing, dark, flashing eyes, black hair, and a clear, florid complexion. She was a woman of strong mental powers and commanded the respect and admiration of her acquaintances by her intelligence and kindness.

CHILDREN.

- i. Horace Webster⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1819; m. Oct. 19, 1856, Mary W. Wellington. He was a successful merchant in New York city, and d. July, 1879.

- 1843 ii. Elbridge Webster⁸, b. May 7, 1822.
- iii. Franklin Webster⁸, b. June 27, 1824; d. Munich, Bavaria, where he was U. S. consul, May, 1865. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College.
- iv. Julia Maria Webster⁸, b. May 21, 1826; d. Sept. 14, 1827.
- v. Alva Webster⁸, b. March 14, 1828; d. Aug. 27, 1828.
- vi. Walter Webster⁸, b. March 23, 1831. Engraver. Resides in Boston, Mass.
- vii. William Webster⁸, b. Feb. 18, 1833; d. 1834.
- viii. Milton Webster⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1835. He enlisted June 24, 1863, in the U. S. navy, and was discharged Sept. 19, 1867, with the rank of acting ensign. He d. at Oil City, Pa., while in the employment of the W. U. Telegraph Co.
- ix. Sarah Elizabeth Webster⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1840; d. May 6, 1844.

1064 John Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 13, 1797; died Dec. 27, 1857; married at Rowley, Mass., Nov. 26, 1823, Louisa Adams, born Sept. 25, 1821, died Nov. 29, 1891, daughter of Benjamin and Lois Adams. He was a tanner and leather dealer and lived in Georgetown, Mass., where he was much respected.

CHILDREN.

- i. John A.⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1824; d. Dec. 23, 1874.
- ii. Louisa M.⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1825; d. Georgetown, Mass., Aug. 2, 1869; never married.
- iii. Caroline Amanda⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1828; m. June 10, 1849, Eben Hobson of Georgetown, b. 1828.
- 1844 iv. George A.⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1830.
- 1845 v. Abby Bradstreet⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1832.
- vi. Sarah Adams⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1834; d. Feb. 12, 1840.
- 1846 vii. Charles A.⁸, b. 1838.
- viii. Sarah A.⁸, b. Dec. 11, 1840; m. Jan. 7, 1869, Robert Adams Croker.
- ix. Benjamin A.⁸, b. March 22, 1844; d. Oct. 4, 1869, single.

1065 Sarah Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 28, 1798; died Dec. 3, 1871; married Jonathan White Marsh, born Danville, Vt., March 24, 1798, died June 25, 1849, son of Samuel and Sally (Brown) Marsh. They lived in Danville, St. Johnsbury, and Peacham, Vt. She married 2d, Jan. 1,

1867, her brother-in-law, David Webster of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Catherine Brown Marsh⁸, b. Danville, Vt., Dec. 10, 1825; m. Sept. 3, 1873, Rev. J. Jerome Ward of Kasson, Minn.
- ii. William Kimball Marsh⁸, b. Danville, Vt., Sept. 28, 1826; m. Sept. 3, 1868, Mrs. Mary Neel. Produce dealer in Malden, Mass.
- iii. Julia Maria Marsh⁸, b. St. Johnsbury, Vt., Jan. 18, 1830; m. Jacob Putnam Davis, b. June 2, 1818, d. Jan. 2, 1879. She resides in Malden, Mass.
- iv. Newell Marsh⁸, b. St. Johnsbury, Vt., July 29, 1832; d. California, Nov. 20, 1852.
- v. Jane Marsh⁸, b. Peacham, Vt., June 2, 1834; m. Nov. 26, 1863, William Jeffers of Haverhill, Mass., b. Derry, N. H., Nov. 26, 1818, d. Haverhill, Mass., son of Robert and Martha Jeffers. Mrs. Jeffers was a teacher in Haverhill for several years. Resides in Haverhill, Mass. Child: Jennie M. Jeffers⁹, b. Haverhill, Mass., Feb. 19, 1869.
- vi. Benjamin Kimball Marsh⁸, b. Peacham, Vt., Dec. 25, 1836. Is in business in Louisville, Ky. He is an active member and an elder in the church. Single.
- vii. Priscilla Hazen Marsh⁸, b. Peacham, Vt., Sept. 12, 1840. Was a teacher in the public schools in Haverhill in 1891. Resides in Malden, Mass.

1066 Obadiah Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 28, 1805; died Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 16, 1884; married Nov. 8, 1838, Tamison Poor, born Peabody, Mass., Aug. 1, 1807, died Oct. 15, 1887. He was born and brought up in Haverhill and then went to Georgetown where he learned the trade of a tanner of his brother John. He afterwards learned the trade of currying leather. Resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Elizabeth Cook Kimball⁸, b. June 18, 1840. Resides in Peabody, Mass. Single.

1067 Jesse Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 15, 1792; died Dec. 19, 1846; married Oct., 1819, Lucretia Kimball, born May 19, 1797, died Dec. 8, 1823, daughter of Judge John

Kimball of Barton, Vt. Much of her early life was spent at her grandfather's in Concord, N. H., where she united with the Congregational church when sixteen years of age. In 1818 she entered the academy at Bradford, Mass., and boarded at the house of Col. James Kimball, a cousin of her father's. She there became acquainted with his son Jesse, her second cousin, whom she married. She died at the age of twenty-three at her home in Bradford. Her short life was long enough to impress all who knew her with the purity of her character, the strength of her intellect, and the depth and sincerity of her piety. Her memory was very precious to her friends, and such were all who had ever known her. He married 2d, Abigail Kimball, born Sept. 28, 1800, died Feb., 1856, daughter of Benjamin Kimball. She survived him and married June 3, 1850, John Brewster for his second wife. Deacon Jesse Kimball was a rare man. He had fine natural endowments and possessed great excellence of character. He was an earnest, conscientious Christian, a deacon in the Congregational church in Bradford, Mass., a leading citizen of the town, and a strong helper in all benevolent enterprises. He often filled public positions, was repeatedly elected to the Massachusetts legislature, and at his death was deeply lamented. He resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1847 i. Lucretia Hasseltine⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1821.
 ii. Elizabeth Ann⁸, b. Aug. 12, 1823; d. Oct. 28, 1823.
 iii. Marcia Deming⁸, b. June 10, 1827; d. June 1, 1853; m.
 June 17, 1852, Arthur W. Windett. He was a lawyer
 and resided in Chicago, Ill. She was a lovely woman
 of an exceedingly fine character.
 iv. Isabella Graham⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1828; d. Oct. 15, 1886; single.
 v. Henry William⁸, b. March 19, 1831; d. Boston Feb. 17, 1891.
 vi. Ellen Maria⁸, b. Aug. 11, 1834; m. Oct. 24, 1855, John W.
 White of Boston, Mass., who was a native of Chester-
 field, N. H. They resided in Boston, Mass. Two chil-
 dren.
 vii. James Hazen⁸, b. March 20, 1837; d. Oct. 11, 1849.

1068 Lucretia Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Rich-
 ard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 28,
 1794; died Oct. 3, 1880; married Oct. 1, 1821, Benjamin

Greenleaf, born Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 25, 1786, died Oct. 29, 1864. She was an energetic, capable woman. They were both members of the Orthodox Congregational church. They lived in Bradford, Mass., where Mr. Greenleaf was for many years preceptor of the Bradford academy. He was the author of Greenleaf's Arithmetics and other educational works which were justly celebrated.

CHILDREN.

- i. Emily Ann Greenleaf⁸, b. Sept. 14, 1822; m. Nov. 23, 1848, John B. Tewksbury, real estate dealer.
- ii. Mary Abigail Greenleaf⁸, b. June 24, 1824; d. young.
- iii. Benjamin Greenleaf⁸, b. Oct. 4, 1825; d. Sept. 29, 1829.
- iv. Betsey Payson Greenleaf⁸, b. March 9, 1827; d. young.
- 1848 v. Betsey Payson Greenleaf⁸, b. April 28, 1828.
- vi. Benjamin Greenleaf⁸, b. July 11, 1830; d. young.
- vii. Benjamin Greenleaf⁸, b. Dec. 31, 1832; d. March 7, 1834.
- 1849 viii. Lydia Kimball Greenleaf⁸, b. May 14, 1836, and is deceased.

1069 James Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 3, 1797; died St. Louis, Mo., March 16, 1861; married Jan. 19, 1825, Emily Parker, born Sept. 5, 1800, died Haydenville, Mass., Nov. 7, 1874, daughter of William and Hannah (Hardy) Parker of East Bradford, Mass. She was one of the early teachers in Bradford academy, and a woman of great ability. James Kimball was city missionary in Boston, Mass., was then settled in Townsend, Vt., for several years, then for twenty-nine years in Oakham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha Ann⁸, b. Townsend, Vt., Nov. 10, 1825; d. Nov. 25, 1827.
- 1850 ii. James Parker⁸, b. Townsend, Vt., Dec. 29, 1828.
- 1851 iii. Maria Louise⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1830; d. Nov. 11, 1869.
- iv. William Bird Kimball⁸, b. Oakham, Mass., June 2, 1833
 m. Feb. 17, 1858, Fannie C. Woods, b. Enfield, Mass., Aug. 8, 1835, daughter of Josiah B. Woods. He was graduated from Amherst College in 1856. He was a farmer in Westboro, Mass. He enlisted June 29, 1861, for three years. Mustered July 16, 1861, in Co. K, 13th Regt., Mass. Vols., with rank of first sergeant. Promoted commissary-sergeant March, 1862; first lieutenant Feb. 27, 1863; captain Oct. 4, 1863. Discharged at expiration

of service Aug. 1, 1864. He has held most of the town offices in Enfield, Mass., and has been elected to the Massachusetts legislature several times. Resided in Westboro, Mass.

v. Daniel Tenney⁸, b. Oakham, Mass., July 24, 1825; d. New York city, April 16, 1864.

vi. Leonard D.⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1837; d. Oakham, Aug. 26, 1837.

1070 James Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Nov. 25, 1799; died Indianapolis, Ind., at the home of his cousin, Samuel Merrill, Nov. 25, 1838. In disposition he was kind, gentle, and affectionate, was warmly attached to his friends and kindred. He was energetic and had good executive abilities. He was a farmer.

1071 Harvey Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Enfield, N. H., Feb. 25, 1801; died Jan. 12, 1879, at the home of his sister, Charlotte L. Hills, in Pelham, N. H. Single. He was by trade a tailor. At different periods he was employed on a farm and in woolen mills in Amesbury and Lawrence, Mass., South Berwick, Me., Dover, N. H., and elsewhere. There were many eccentricities in his character. His native powers of mind were excellent. His memory was most marvellous. Nearly every clergyman to whom he had listened was remembered with his text and the subject matter of his sermon. Every public and political speaker whom he had ever heard he would accurately describe and quote many of his words. He was a great reader, acquired a vast fund of information, and had a personal acquaintance with many people in the numerous places in which he lived.

1072 Leonard Worcester Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., June 16, 1802; died Boston, Mass., Oct. 15, 1835; married July 16, 1829, Phebe S. Pillsbury of Newburyport, Mass., born —, died May 31, 1834. She was an attractive and excellent woman. He was a fine scholar. He received his academical education at Bradford academy under Preceptor Benjamin Greenleaf. He was a printer and carried on his business in Boston, Mass. In

manner he was attractive and pleasing, of strict integrity, and his personal friends were many.

CHILDREN.

- i. Leonard Augustus⁸, b. Boston, Mass.; d. young.
- ii. Charles Stuart⁸, b. Boston, Feb. 23, 1834. After the death of his parents he lived with his aunt, Eleanor R. Morrison, in Windham, N. H., until Nov., 1849, when he went to live with his aunt, Eliza R. Field, in Gowanda, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. He was bright and sparkling with wit. He was for a time in Buffalo, N. Y. He died of typhoid fever Oct. 21, 1856, while attending the academy in Austinburg, Ashtabula Co., O., in his twenty-third year. He was buried in the private cemetery of Dr. Chester of that city.

1073 Eliza Reed Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Nov. 9, 1803. In early life she left home and went to reside with her relative, Col. James Kimball, in Bradford, Mass. She received her education at Bradford academy, then under charge of Miss Hazeltine. She afterwards lived with her uncle, John Burley of Beverly, Mass. She was for some years a teacher in a select school at Andover, Mass., living in the family of Dr. Elias Cornelius. Afterwards she taught at Montpelier, Vt. At the latter place she met and married May 14, 1833, Dr. Seth Field. Dr. Field was born in Leverett, Mass., March 20, 1797. He was a son of Jonathan Field and a relative of Cyrus Field. He received his academical education at Amherst, Mass., and his medical training at Hanover, N. H. In 1821 he studied with Dr. Sheëd, and was graduated from Hanover Medical college Oct. 3, 1822. He practised in Barre, Vt., from 1824 to 1832. He married 1st, March 20, 1827, Sarah E. Ellis, died March 1, 1831, daughter of Judge Ellis of Barre. After his second marriage he removed to Gowanda, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and afterwards resided in that place. Dr. Field was a successful physician, possessed sound sense and judgment. He was held in high esteem by his fellow citizens, and was elected to the assembly of New York in 1844. He died of congestion of the brain, Aug 5, 1855. She resided (in 1896) in Gowanda, N. Y. They had no children.

1074 Eleanor Reed Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Sept. 4, 1808; died of consumption, at Windham, N. H., Aug. 5, 1866. Her daughter, Mrs. M. Lizzie Park of Belfast, Me., writes as follows: "It is difficult to convey in words a faithful portraiture of her life and character, so quiet, so gentle, so full of faith and good works. Fond of study in her youth, she acquired a good education at the academies at Montpelier, Vt., and Bradford, Mass., and was a successful teacher for several years. She was untiring in her devotion as daughter, wife, and mother; unmindful of herself in her ministration to others; generous and charitable in an eminent degree in thought and word in her estimate of others, and retiring and unassuming in her own disposition. At the age of eighteen she became a member of the Congregational church, and honored her profession by a life made beautiful by Christian graces." She married at Bradford, Mass., Jan. 27, 1836, Jeremiah Morrison of Windham, N. H., born April 20, 1795, died of heart disease, caused by asthma, at Windham, N. H., Nov. 24, 1862. He was the son of Dea. Samuel Morison and Mrs. Margaret (Dinsmoor¹) (Armour) Morison². Dea. Samuel Morrison, father of Jeremiah, was born Sept. 28, 1748, and was the son of Lieut. Samuel Morison, born in Ireland in 1704, died in Windham, N. H., in 1776. He was the son of Charter James Morison, who settled in Londonderry, N. H., in 1719, and who was born in the north of Ireland or Scotland in 1675, and as a boy was in the siege of Londonderry, Ireland, in 1688-'89, and died in Londonderry, N. H., in 1756. He was the son of John Mor-

¹The Dinsmoor family is Scotch. Margaret Dinsmoor⁶ was the daughter of William Dinsmoor⁵ of Windham, N. H., and sister of the elder Gov. Samuel Dinsmoor⁶. She was the grand-daughter of Robert Dinsmoor⁴ of Windham, N. H., who was born in Ballywattick, Ballymoney, county of Antrim, Ireland. He was the son of John Dinsmoor³, who was born in Ballywattick, and settled in Londonderry, N. H., about 1723. His father was John Dinsmoor², an emigrant from Scotland to Ballywattick, Ireland, who was the son of Laird Dinsmoor¹, who lived at Achenmead, on the bank of the river Tweed, in Scotland.

²The Morison family is an ancient one. Its history is traced back for centuries. Its earliest known home was in the Island of Lewis, one of the Hebrides, on the northwest coast of Scotland. The Morisons were the Hereditary Judges of that island. An ancient writer named Morison asserts that all the Morisons of Scotland and elsewhere are descended from the family on that island.

ison, a sturdy Scotchman, born in Scotland in 1628, according to tradition, emigrated to Ireland, was in the siege of Londonderry, 1688-'89, and died in Londonderry, N. H., at the reputed age of 108 years. Jeremiah Morrison succeeded his parents on the homestead in Windham, where he spent his life. In his personal bearing he was courteous and genial. His judgment was excellent. Matters that he was called to decide he weighed with nice discrimination in the sensitively poised balance of his mind. He seldom erred in judgment or in his analysis of the character and motives of men. He was calm and collected, arrived at his conclusions slowly and with deliberation. Combining these qualities with a strict conscientiousness, it seldom became necessary for him to change his opinions, as they were seldom wrong. Having formed his opinions, he clung to them with great tenacity. He was among the earliest to espouse the anti-slavery cause, and at a time when it was unpopular. For its success he worked and voted to the end of his life. He lived to behold the glimmering rays of the morning of that glorious day which ushered in freedom for an enslaved race. For many years he was a member of the Presbyterian church. He was an earnest worker in the Sunday school, of which he was superintendent for many years. He also took great interest in the church and in the religious society. He was active in town affairs, occupying at different times most of the prominent positions in the town government. He was a member of the constitutional convention in 1850, and represented his town in the legislatures of 1825 and 1826, 1841 and 1852. He held a commission as justice of the peace for a long period, and did considerable business of a public nature.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WINDHAM, N. H.

- i. Christopher Merrill Morrison^s, b. Dec. 2, 1836; d. of consumption Dec. 22, 1857. His sister, M. Lizzie (Morrison) Park, thus writes concerning him: "From a child he was of a thoughtful mind, mature in judgment, conscientious in character, and as years passed these qualities were still more strongly defined. His purpose and desire were to obtain a liberal education, and for this object he entered the academy at Atkinson, N. H., preparatory to a college course. While there his attention

was strongly directed towards religious subjects, and the result was that he entered with his whole heart and soul upon a new life, which brought with it strength to bear and suffer during a long and painful illness, and fitted him for that rest which remaineth for the people of God. For nearly two years before his death he was a member of the Presbyterian church in Windham, N. H. He had nearly finished his preparatory course when disease laid its wasting hand upon him. While giving up the studies in which he delighted, and all the plans of his earthly future which were dear to him, he cheerfully obeyed the summons 'Come up higher.'"

- ii. Margaret Elizabeth Morrison⁸, b. Windham, N. H., Dec. 25, 1838; m. Jan. 29, 1868, Horace Park, b. Feb. 29, 1837, son of Capt. Andrew and Margaret (Morrison) Park of Belfast, Me. He resides on the homestead in Belfast, and has been connected with the city government. She was educated at the seminary for young ladies in Bradford, Mass. A few months before the time at which she expected to be graduated, an event to which she had looked forward with bright anticipations as the crown of her years of faithful study, she was called home by the illness of her brother. Her life plan was given up, and for several years she ministered to those who were dearest to her. During the long illness of her two brothers, her father, and her mother, she cared for them with the most tender affection. At their deaths much of love and happiness departed from her childhood's home, and she was soon after married. She was a member of the Presbyterian church in Windham, N. H. Her membership has been transferred to the Congregational church in Belfast, Me., where she has resided since her marriage. Children: 1. Mabel Agnes Park⁹, b. July 18, 1875. Resides in Belfast, Me. 2. Edward Horace Park⁹, b. Aug. 9, 1877. Resides in Belfast, Me.
- iii. Edward Payson Morrison⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1840; d. Aug. 5, 1858. Mrs. Park, his sister, writes as follows: "Very early in life he showed that he possessed an active mind, quick to acquire and strong to retain, which developed into a decided and eager taste for literary pursuits. At the age of thirteen he became a member of the academy at Atkinson, N. H., where he finished his preparatory course, intending at once to enter college. While teaching in the winter of 1857-'58 the first symptoms of consumption were manifested. From these he

never recovered. Like his brother, he early became a member of the Presbyterian church, and strengthened and sustained by a like precious faith, he gave up the bright hopes of his youth and the brilliant promise of his future, and cheerfully laid down his life while it was yet morning. He died at Peacham, Vt., where he had gone in the hope of regaining his health, at the early age of eighteen years, six months, and eighteen days.

"Death cannot come
To him untimely, who is fit to die;
The less of this cold world, the more of Heaven,
The briefer life, the earlier immortality."

iv. Donald Roderick Morrison⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1841; d. Sept. 19, 1841.

v. Leonard Allison Morrison⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1843. Was educated in the common schools of Windham, at the academy in Gowanda, N. Y., and at the seminary at Sanbornton Bridge, now Tilton, N. H. He occupies and owns the homestead in Windham, N. H. He takes a strong interest in the public affairs in the town. He served as a selectman in 1871-'72, and in those years aided in the establishment of the Nesmith Free Public Library, which contains three thousand volumes, and of which he became a trustee. He presided as moderator in the annual town meetings for fifteen years. He has been a justice of the peace since 1869, was an enumerator of the 10th U. S. census in 1880. One of the county auditors 1886-'87. He is a republican in politics and has taken an active part in the party. He was a member of the New Hampshire republican state committee in 1881-'82. In 1884 he was elected a member of the New Hampshire house of representatives for two years, serving from June, 1885, to June, 1887. Was chairman of the committee on education, and successfully piloted to the statute book the bill establishing the town system of schools. In 1886 he was elected state senator from the Londonderry district to serve from June, 1887, to June, 1889. In the senate he was made chairman of the committee on education, and served on the committee on engrossed bills, on agriculture, and on state prison and industrial school. Since 1861 he has been a contributor to the public press, newspapers, and magazines. Since 1878 his time has been largely given to literary work, politics, and foreign travel. In 1878 to 1880 he prepared "The History of the Morison or Morrison Family," an octavo



Leonard A. Morrison



volume with twenty pages of illustrations, published in 1880 by A. Williams & Co. of Boston, Mass. An edition of 1,100 copies was printed. This was favorably received by the family and the press, and copies found their way to Scotland, England, Ireland, Australia, and to all parts of the United States and Canada, and the edition was quickly exhausted. In 1880 he commenced the "History of Windham in New Hampshire," upon which he spent three years of unceasing toil. It was published by Cupples, Upham & Co., Boston, Mass. It is an octavo volume of 872 pages, with 60 pages of illustrations. Less than one thousand copies were printed and the edition was exhausted in a short time. Copies are now at a high premium. In 1882 he wrote a condensed history of Windham, which appeared in the history of Rockingham and Strafford counties, N. H. In 1884 he spent several months in Europe, engaged in historical research and in travel. Several months were spent in the Scotch settlements in Ireland, in Scotland, and in England, visiting many towns, consulting different libraries, and making the acquaintance of many distinguished people. In 1887 he published, as the result of his travel and investigation, "Rambles in Europe; in Ireland, Scotland, England, Belgium, Germany, Switzerland, and France; With Historical Facts Relating to Scotch-American Families, Gathered in Scotland and the North of Ireland." This was an octavo volume of 351 pages with illustrations. In 1889 he again visited Europe for historical purposes, travelling extensively in Ireland, Wales, Scotland, England, Switzerland, France, and Italy, and in 1891 his "Among the Scotch-Irish, and Through Seven Countries," was published. He wrote a "Supplement to the History of Windham in New Hampshire" (1892); prepared "The History and Proceedings of the Celebration of the One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of Windham in New Hampshire, Held June 9th, 1892." He is the author of "The Lineage and Biographies of the Norris Family," (1892); "History of the Alison or Allison Family in Europe and America," (1893); "History of the Sinclair Family in Europe and America," a work of 518 pages with illustrations, published in 1896; he is joint author with Prof. S. P. Sharples of Cambridge, Mass., of "The History of the Kimball Family in Europe and America." Mr. Morrison's literary and historical work has completely absorbed his mind, and he has engaged in it with great enthusiasm and delight. In recognition of his services to history

and genealogy, Dartmouth College in 1884 conferred on him the honorary degree of master of arts. He was elected a life member of the New Hampshire Historical Society in 1893, and was elected vice-president for New Hampshire of "The Scotch-Irish Society of America" in 1894, and re-elected in 1895. He is unmarried. Resides Canobie Lake, Windham, N. H.

1075 Jesse Merrill Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Danville, Vt., June 19, 1809; died June 24, 1860; married New York city June 18, 1850, Elizabeth C. Robbins, born Weathersfield, Conn., Sept. 23, 1823, daughter of Ashur and Elizabeth (Chapin) Robbins. At the age of sixteen he united with the Congregational church at Cabot, Vt., and through life maintained a true Christian character. He was educated at the academy at Montpelier, Vt. He soon engaged in business in Boston, Mass., and afterwards removed to New York. He continued in business in that city and resided in Brooklyn, N. Y. He died at the home of his brother-in-law, Rev. George A. Bryan, in West Haven, Conn., and was buried at Rockyhill, Conn. Mrs. Kimball is a most estimable person of cultivated and refined tastes, and a consistent member of the Congregational church. She resides at Waterbury, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. Edward Calvin⁸, b. New York city, May 15, 1851; d. May 24, 1852.
- ii. Ogden Edward⁸, b. New York city, Jan. 18, 1853; d. April 7, 1854.
- iii. Arthur Reed⁸, b. New York city Feb. 1, 1855; m. May 15, 1895, Mary E. Chase, daughter of Augustus S. Chase of Waterbury, Conn. He was graduated at Yale college in 1877. Studied law and was admitted to the bar in Chicago, Ill., in 1879. The practice of law was not congenial to him and he became a journalist. In 1880 he was city editor of the *Iowa State Register*; afterwards he was a reporter on the staff of the *St. Louis Globe-Democrat*. In 1881 he removed to Waterbury, Conn., where he still resides, and became associate editor of the *American* of Waterbury. He has enjoyed the advantages of foreign travel in two visits to Europe. He is a fine scholar, an easy speaker, and a ready writer.
- iv. Mary Eliza⁸, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1857; d. June 17, 1857.



Sincerely
Arthur H. Kimball



1875

1076 Thomas Reed Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Danville, Vt., Sept. 25, 1811; died Jan. 28, 1872. He was educated at the academy in Peacham, Vt. He was a member of the Baptist church and was a strictly conscientious and upright man. He removed to Boston, Mass., when a young man, and spent the remainder of his life there in business. He early espoused the anti-slavery cause and was an ardent worker for the abolition of slavery. Married Sept. 17, 1854, Lucy Cheney, an estimable lady of Medfield, Mass., born 1816, died Boston, Mass., March 6, 1883. She was buried with her kindred in Medfield, Mass. He died in Boston, and is buried by the side of his relatives in the new cemetery in Windham, N. H. No children.

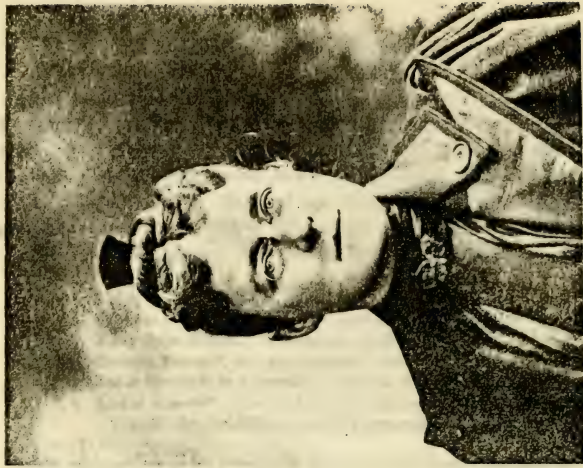
1077 Charlotte Lucy Kimball⁷ (Joab⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Danville, Vt., March 13, 1818. Lived some years in Cabot, Vt., and was educated in the academies at Peacham and Montpelier, Vt. She was a successful teacher in Windham, N. H., Weymouth, Braintree, and Methuen, Mass., and at Meriden, Conn. She married Dec. 25, 1851, Ebenezer Pierce, born Enfield, Conn., March, 1826, died June 13, 1852, son of Dea. Luther Pierce of Enfield, Conn. He was highly esteemed and was an active member of the church. She married 2d, Nov. 30, 1854, Dea. Rei Hills of Windham, N. H. He was born in that town June 26, 1817. Dea. Hills was a teacher, and later a farmer. For a long period he was prominent in the church in Windham, and in the town, where he filled at various times all the prominent public positions. In 1878 he sold his farm and removed to Pelham, N. H., where he resided in 1896.

CHILDREN, BORN IN WINDHAM, N. H.

- i. Myron Hills⁸, b. May 20, 1856; d. Oct. 21, 1860.
- ii. Ellen L. Hills⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1858. She was educated in the common schools of Windham, N. H., the High school of Lynn, Mass., the Literary Institute at Nashua, N. H., and the State Normal school, Salem, Mass. She was a teacher for many years, in Nashua, N. H., for three years principal of a grammar school in Millbury, Mass., and then in Springfield, Mass. In 1882

she became a teacher in Bloemhoff seminary, Stellenbosch, South Africa, where she remained three years. The students there were the daughters of the Dutch, English, and French Huguenot settlers. In going to, and returning from, South Africa, she stopped in England, at the islands of Madeira and St. Helena. She travelled in Belgium, Holland, Germany, Switzerland, Italy, and France. She returned to the United States in 1885, and gave a course of lectures on Africa and European countries to a class of young ladies. In Nov., 1886, she became a teacher in the Girls' High school, Brooklyn, N. Y., where (1896) she still remains. She is a Congregationalist, takes a deep interest in religious subjects, and is active in church work.

- iii. Annie Elizabeth Hills^s, b. Sept. 15, 1860. She spent some months giving special attention to the study of music. Later she was a student at the State Normal school at Salem, Mass. Subsequently studied in an Illinois seminary, and after some years of teaching she took a special course of study at Bradford Academy, Bradford, Mass. She has been a teacher for a long time. She was first assistant for two years in Brighton academy, Illinois. For two years was principal of a grammar school at Warren, Mass., was then employed in a public school of Waltham, Mass. In 1885 she became assistant in the Gaston school for girls in Boston, Mass. In 1889 she accepted a position as teacher of Latin in the William Penn Charter school in Philadelphia, Pa. After four and a half years in that work, she resigned, and opened a private school for girls in that city. The school in 1896 numbered one hundred pupils with twelve teachers. She is a ready and fluent speaker and is at home before an audience. A member and active worker in the Congregational church. She early became interested in the Christian Endeavor movement, and in 1887 delivered an address at the international convention at Saratoga Springs, N. Y. During the summer of 1888 she gave a course of lectures on history before the Connecticut State School for Teachers. For many years she has contributed much to the press, and has written on educational themes for the *New England Journal of Education*, and on Christian Endeavor topics for the *Golden Rule*. In 1895 she crossed the Atlantic and visited England, Scotland, France, Germany, Switzerland, and the Netherlands. Her one "great aim in life has been to make the sum of human misery less, and the sum of human happiness greater." Resides in Philadelphia, Pa.



Annie Elizabeth Hill



Ellen L. Hill.



1078 James Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., May 8, 1790; died New Berlin, Pa., Oct. 22, 1841; married Mary Hepburn; married 2d, Sarah Lewis. Was graduated at Dartmouth college in 1812. Studied law, became prominent in his profession, in politics, and in the church. He was an elder in the Presbyterian church. Resided in New Berlin, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Merrill⁸, b. —; d. aged about 8 days.
- ii. Mary Jane Merrill⁸, b. aged about 25 years.
- iii. George Merrill⁸, is a farmer and lives in Missouri.
- iv. Jesse Merrill⁸, is a farmer. Resides New Berlin, Pa.
- v. Lewis Merrill⁸. He had an honorable record during the War of the Rebellion, and is a general in the army.

1079 Samuel Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Oct. 29, 1792; died Indianapolis, Ind., Aug. 24, 1855, and was buried in Crown Hill cemetery; married April 12, 1818, Lydia Jane Anderson, born Palatine, N.Y., July 24, 1854, died Indianapolis, Ind., Oct. 5, 1857, daughter of Robert and Catherine (Dumont) Anderson; married 2d, July 5, 1849, Elizabeth Douglass Young, born near Chambersburg, Pa., April 4, 1808, daughter of William and Mary Young. He entered an advanced class in Dartmouth college, but left college in his junior year and spent three years teaching and studying law in York, Pa. He then practised law in Vevay, Ind. Was elected to the legislature in 1821, and then was elected state treasurer, when he removed to Croydon and then to Indianapolis in 1824. He was treasurer until 1834, and was then chosen president of the State Bank and remained in that position till 1844. Later he was for four years president of the Madison and Indianapolis Railroad company. For several years before his death he was engaged in the book trade still continued by his son. Mr. Merrill assisted in founding the Henry Ward Beecher church, and in all his life was most earnest and devoted in all good works.

CHILDREN.

- 1853 i. Jane Merrill⁸, b. Vevay, Ind., Feb. 2, 1819.

- ii. Priscilla Merrill⁸, b. Vevay, Ind., Nov. 6, 1821; d. Lafayette, Ind., March 4, 1845; m. Nov. 29, 1843, Alexander Wilson, b. Greensboro, Green Co., Pa., March 17, 1819, son of John and Sophia (Kramer) Wilson. Child⁹, b. Lafayette, Ind., Feb. 26, 1845, d. Feb. 28, 1845.
- iii. Catherine Merrill⁸, b. Croydon, Ind., Jan. 24, 1824. She received the degree of A. M. from Butler University in 1874. She was professor of English literature in Butler University from 1869 to 1883.
- 1854 iv. Julia Dumont Merrill⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1826.
- v. Sophia Condict Merrill⁸, b. April 23, 1829; d. April 4, 1830.
- vi. Samuel Merrill⁸, b. May 30, 1831.
- vii. Elizabeth Merrill⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1833; d. June 27, 1834.
- 1856 viii. Mary Merrill⁸, b. May 1, 1835.
- ix. James William Merrill⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1842; d. Oct. 11, 1843.

1080 Jesse Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Aug. 1, 1794; died Nov. 18, 1860; married June 20, 1820, Sarah Johnson, died in Boston, Mass.; married 2d, Ann H. Morrill of Boscawen, N. H. He was educated at Dartmouth College, was a teacher in 1814 at Saratoga, N. Y., then assisted his brother, Samuel, in the academy at York, Pa. He graduated at the Medical College at Hanover in 1819, and practised in Franklin, N. H., for twenty-five years or more, afterwards in East Boston, Mass., and Hopkinton, Mass., where he lived at the time of his death. He was a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society. He was a man of fine sensibilities, of sterling worth and unflinching integrity.

CHILDREN.

- 1857 i. Harriette Ellsworth Merrill⁸, b. Franklin, N. H., April 10, 1823; d. Boston, Mass., July 16, 1889.
- ii. Laura Merrill⁸, m. Curtis S. Coe of Centre Harbor, N. H.
- iii. Flora Merrill⁸, m. Gilbert Pierce of East Boston, Mass.
- iv. Juliette Merrill⁸, m. Edwin Pierce of East Boston, Mass.
- v. William Cullen Merrill⁸, m. Susan Smith. Resided near Danville, Ill. He was a popular man, a ready orator, and died in early manhood.
- vi. Samuel Allen Merrill⁸, d. in Wisconsin, aged 24 years. Studied law.
- vii. Arthur Tappan Merrill⁸, m. Jennie Wheelock. Joined the Fourth Indiana Cavalry in the War of the Rebellion, and d. at Milliken's Bend, near Vicksburg, Miss.

1081 Hazen Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Oct. 9, 1796; died Oct. 25, 1868; married Flora Martin, born Woodbury, Conn., Dec. 18, 1795, died May 27, 1832, daughter of Noah and Mary Martin of Peacham, Vt.; married 2d, Augusta Martin, born Jan. 18, 1802, died Dec. 17, 1854, sister of his first wife; married 3d, Marian Eastman, daughter of Thomas and Lucy Eastman. He succeeded his father on the homestead, and was always a farmer. He had a strong mind and good common sense, was intelligent and of strict integrity. He filled most of the town offices and was a member of the legislature. He took an active interest in the church of which he was a member, and was held in the highest esteem by his townspeople.

CHILD.

- i. Augusta F. Merrill⁸, m. A. G. Bickford, son of Benjamin Bickford. He is a farmer and lives on the Merrill homestead in Peacham, Vt. She is deceased. Children:
 1. Flora Martin Bickford⁹, b. Jan. 6, 1863.
 2. Mary Merrill Bickford⁹, b. March 16, 1864.

1082 David Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Sept. 8, 1798; died Peacham, Vt., July 2, 1850; married Mary Hughes; married 2d, Mary Hunt. He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1821, and at Andover Theological Seminary. He was a successful preacher, and was pastor for fourteen years of the Presbyterian church at Urbana, Ohio. In 1840 he returned east and became pastor of the church at Peacham, Vt., as colleague of Rev. Leonard Worcester. He was corresponding editor of the *Ohio Temperance Advocate*. His famous "Ox Sermon" won him great fame and some three million copies were printed.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Merrill⁸, m. Jane Anderson. He was drowned near Memphis, Tenn.
- ii. James Merrill⁸, d. during the war.
- iii. Priscilla Merrill⁸, m. John Roach of Urbana, Ohio.
- iv. Fidelia Merrill⁸, d. unmarried.

- v. Elizabeth Merrill⁸, m. George D. Mears of Morrisville, Vt.
- vi. Jane Merrill⁸, m. Rev. W. P. Alcott, deceased.
- vii. David Merrill⁸, deceased.
- viii. Benjamin Merrill⁸, d. in the army.
- ix. Augusta Merrill⁸, single.
- x. Minnie Merrill⁸, m. H. Hooker of Peacham, Vt.

1083 Betsey Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Nov. 29, 1800; married Nov. 21, 1821, Leonard Johnson of Peacham, Vt. She was an estimable woman.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha Johnson⁸. Was a teacher among the freedmen and d. unmarried, in 1870, near Beaufort, S. C.
- ii. Samuel Johnson⁸. Resides on a farm near Danville, Ill. Is married and has children.
- iii. Mary Johnson⁸, m. 1858, A. C. Semple of Lowell, Mass.
- iv. Sarah Johnson⁸, m. Nathaniel K. Abbott of Cabot, Vt.
- v. Priscilla Johnson⁸, m. Sanford Niles of Rochester, Minn.
- vi. Clarissa Johnson⁸, m. Ephraim W. Clark of Peacham, Vt.
- vii. Caroline Johnson⁸, d. —; m. Ozro B. Drew. Resided near Tunbridge, Vt.
- viii. Elizabeth Johnson⁸, m. —; m. 2d, D. O. Allen, a lawyer. Resides in Lynn, Mass.
- ix. Susau Johnson⁸, m. John C. Chandler and resides in Ottawa, Kansas.

1084 Franklin Merrill⁷ (Priscilla Kimball⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., May 24, 1805; died 1878; married Isabella Sharp; married 2d, Ann Bush. He was a merchant in Covington, Ind., then a farmer near Indianapolis. From there he went to Missouri, and was a farmer and in public business. His children went to Oregon.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ebenezer Merrill⁸.
- ii. Henry Merrill⁸.
- iii. Elizabeth Merrill⁸.
- iv. Jane Merrill⁸.
- v. Jesse Merrill⁸.

1085 Charles Hazen Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Benjamin⁴,

Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., July 17, 1812; died Carthage, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1883; married May 2, 1835, Julia V. Vinton, born July, 1808, died May, 1843; married 2d, July 6, 1843, Jane Eleanor Planck, born —, died 1860; married 3d, Feb. 26, 1851, Arvilla Smith. He lived at Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Julia M.⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1836; m. Edward Briggs of Rome, N. Y.
- 1858 ii. Augusta Victoria⁸, b. July 10, 1838.
- iii. Caroline Susanna⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1839; m. Russell I. Wilmot of Champion, N. Y.
- 1859 iv. Mary Louise⁸, b. July 5, 1841.
- v. Deborah B.⁸, b. May 4, 1843; m. Tilly M. Foster of Antwerp, N. Y.
- 1860 vi. Charles H.⁸, b. Carthage, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1846.
- vii. Hazen Smith⁸, b. April 28, 1854; d. Oct. 21, 1866.

1086 John Hazen Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Vershire, Vt., Aug. 30, 1795; died Barton, Vt., Feb. 21, 1858; married Oct. 17, 1827, Harriet Chamberlain, died Oct., 1851, daughter of Timothy Chamberlain of Danville, Vt. She was a true helpmate, and in every way worthy of her husband. He was brought up on his father's farm. He loved books and study and decided to have a liberal education. He left home March 14, 1815, and in the snow and through snow storms walked to his grandfather's in Concord, N. H., where he lived until the following December. He fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1821. He paid his expenses by teaching and working upon the farm during vacations. He studied law with Joshua Sawyer of Hyde Park, Vt., and was admitted to the bar in Sept., 1824, and located at Barton, Vt., the same year, and followed his profession until his death. His practice was large and lucrative. In 1843-'44 he was state attorney. He was a wise counsellor and an able advocate, was kind and courteous, but firm and tenacious and had the culture and polish of the scholar. He was six feet two inches in height and was commanding in presence. He was a member and liberal

supporter of the Congregational church, and was a true and noble man.

CHILDREN.

- 1861 i. Timothy Chamberlain⁸, b. April 26, 1829; d. Sept. 8, 1893.
- 1862 ii. John⁸, b. Oct. 10, 1831.
- iii. Benjamin⁸, b. Barton, Vt., June 11, 1837. Went to New York city when 22 years old and was for years a partner in the wholesale fruit trade with his brothers, Timothy C. and Austin. During the last years of his life he was engaged in the banking business in Tower City, N. D. He died suddenly in New York city April 9, 1887. He was a polished gentleman of fine presence and address.
- 1863 iv. Austin⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Sept. 8, 1840.

1087 Mary Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., May 16, 1799; died Peacham, Vt., Aug. 27, 1884; married in Bradford, Mass., June 15, 1827, Rev. Ora Pearson, born —, died Peacham, Vt., July 5, 1858, a Congregational minister who was graduated at Middlebury College in 1820. He was a devout Christian and labored unceasingly in the cause of the Master. He preached at Kingston, N. H., at Compton, Canada, and at Glover, Vt., and was for several years in the service of the American Tract Society. Mrs. Pearson was a woman of great intelligence and Christian worth.

CHILDREN.

- i. Thomas Scott Pearson⁸, b. Kingston, N. H., Sept. 14, 1828. Was graduated A. B. at Middlebury College in 1851. He was preceptor of Addison Co. Grammar school, Middlebury, for several years, but ill health compelled him to resign. He was then for a time one of the teachers at Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, N. H., but was again compelled to resign, and by advice of his physician he abandoned teaching and accepted a traveling agency in the West. He was not perceptibly benefited by his change of employment, and d. Nov. 10, 1856.
- ii. Leigh Richmond Pearson⁸, b. Kingston, N. H., March 23, 1832; m. Oct. 22, 1867, Harriet Torrey, and settled in Cambridge, Mass. He served in the Union army, in the Fifteenth Vermont Regiment. He is superintendent and librarian of the Cambridge Social Union. No children.

- iii. Edward Payson Pearson⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Dec. 27, 1834; m. Oct. 21, 1862, Julia Ann Abbott. He was killed by a falling tree, in Barnet, Vt., Jan. 6, 1874.
- iv. Mary Lucretia Kimball Pearson⁸, b. Compton, P. Q., Feb. 26, 1836; m. Feb. 18, 1891, Humphrey Bennett of Neponsett, Ill., and resides at that place. She was educated at the academies at Peacham, Vt., and Bradford, Mass.
- 1864 v. Sarah Elizabeth Pearson⁸, b. June 6, 1839.
- vi. Charlotte Augusta Pearson⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Oct. 4, 1842. She now resides in Peacham, Vt.

1088 Frederick White Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁶, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Barton, Vt., Jan. 7, 1806; died Glover, Vt., Dec. 2, 1872; married 1835, Mary (Hinman) Chadwick, born —, died Nov. 17, 1891, a widow with two daughters, Ann and Martha Chadwick. She was a small, active woman, a good wife and a loving and watchful mother. When the discovery of gold caused a wave of excitement to sweep over the country, he abandoned his farm to seek his fortune in the new Eldorado. He journeyed thither in 1850, by way of the Isthmus of Panama, first seeing that his wife and her children were comfortably settled in Glover, Vt. During the next four and a half years he suffered many hardships by sea and land. He returned home in 1854, bringing with him a comfortable supply of gold, the result of his toil and suffering, but he was much broken in health. After his return to Vermont he was actively engaged in the affairs of the town and county in which he resided. He was elected justice of the peace in 1855, and held this office for seventeen years. He was a trial justice, and very rarely were any of his decisions reversed by a higher court. He was a member of the state constitutional convention in 1870. He was a thoroughly good and highly respected citizen, beloved by his townsmen.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eunice Eliza⁸, b. Barton, Vt., June 15, 1838; m. Aug. 12, 1858, Warren O. Bowers of Nashua, N. H. She was educated at Orleans Institute, Glover, Vt. In 1860 they went to North Carolina and were within the Confederate lines when the war broke out. They escaped on the blockade runner *Alice* and landed at Nassau N. P.,

Bahamas, and from there they reached Scotland. After visiting England and the continent of Europe they returned to New York in 1865. For many years he has been the popular proprietor of the "Golden Eagle Hotel" in Sacramento, Cal., the largest and best equipped hotel in the city. It ranks among the best in the state. They also own and manage Eagle Nest Farm, just outside of the limits of the city of Sacramento. She is a very capable woman of great executive ability and renders invaluable services in the management of their large establishments. They have no children.

1865 ii. Frederick Marius⁸, b. Barton, Vt., June 14, 1840.

1089 Sylvester Dana Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Barton, Vt., Nov. 5, 1808; died Oct. 9, 1856; married Dec. 5, 1833, Abigail M. Barnard of Troy, N. H., born Nov. 12, 1812, died May 26, 1877. He spent most of his life as a farmer, he was prominent in local politics, and for some years he was pension and bounty land agent. He was of a genial disposition and had many friends. Resided in Barton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1866 i. Hazen⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1835; d. June 22, 1890.
 ii. Clarissa⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1836; d. March 16, 1853.
 iii. Susan White⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1838; m. Barton, Vt., Jan. 22, 1868, John Whipple Brown of Manchester, N. H., and resided in Manchester for a number of years, but afterwards removed to Bradford, N. H. Child: Daniel Whipple Brown⁹, b. Manchester, N. H., June 2, 1869.
 iv. Abigail⁸, b. July 8, 1841; d. Dec. 28, 1841.
 v. Helen⁸, b. Glover, Vt., April 13, 1845; d. Barton, Vt., Sept. 20, 1894, where she had made her home for many years.
 vi. Mary⁸, b. Barton, Vt., June 17, 1848; m. Oct. 14, 1866, Dr. Myron F. Styles of Irasburg, Vt. They settled in Northfield, Vt., where she d. Feb. 5, 1871. Child: — Styles⁹, b. May 15, 1869, m. in Boston, Mass., March 5, 1890, Frank E. Taft of Boston, Mass.
 vii. Sarrissa⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Jan. 23, 1850; d. Feb. 5, 1850.

1090 Clarissa Kimball⁷ (John⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Barton, Vt., Nov. 11, 1810; she

spent her long life in Barton and died Feb. 2, 1891; married Feb. 13, 1843, Milton Barnard, born Fitzwilliam, N. H., Nov. 25, 1806, died Barton, Vt., Feb. 27, 1890. He was a man much respected and of more than ordinary attainments, a kind neighbor, and for many years the holder of important town offices. She possessed an unusually retentive memory, making it a rare treat for any one to hear her recount early events and describe the people of the past generation and their manner of living. She won the respect and good will of every one and was mourned by all when death called her.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clarissa Kimball Barnard⁸, b. Barton, Vt., June 16, 1849, where she has always resided. She is a school teacher.
- ii. John Barnard⁸, b. Barton, Vt., Oct. 27, 1851. He resides on the Barnard homestead, some two miles from the village in Barton.

1091 Harriet Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 16, 1799; died Dec. 21, 1881; married March 19, 1828, William Green of Bristol, N. H., born Concord, N. H., Dec. 19, 1788, son of Dr. Peter Green, died Aug. 18, 1869. He was well known in Grafton Co., and often held offices of trust. Resided in Plymouth and Bristol, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PLYMOUTH, N. H.

- i. Harriet Eliza Green⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1830. Resides in Bristol, N. H.
- ii. Benjamin Kimball Green⁸, b. Aug. 14, 1832; d. June 16, 1835.
- iii. Clarissa Harris Green⁸, b. July 21, 1834; d. June 19, 1835.
- iv. Mary Green⁸, b. May 3, 1836; d. Nov. 3, 1876; m. Oct. 19, 1860, Joseph Charles Augustus Wingate, b. Stratham, N. H., Nov. 16, 1830. He was consul at Swato, China. Resided in Stratham in 1892. No children.
- v. Martha Green⁸, b. June 7, 1838. Resided in Bristol, N. H.
- vi. Annie Douglass Green⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1842; m. April 11, 1877, Frank Warren Robinson, b. Bristol, N. H., Aug. 20, 1840. She is a well-known writer under the name of Marion Douglass. No children.
- vii. Clarissa Harris Green⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1845; d. May 16, 1846.

1092 Robert Parker Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., March 18, 1806; died March 20, 1878; married Rachel Blaisdell, born Nov. 18, 1822, daughter of Sanborn and Mehitable (Sanborn) Blaisdell of Wentworth, N. H. He was a merchant and resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Nathaniel O.⁸, b. —. He is a railroad conductor and resides in Portland, Oregon.
- ii. Benjamin H.⁸, b. June 1, 1850.
- iii. Harriet H.⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1853; d. Aug. 8, 1854.
- iv. Lucy H.⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1857. Resided in Concord, N. H.

1093 Anna Maria Morrill⁷ (Elizabeth Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Epsom, N. H., June 30, 1803; died Lima, Ohio, June 6, 1862; married Sept. 30, 1803, Rev. Warren Nichols. They lived in Illinois. He was a graduate of Williams College of the class of 1830, and of Andover Theological Seminary, 1833. He was a Presbyterian minister in many places in Illinois, and at West Newton, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Morrill Nichols⁸, b. Aug. 29, 1838; m. Aug. 10, 1862, George H. Sanford. Physician. Resides at Jacksonville, Ill. Children: 1. Fred. Warren Sanford⁹, b. April 25, 1870. 2. Albert Hoyt Sanford⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1876.
- ii. Samuel Warren Nichols⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1844; m. Dec. 30, 1873, Helen Maria Storrs of Amherst, Mass., who is deceased. Was a member of Co. E, One Hundred and Fifty-First Regt. Ill. Vols., in the war. Settled in Jacksonville, Ill., in November, 1864. He is associate editor and business manager of the *Daily and Weekly Journal* of Jacksonville. Is a member of the Congregational church.

1094 Elizabeth Jane Morrill⁷ (Elizabeth Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Nov. 8, 1807; died Nov., 1867; married Charles Mixer of Saco, Me., born —, died June 30, 1835.

CHILD.

- i. Augusta Spring Mixer⁸, b. Saco, Me., May 27, 1835; m. 1857, Professor Charles A. Young of Princeton, N. J., b. in Hanover, N. H., Dec. 15, 1834. He is a distinguished astronomer. Children, born in Hanover: 1. Clara Young⁹, b. Sept. 2, 1858. 2. Charles I. Young⁹, b. April 14, 1862. 3. Frederick Albert Young⁹, b. March 23, 1864.

1095 Priscilla Hazen Kimball Morrill⁷ (Elizabeth Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., June 25, 1817; died Concord, N. H., Aug. 5, 1886; married Oct. 17, 1842, Henry John Gilbert of Savannah, Georgia, born Ludlow, N. H., died Savannah, Georgia, of yellow fever, Oct. 1, 1854.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Mixer Gilbert⁸, b. Concord, N. H., July 9, 1844; m. 1882, Susan B. Walker, daughter of Joseph B. Walker of Concord, N. H. Resides in Savannah, Ga. Children: 1. Harvey John Gilbert⁹, b. Savannah, Ga., Feb. 26, 1887. 2. Elizabeth Walker Gilbert⁹, b. Concord, N. H., Nov. 11, 1888.
- ii. Clara Morrill Gilbert⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1846; m. David H. Andrews. Resides in Chelsea, Mass. Children: 1. Margaret Gleason Andrews⁹, b. Sept. 3, 1873. 2. Florence Murdock Andrews⁹, b. April 13, 1875. 3. Charles Gilbert Andrews⁹, b. Dec. 18, 1877, d. July 26, 1878. 4. John Gilbert Andrews⁹, b. Feb. 23, 1879. 5. Herbert Morrill Andrews⁹, b. April 13, 1881. 6. Walter Raymond Andrews⁹, b. June 11, 1884.
- iii. Helen Elizabeth Gilbert⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1848; m. Oct., 1873, Abner Bailey Kelley of Washington, D. C. Two children.
- iv. John Harry Gilbert⁸, b. Nov. 29, 1850. Is of the firm of Charles M. Gilbert & Co. of Savannah, Ga. Single.
- v. Mary Alice Gilbert⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1852; m. Manly A. Raymond. He is a lawyer. Resides in New York. Has two children.
- vi. Lucretia Booth Gilbert⁸, b. Oct. 25, 1854. Resides in Savannah, Ga.

1096 Ann Kimball Dana⁷ (Hannah Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., Dec., 1803; died Sauk Center, Minn., Aug. 25, 1868; married

Dec., 1833, Dr. Ruel Barrows of Fryeburg, Me., who died there July, 1857.

CHILDREN.

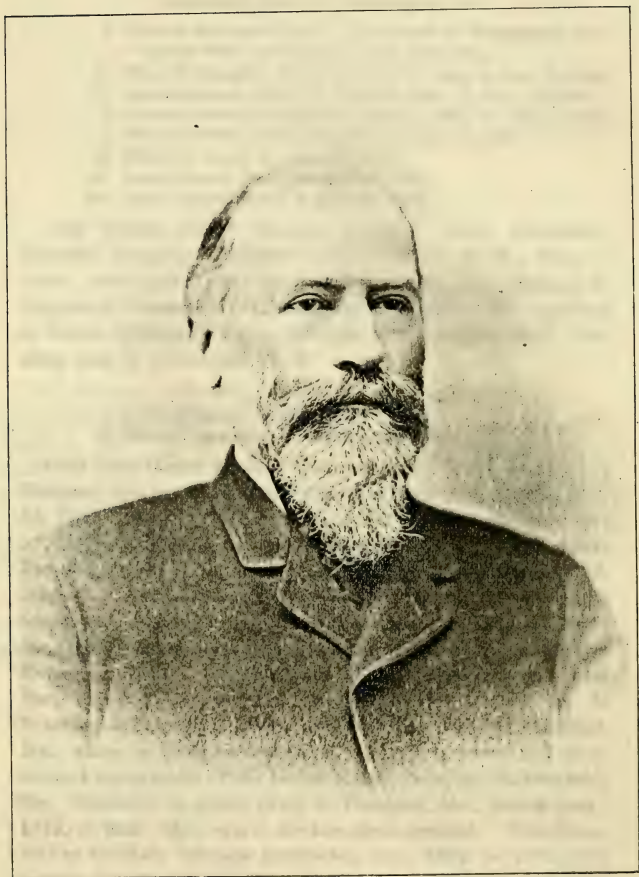
- i. Anna Dana Barrows⁸, m. Dr. Benjamin R. Palmer of Sauk Center, Minn. He is deceased. No children.
- ii. Ellen Augusta Barrows⁸, m. Capt. Edward B. Oakford of Sauk Center, Minn. Two children.
- iii. Charles Dana Barrows⁸, b. April 21, 1844. Is a clergyman. Resides in San Francisco, Cal.

1097 Charles Backus Dana⁷ (Hannah Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., March 26, 1806; died Natchez, Miss., Feb. 26, 1873; married July, 1860, Elvira Close of North Norwich, N. Y., died Natchez, Miss., Feb. 17, 1886. He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1828, and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1833. He received the degrees of A. M. and D. D. Was professor in Mount Hope College, Baltimore, Md. Entered the Episcopal church, and was rector of Christ church, Alexandria, Va., for twenty-six years, up to 1860. Was then rector of St. James church, Port Gibson, Miss. Rector of Trinity church at Natchez, Miss., in 1861.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles B. Dana⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1862. Resides in Washington, D. C.
- ii. Richard Henry Close Dana⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1870. Resides in Natchez, Miss.

1098 Sylvester Dana⁷ (Hannah Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., Oct. 19, 1816; married Nov. 8, 1860, Mary Jane Seavey, born April 29, 1837, daughter of Nathaniel Seavey of Chichester, N. H. He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1839. Studied law with Franklin Pierce and Asa Fowler and at the Harvard Law School at Cambridge, Mass. He was admitted to the bar in 1842, and has been in the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H., since that time. On June 3, 1862, he was made judge of the police court, from which position he was retired by constitutional limitation, Oct. 18, 1886.



HON. JOHN H. KIMBALL.

CHILDREN, BORN IN CONCORD, N. H.

- i. Charles Sylvester Dana⁸. Graduated at Dartmouth College in 1883. Law student and journalist.
- ii. Mary Huntingdon Dana⁸, b. April 9, 1864; d. Jan. 18, 1865.
- iii. Amos Barrows Dana⁸, b. June 24, 1867; d. Nov. 18, 1868.
- iv. George Radcliffe Dana⁸, b. May 21, 1870; d. Aug. 31, 1872.
- v. Marion Dana⁸, b. July 10, 1871; d. Jan. 12, 1872.
- vi. Florence Dana⁸, b. April 21, 1873.
- vii. Isabel Seavey Dana⁸, b. April 7, 1874.
- viii. Alice Louise Dana⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1879.

1099 Hannah Dana⁷ (Hannah Kimball⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Orford, N. H., Feb. 1, 1819; died April, 1855; married Jan., 1851, Rev. Samuel S. Tappan of Conway, N. H., born Boston, Mass. He preached in Maine, afterwards was in business in Providence, R. I. Resided later in Dartmouth, N. S.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucia Tappan⁸, b. Jan., 1852.
- ii. Robert Tappan⁸, b. —; d. aged 1 year.

1100 John Hazen Kimball⁷ (Samuel Ayer⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., July 14, 1823; married Nov. 5, 1851, Annie Humphreys, born Nov. 19, 1828, died Dec. 11, 1890, daughter of John C. and Angeline (Whitmore) Humphreys of Brunswick, Me.; married 2d, May 27, 1896, Elizabeth Dike, born March, 22, 1843, daughter of Rev. Samuel F. and Miriam (Worcester) Dike of Bath, Me. He was educated at Concord, Fryeburg, and Phillips Exeter academies. In 1844 and 1845 he taught school near Port Tobacco, Charles Co., Maryland. He studied law in Washington, D. C., and with Judge Samuel Wells at Portland, Me., where he was admitted to the bar, Nov., 1846, and commenced the practice of the law at Kezar Falls, in Parsonsfield, Me. Removed in April, 1848, to Topsham, Me., and in Aug., 1849, to Bath, Me., where he has since resided. Was treasurer of the Bath Savings Institution from 1852 to 1877, and became largely interested in insurance, navigation, and railroads. Was a director for many years of the Central Vermont and Androscoggin railroads, had large interests in cattle and land in Nebraska and Wyoming. In religion he was

brought up a Congregationalist. He has always been a republican in politics. He served for many years in both branches of the city government in Bath. He was a representative in the state legislature in 1878 and 1879, and in the senate in 1883 and 1885, and was presidential elector in 1872, and delegate to the presidential convention at Chicago in 1888 that nominated Benjamin Harrison.

CHILDREN.

- 1867 i. Edward Hazen⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1854.
- 1868 ii. Samuel Ayer⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1857.
- 1869 iii. Frederick Humphreys⁸, b. Feb. 25, 1861.
- 1870 iv. John McKinstry⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1863.
- v. Harry Whitmore⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1865. Was superintendent of Jewett City Mills, Jewett City, Conn. Is now (1896) treasurer of the Slatersville and Jewett City Mills. Resides in Providence, R. I.

1101 Samuel Sparhawk Kimball⁷ (Samuel Ayer⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., March 1, 1825; married Nov. 25, 1852, Hannah Mason, born March 12, 1824, died Concord, N. H., April 23, 1889, daughter of Ephraim and Polly (Bennett) Mason of Hubbardstown, Mass. He was a clerk from 1845 to 1852, and a merchant from 1852. He resides in Concord, N. H., where he has lived since 1868. He lived in Arkansas from 1845 to 1864. He is a merchant and banker and is interested in railroads. He has been president of the New Hampshire Savings Bank since 1874. He has held no political positions.

CHILD, BORN IN DARDENELLE, ARK.

- 1871 i. George Morrill⁸, b. June 27, 1855. Resides Concord, N. H.

1102 George L. Kimball⁷ (Samuel Ayer⁶, John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Nov. 2, 1828; died Concord, N. H., Aug. 29, 1892; married May 10, 1861, Mary E. Magness, born near Pine Bluff, Ark., July 7, 1838, daughter of Judge George and Parmelia (Murray) Magness of Yell Co., Ark. She belonged to a South Carolina family. She was educated at Dardenelle, and is a devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal Church South.

He was educated in the common schools and at the academies of Bradford, Mass., and Haverhill, N. H. He learned the printer's trade at what is now Laconia, N. H., and followed it for eight years at that place and at Concord, N. H., and Bath, Me. He was one of the proprietors of the *Bath Daily Tribune* in 1855. He sold his interest in this paper and went south in 1856. In January, 1856, he settled in Dardenelle, Ark., which has since been his home, except for about eighteen months during the war, when he was in St. Louis. He was first clerk for his brother, S. S. Kimball, and his partner, in the firm of Murdock & Kimball of Dardenelle. In 1862 he started a tannery and made some Confederate money. He abandoned the business in 1863 when the place was captured by U. S. troops. In 1863-'64 he accumulated nine bales of cotton, which he sold for \$3,300 in greenbacks. In 1861 he was captain of Co. A, Twenty-sixth Regt. Ark. Militia, but was not in actual service. During the war he passed through some very exciting and dangerous scenes. In June, 1864, he sent his family to St. Louis, and finding that he would be obliged to go into one of the armies or be killed, he concluded to go to St. Louis. There he worked in a printing office. Then he was clerk on a steamboat in the service of the U. S. government. On his return to Dardenelle in October, 1865, he took \$5,000 worth of goods with him, and was in trade on his own account till Aug. 13, 1866, when he took J. K. Perry as a partner. He sold out to Mr. Perry in 1881. He retired from business in comfortable circumstances. He has held various local offices and is high in the Masonic order. Early in life he was a Whig, and later a democrat, and was a member of the democratic national convention at Cincinnati. He was not a member of any church, though a believer in the Christian religion and contributing largely to its support.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Frederick⁸, b. Dardenelle, Jan. 7, 1862; d. Cleveland, Ohio, Aug. 28, 1884.
- ii. Anne Magness⁸, b. St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 10, 1864. She was educated at Belwood Seminary, Ky.
- iii. George Hazen⁸, b. Dardenelle, April 11, 1870.

1103 William Ripley Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, Eliphalet⁵, Job⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 23, 1792; died June, 1856; married Sept. 19, 1818, Eliza Dresser Dorr. He was born and spent his life in Cornish, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Jane⁸.
- ii. Caroline Sylinda⁸.
- 1872 iii. Edward Dorr⁸, b. April 16, 1825.
- iv. William Ripley⁸, b. July 22, 1828.
- v. George Franklin⁸.
- vi. Mary Ellen⁸, b. 1831; d. Dec. 30, 1887, single.
- vii. Louis Mills⁸, b. 1833; m. March 4, 1879, Abbie (Cotton) Eaton.
- viii. Louisa Cotton⁸.
- 1873 ix. Henry Martin⁸.
- x. Harriet Abby⁸.
- xi. Laura Ann⁸.
- xii. Martha⁸.

1104 Lovel Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, Eliphalet⁵, Job⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Cornish, N. H., Dec. 2, 1799; died Buffalo, N. Y., March 11, 1849; married Elvira St. Johns, born Albany, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1814, died Chicago, Ill., Feb., 1895, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Beekman) St. Johns.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary E.⁸, b. 1836.
- 1874 ii. Thomas L.⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1836.
- iii. Charles H.⁸, b. 1840.
- iv. Augusta E.⁸, b. 1841.
- v. Harriet W.⁸, b. 1843.
- 1875 vi. Edward Ancel⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1845.

1105 Jacob Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 1, 1803; died April 5, 1869; married April 5, 1831, Huldah Greenough, born June 20, 1810, daughter of Smith and Sarah (Underhill) Greenough of Chester, N. H. He succeeded his father on the homestead in Bradford, Mass. He was a farmer, and kept a public house till about thirty years of age, when he retired from that business and devoted his time to his farm. He was overseer of the poor and selectman. She was living in December, 1893, and was

bright and vigorous. They both belonged to the Congregational church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rebecca Morse⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1832; single. Resides in Bradford, Mass.
- ii. Ann Greenough⁸, b. March 16, 1834; d. Aug. 5, 1857, single.
- 1876 iii. James Smith⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1836; d. July 15, 1860.
- iv. Sarah⁸, b. May 2, 1838; m. June 8, 1864, Augustus Hammond of Marblehead, Mass. He is deceased. Child: Mary Hammond⁹, b. March 14, 1868, m. Edgar Ladd. Child: Shaler Ladd¹⁰.
- v. Frederick⁸, b. July 15, 1840; m. Sept. 3, 1863, Augusta E. Russell; m. 2d, March 20, 1889, Mary E. Davis. Is a bookkeeper. Lives in Boston, Mass.
- vi. Priscilla Hopkinson⁸, b. Oct. 5, 1842; single.
- vii. Gardner William⁸, b. April 18, 1845; d. Jan. 20, 1867.
- 1877 viii. Moses Brown⁸, b. May 29, 1847.

1106 William Nelson Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 21, 1804; died Nov. 22, 1856; married Priscilla H. Hopkinson, born 1813, died March 27, 1851, daughter of Paul Hopkinson; married 2d, Oct. 3, 1852, Louisa Raymond Hopkinson, a sister to his first wife. He was a shoe manufacturer in Haverhill, Mass. His widow married March 30, 1858, Rev. James Tuttle McCollom.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ellen Berry⁸, b. July 8, 1832; m. May 6, 1852, Frederick W. Sargent. No children.
- 1878 ii. William Byron⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1834.
- iii. Walter Hopkinson⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1835; d. Jan. 23, 1849.
- iv. Son⁸, b. and d. Dec. 14, 1840.
- 1879 v. Frank Henry⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1843.
- vi. Leroy Nelson⁸, b. April 16, 1845; d. Oct. 28, 1879; m. Sept. 5, 1871, Josephine Erskine. He was a Union soldier and enlisted Aug. 22, 1862. He lost a leg in the war.
- vii. Warren Hopkinson⁸, b. March 15, 1851.

1107 Moses Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 29, 1806; died Nov. 27, 1846; married Aug. 26, 1834, Mary L. Bruce of Brooklyn, N. Y., born Aug. 26, 1809. He was in business in New York and resided there. He was lost on the steamer

Atlantic on his way to New York. His widow married Samuel H. Howard. She is deceased.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Anna⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1837; m. John Clinton Blair. Children: 1. Ledyard Blair⁹. 2. Insley Blair⁹.
- ii. Eleanor Bruce⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1839; d. Sept. 25, 1868; m. Henry Stephens.
- iii. William Henry⁸, b. June 15, 1840. Resided in New York.
- iv. Charles Augustus⁸, b. April 1, 1842; single. Resided in New York.
- v. Edward Leroy⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. young.
- vi. Daughter⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1846.

1108 James Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Jacob⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 27, 1810; died July 19, 1881; married Feb. 7, 1839, Anna E. Ames, born Feb. 26, 1818, daughter of Ezra Ames of Haverhill, Mass., son of Benjamin Ames of Andover, grandson of Capt. Benjamin Ames of Andover, who raised a company in that town and was in the Battle of Bunker Hill. He was a shoe manufacturer in Haverhill and lived in Bradford, Mass. He was a member of the Episcopal church.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joanna Ames⁸, b. July 19, 1840; d. Aug. 9, 1854.
- 1880 ii. Ella Frances⁸, b. May 22, 1847.
- iii. Howard Ames⁸, b. April 12, 1854; d. Sept. 12, 1872.

1109 Elizabeth Wilson Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, Stephen⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hanover, N. H., Nov. 30, 1799; died Aug. 25, 1802: married Nov. 13, 1821, John Cleveland Cogswell of Boscawen, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abigail C. Cogswell⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1822; m. Enoch Gerrish of Canterbury, N. H., d. March 30, 1858; m. 2d April 21, 1864, John A. Wishard, b. in Kentucky, 1805, d. Aug. 8, 1883. Resided in St. Bernice, Ind. She had eight children. She d. May 19, 1878.
- ii. Charles E. Cogswell⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1824; m. Jan. 29, 1850, Clarissa Campbell of Windham, N. H.; m. 2d, Dec. 15, 1863, Lydia K. Knowles; m. 3d, Oct. 10, 1878, Harriet A. Smith. Resides in Haverhill, Mass. Five children.

- iii. Hanietta P. Cogswell⁸, b. April 15, 1827; d. Nov. 15, 1853; m. Jan. 1, 1850, James C. Taylor, d. Sept. 21, 1895. Resided in East Derry, N. H. Child: Ella Eliza Taylor⁹, b. Oct. 29, 1850, d. Nov. 25, 1853.
- iv. Caroline P. Cogswell⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1830; m. July 3, 1851, John Dickey.
- v. Eliza M. Cogswell⁸.

1110 Stephen Moses Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, Stephen⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hanover, N. H., June 20, 1803; died Chelsea, Vt., June 7, 1880; married March 15, 1827, Hannah Gillett of Norwich, Vt., born Jan 12, 1803, died Vershire, Vt., Aug. 29, 1837; married 2d, May 21, 1839, Mary Little, born June 15, 1812, daughter of Richard Hazen and Ruth (Coffran) Little of Hampstead, N. H. He was a farmer, went to Canaan, N. H., when a young man, then went to Norwich, Vt., and bought a two hundred acre farm in Vershire, Vt., where he lived about thirty-five years. He was a member of the Congregational church, and his second wife was a member of the Baptist church. He sold his farm in March, 1870, and moved into the village of Chelsea, Vt., and lived there until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Stephen H.⁸, b. March 29, 1841; d. March 2, 1863. He was a member of Co. A, Fifteenth Regt. Vt. Vols., in the war.
- 1881 ii. George Edward⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1842.
- 1882 iii. Caroline Annette⁸, b. March 17, 1845.
- iv. Charles A.⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1850; d. July 20, 1854.

1111 Edward Burroughs Kimball⁷ (Stephen⁶, Stephen⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hanover, N. H., Sept. 30, 1804; died Quincy, Ill., Aug. 14, 1886; married at Boston, Mass., April 14, 1831, Persis Morrison, born Oct. 5, 1811, daughter of John and Mary (Paul) Morrison of Londonderry, N. H. He was one of the pioneers of the West, and built the first frame house in Quincy, Ill. He was one of the founders of the First Congregational church in Quincy, and was much interested in the growth of the city, and was ready at any time to lend a hand in advancing the cause of truth and morality. He led a life of purity and was respected by all men

His widow was the oldest settler living in Quincy, and in 1893 was still full of life and vigor.

CHILDREN.

- 1883 i. George Edward⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1832.
 ii. Eliza Parker⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1836; m. Frederick Stodder of Somerville, Mass.
 iii. Stephen⁸, b. —; d. Oct., 1840.
 iv. Martha M.⁸, m. John Stoll of Quincy, Ill.
 v. Stephen F.⁸, b. —; d. Quincy, Ill., Sept. 8, 1853.
 vi. Mary M.⁸.
 vii. Helen R.⁸.
 viii. Annette P.⁸.
 ix. Louisa J.⁸.
 x. Asty F.⁸, m. Theodore F. Cox.
 xi. Charles F.⁸, b. June, 1856; d. Sept. 26, 1878, single.

1112 Moody Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Stephen⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 28, 1805; died Feb. 19, 1872; married Sophia Ann Gilbert, born Sept. 14, —, died March 2, 1872. He resided in Newburyport, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1884 i. William Moody⁸, b. Dec., 1835; d. June 24, 1868.
 ii. Joseph Edward⁸, b. 1838; m. May 11, 1858, Sarah C. Torrey; m. 2d, Feb. 3, 1868, Martha Jane Lamb, d. May 2, 1887.
 1885 iii. John James⁸, b. June, 1840; d. March 14, 1865.
 1886 iv. Charles Warren⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1845.
 v. George W.⁸, b. Sept., 1847; d. June 15, 1882.

1113 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., 1815; died Boston, Mass., Jan. 30, 1870; married June 25, 1835, Apphia Cate, born Dec. 27, 1820, daughter of Samuel Cate of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1887 i. Benjamin Milton⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1838.
 ii. Mary Esther⁸.
 1888 iii. Charles Henry⁸, b. 1844.

1114 Samuel S. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, Mass.,

Feb. 14, 1826; died March 9, 1883; married Jan. 1, 1851, Elizabeth Porter, born 1829. Resided in Boston, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Frank⁸, b. May 14, 1853.

1115 George A. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, Mass., April 13, 1828; died Haverhill, Mass., July 16, 1891; married Nov. 15, 1855, Susan Emerson of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. George H.⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1857; d. March 27, 1858.
ii. Matilda H.⁸, b. June 21, 1861; m. March 19, 1855, George Colburn Clement. Children: 1. George Kimball Clement⁹, b. Haverhill, Mass., May 5, 1888. 2. Clara E. Clement⁹, b. Haverhill, Mass., June 3, 1891.

1116 Isaiah Wheeler Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Aug. 6, 1811; died July 19, 1859; married (Ints.) Nov. 10, 1833, Catherine Johnson, born Nov. 9, 1811, died Jan. 14, 1881, daughter of Noah and Catherine Johnson of Medford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Catherine N.⁸, b. 1835; m. June 14, 1855, Samuel E. Hinds.
1889 ii. Isaiah Wheeler⁸, b. 1839.
iii. Emily Sweetzer⁸, b. 1847; d. May 2, 1848.
iv. Fannie E., b. 1847; m. (Ints.) Sept. 24, 1856, David P. Page.
1890 v. Gardner Johnson⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1849.
vi. Annie Maria⁸, b. 1851; m. Nov. 15, 1860, George Elliot Ayres of Boston, Mass.

1117 Shubael Converse Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., June 11, 1816; died Everett, Mass., Oct. 19, 1879; married Oct. 24, 1837, Mary Pratt; married 2d, (Ints.) Jan. 24, 1855, Catherine Hobbs; married 3d, Sept. 9, 1869, Isabella J. Bartlett of Malden, Mass. He resided in Charlestown and Everett, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary E. Kimball⁸, b. Haverhill, Mass., 1840; m. Jan. 11, 1860, George W. Davis of Boston, Mass.
- ii. Harriet T.⁸, b. 1842; m. Feb. 19, 1862, James F. Hall, b. 1839.
- iii. Samuel O⁸, b. May 25, 1844; d. March 13, 1850.
- iv. Child⁸, b. and d. Nov. 25, 1845.
- v. Sarah J.⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1846.
- vi. Charles H.⁸, b. May 26, 1848; d. June 19, 1849.
- vii. Child⁸, b. and d. July 9, 1849.

1118 James Jones Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 7, 1820; married June 1, 1845, Alice Foster, born Dec. 7, 1816. He resided in Charlestown and Beverly, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alice⁸, b. April 21, 1846; d. Oct. 13, 1861.
- ii. Emma F.⁸, b. 1848; m. Oct. 23, 1878, Percy Collier of Salem, Mass.
- iii. Isabella Maria⁸, b. June 19, 1854.

1119 Richard Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, Mass., March 9, 1822; married Dec. 14, 1845, Bertha Ann Ingalls, born Nov. 7, 1826, died Peabody, Mass., Nov. 27, 1886. He resided in Charlestown and Danvers, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jonathan Edwards⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1846; d. Jan. 8, 1848.
- ii. Martha Ann⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1848; d. Aug. 19, 1866.
- iii. Sarah Jane⁸, b. Nov. 19, 1849; m. April 14, 1874, Thomas G. Smith.
- iv. Emma Louise⁸, b. June 3, 1852; m. Feb. 7, 1871, Rufus Lamson.
- v. Henry J. G.⁸, b. Nov. 20, 1855.

1120 Augustus W. Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, Mass., Nov. 21, 1827; died Boston, Mass., March 6, 1883; married Oct. 4, 1848, Elizabeth Gibbs, born Sept. 4, 1829, died Nov. 19,

1866; married 2d, May 7, 1868, Victoria Hutchinson. Resided Charlestown, Mass.

CHILD.

i. Augustus W.⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1849; d. Aug. 28, 1855.

1121 William Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Nathan⁶, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Newburyport, Mass., Jan. 13, 1790; died Avon, Conn., June 15, 1869; married Mary Colly, born —, died Dec. 28, 1855. Resided Avon, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 1892 i. John Pillsbury⁸, b. Newburyport, Mass., Feb. 2, 1817.
 ii. Edwin Russell⁸, b. Newburyport, Mass.; d. Avon, Conn., March 31, 1846.
 1893 iii. Charles Horace⁸, b. Newburyport, Mass.; d. Nov., 1891.

1122 Amos Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Nathan⁶, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Newburyport, Jan. 4, 1798; married Oct. 8, 1825, Sarah Jane Bradley, daughter of Daniel Bradley. Resided in Fayetteville, N. C.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah Jane⁸.
 ii. Elizabeth Ann⁸.

1123 Samuel W. Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Nathan⁶, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Marblehead, Mass., Dec. 3, 1800; died Lynn, Mass., Jan. 1, 1853; married May 5, 1821, Fannie G. Field, born Dorchester, Mass., March, 1803, died Lynn, Mass., Jan. 26, 1895.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary D.⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1822; d. Aug. 30, 1864.
 1894 ii. Amos⁸, b. 1825.
 iii. Nancy Field⁸, b. March 7, 1836; m. Dec. 10, 1874, Albert F. Watts.
 iv. James M.⁸, b. 1839; m. May 30, 1881, Annie C. Thornton.
 1895 v. Josiah F.⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1842.
 vi. Susan F.⁸, b. 1846; m. Aug. 13, 1879, James Willard Hilton.

1124 James Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁶, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 9, 1802; died Nov. 30, 1878; married Sept. 9, 1824, Diadema Messer,

born June 15, 1803, died Nov. 11, 1880, daughter of Jacob and Catherine (Smith) Messer of New London, N. H. Farmer and shoemaker. Resided Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1896 i. Sarah Howe⁸, b. July 3, 1825.
- 1897 ii. James Messer⁸, b. July 29, 1827.
- 1898 iii. Elizabeth Ann⁸, b. Jan. 23, 1830.
- iv. Catherine Smith⁸, b. July 1, 1832; d. Oct. 30, 1862; m. July 10, 1850, Hiram Alonzo Alger, b. 1826. Resided Lowell, Mass.
- v. Lyman Fitts⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1834; d. Jan. 21, 1844.
- 1899 vi. Mary Webster⁸, b. June 15, 1839.
- vii. Marinda Diadema⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1841; m. June 20, 1863; DeWitt C. Merrill, son of N. L. and Malinda Merrill of Manchester, N. H.; m. 2d, Luther Hurd. Children: 1. Carrie Merrill⁹. 2. Minnie Merrill⁹. Both reside in Haverhill, Mass.
- 1900 viii. Milton Stores⁸, b. July 14, 1844; d. July 13, 1893.
- ix. Emeline Floretta⁸, b. March 5, 1847; m. April 13, 1867, Edward Robie of Chester, N. H. No children.

1125 Raymond Kimball⁷ (Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 8, 1807; died Feb. 28, 1879; married (Ints.) at Methuen Oct. 14, 1832, Louisa A. Pecker, born —, died Jan. 4, 1838, daughter of John Pecker of Methuen; married 2d, her cousin, Margaret A. Pecker, born —, died March 1, 1881, daughter of William Pecker of Methuen. Resided Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa Jane⁸, b. April 24, 1836; m. Jan. 12, 1854, Alfred Day; m. 2d, — Welsh.
- ii. Laura Antoinetta⁸, b. 1841; d. Aug. 8, 1854.
- iii. Mary Arabella⁸, b. Jan. 2, 1843; d. April 8, 1869.
- iv. Martha Frances⁸, b. March 5, 1847; m. July 10, 1868, Sylvester Kimball of Bradford; m. 2d, May 25, 1876, William E. Kimball of Bradford, Mass.

1126 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Elijah⁶, Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 27, 1799; died Sept. 1, 1846; married Susan Symonds, born 1801. His widow married Francis Cross. He lived in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1901 i. Susan S.⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1822; d. 1865.
 1902 ii. Melitable⁸, b. July 22, 1826; d. 1859.
 iii. Almira Lucy⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1828; never married.
 iv. Lucy Ann⁸, b. June 10, 1831; d. 1863; m. Jan. 26, 1854,
 Joseph Page of Cleveland, Ohio.
 1903 v. John Calvin⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1833.
 1904 vi. Hannah M.⁸, b. Jan. 23, 1835.
 1905 vii. Warren A.⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1838.
 viii. Sophia A.⁸, b. April 26, 1841; d. April 24, 1863.

1127 Alfred Kimball⁷ (Elijah⁶, Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., May 19, 1803; died March 19, 1869; married April 20, 1834, Abigail Kimball, born March 12, 1811, died 1881, daughter of Henry and Sarah Kimball of Boothbay, Me. He lived on his father's place in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Alfred Allen⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1835; d. Dec. 23, 1860.
 ii. Elbridge Henry⁸, b. Nov. 29, 1836; d. June 16, 1871.
 1906 iii. Samuel Caswell⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1838.
 iv. Helen Amanda⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1841; m. Samuel Raymond.
 v. Deborah Louisa⁸, b. July 7, 1843; d. Jan. 20, 1869; single.
 vi. Lydia Allen⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1845; m. Jan. 6, 1864, James
 Hodgdon of Bradford, Mass.; m. 2d, John H. Richard-
 son.
 vii. Albert Parkman⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1848; d. 1880.
 1907 viii. George Washington⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1849.
 ix. Julia Gage⁸, b. July 5, 1852; d. July 22, 1853.

1128 George Kimball⁷ (Elijah⁶, Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., April 7, 1814; married Joicy Ann Pinkham of Boothbay, Me. He was a shoemaker. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joicy Ann⁸, b. July 10, 1837; d. Oct. 19, 1837.
 ii. Joicy Ann⁸, b. Aug. 18, 1838.
 iii. Charles Webster⁸, b. Nov. 29, 1840.
 iv. Ann Etta⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1861.
 v. Harriet Pinkham⁸, b. May 21, 1863; m. Sept. 26, 1880,
 Walter B. Ellis of Boston, Mass.

1129 Elbridge Kimball⁷ (Elijah⁶, Nathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 26, 1815; died North Andover, Mass., Nov. 27, 1873; married Jan. 1, 1874, Deborah Ellis, born 1816, died Oct. 19, 1848; married 2d, Nov. 25, 1849, Lucy A. C. Lowell of Lawrence, Mass., born Putney, Vt., 1817. He was a shoemaker and resided in North Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elbridge E.⁸, b. April 12, 1847; m. July 10, 1872, Margaret Buckley of Newburyport, Mass.
- 1908 ii. Charles Henry⁸, b. Feb. 29, 1852.

1131 Phineas Kimball⁷ (Ziba⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pelham, N. H., Nov. 13, 1780; died Bradford, Mass., July 12, 1856; married Nov. 6, 1811, Mehitabel Kimball, born Bradford, Mass., Dec. 17, 1788, died Jan. 18, 1838, daughter of Timothy Kimball; married 2d, July 11, 1839, Mrs. Lydia Ellen Nutter, died July, 1840. He resided at Ward hill, Bradford, Mass. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 1909 i. Edwin⁸, b. Aug. 29, 1812; d. Sept. 11, 1847.
- 1910 ii. Harrison⁸, b. Jan. 30, 1815; d. Aug. 6, 1878.
- iii. Dilla⁸, b. July 8, 1817; d. aged 2 years.
- 1911 iv. Gilman⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1819.
- 1912 v. Horace⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1822; d. Oct. 15, 1850.
- 1913 vi. Nelson⁸, b. March 6, 1825; d. April 18, 1874.
- 1914 { vii. Byron⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1827; d. May 6, 1888.
- { viii. Julia Ann⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1827; m. Jan. 19, 1860, Loring Farnum.
- ix. Mary Jane⁸, b. April 6, 1831; m. Dec. 1, 1856, Asa Foote Adams, b. Jan. 8, 1829, d. Feb. 8, 1877.
- { x. John Addison⁸, b. July 10, 1840. Was adopted and brought up by John Head of Haverhill, Mass.
- { xi. James Madison⁸, b. July 10, 1840. Resided on Ward hill, Bradford, Mass.

1132 Benjamin D. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, N. H., 1787; died May 9, 1850; married March 21, 1811, Nancy Barker. Resided in Andover and Methuen, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Isaac Frye⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1811.
- ii. Benjamin⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1813; d. May 24, 1878.
- iii. Wallace⁸.
- iv. Edward⁸, b. Andover, Mass., June 10, 1816.
- v. Abigail B.⁸.
- vi. Nancy L.⁸.
- 1915 vii. William M.⁸, b. 1828.

1133 George King Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born 1789; married Betsey ——. He lived in different places. Was a quiet man of but little force, on account of feeble health. He was at one time a resident of Windham, N. H., and died soon after his removal from that town.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza⁸, deceased.
- ii. Julia⁸, deceased.
- iii. Martha⁸, m. — Sawyer. Resided in Whitefield, N. H. Has one child.

1134 Frederick Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, N. H., March 10, 1790; died Sept. 6, 1863; married Feb. 21, 1812, Azubah Eastman, born 1792, died Aug. 24, 1844. He was a lumber dealer and farmer, an energetic, pushing business man. He resided in Methuen, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1916 i. Francis Frye⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1812.
- ii. Azubah Snow⁸, b. April 27, 1813; m. Nov. 29, 1832, Charles Russell.
- iii. Emily Eastman⁸, b. July 9, 1815; d. May 4, 1822.
- iv. Mehitable Messer⁸, b. April 6, 1818; m. May 18, 1842, David Kimball of Bradford, Mass.
- 1917 v. Frederick⁸, b. April 4, 1824; d. June 10, 1868.
- 1918 vi. Moses Eastman⁸, b. May 29, 1829.
- vii. Emily Eastman⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1832; m. April 13, 1854, Horatio M. Howard of Stoughton, Mass., aged 28 years.

1135 James Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, N. H., Jan. 5, 1793;

died Haverhill, N. H., March 30, 1872; married March 16, 1816, Abigail (Smith) Phelps, born Bath, N. H., Feb. 17, 1795, died July 17, 1858, lived all her life in Bath, N. H.; married 2d, Marilla (Merrill) Green, who died in Bath, N. H. His wives were half sisters. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and was in service at Portsmouth, N. H., for three months. Some years after he was the captain of an artillery company in the militia of New Hampshire. He was a farmer and lived the most of his life in Bath, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1919 i. James Hutchins⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1816.
- 1920 ii. Russell Noyes⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1817; d. Waukesha, Wis., Sept. 13, 1879; m. Aug. 18, 1844, Frances E. Hibbard; m. 2d, Nancy Keen. He was in general business in Waukesha, Wis.
- 1921 iii. Edward Pickett⁸, b. July 25, 1819. Resides in Waterloo, Iowa.
- 1922 iv. Sabin Clark⁸, b. March 19, 1821; m. Jan. 1, 1845, Elizabeth Ann White; m. 2d, April, 1857, Betsey Williams.
- v. Eliza Hutchins⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1822. Resides in Bath, N. H. Single. Is an invalid.
- vi. George Fry⁸, b. July 8, 1824; m. Nov. 27, 1853, Maria L. Chapin. Resides in Lodi, Wis. Is a gardener.
- vii. Henry Sanborn⁸, b. March 31, 1826; d. Sept. 10, 1827.
- 1923 viii. Henry Sanborn⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1827.
- 1924 ix. Ira⁸, b. July 28, 1829.
- x. Jane Hutchins⁸, b. July 21, 1831; m. Feb. 20, 1866, Moses Lang. Resides in Bath, N. H.
- xi. Charles Frederick⁸, b. July 21, 1831; d. July 21, 1831.
- 1925 xii. Charles Frederick⁸, b. March 12, 1833.
- xiii. Abbie Smith⁸, b. June 11, 1835; m. Sept. 19, 1860, Henry Hancock Lang. Child. Resides in Sparta, Wis.
- xiv. Moses Phelps⁸, b. June 11, 1837; d. Jan. 30, 1840.
- xv. John French⁸, b. June 30, 1839; d. April 21, 1840.

1136 Stephen B. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, N. H., Feb. 9, 1794; died June 13, 1841; married June 14, 1819, Cynthia Emerson. Resided in Methuen, Mass. His widow married John Tarbox of Methuen.

CHILDREN.

- 1926 i. Jacob Messer⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1820; d. Needham, Mass., July 7, 1848.
- 1927 ii. Milton Frye⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1824.
- iii. Joseph Gilbert⁸, b. March 5, 1828; d. Lawrence, Mass., March 31, 1850.
- iv. Harriet Whittier⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1833.
- v. Stephen Porter⁸, b. Salem, N. H., April 22, 1831.
- vi. John Tarbox⁸, b. May 6, 1838; d. 1887. He was adopted by his step-father and his name was changed to John Kimball Tarbox. He was a man of much ability. Was a member of the Massachusetts legislature, was elected to congress, and was appointed insurance commissioner by Gen. B. F. Butler, which office he held at the time of his death. He was twice married.

1137 Edward Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Lisbon, N. H., July 24, 1798; died Oct. 21, 1884; married April 27, 1824, Eliza Sargent, born 1796, died Nov. 3, 1873, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bodwell) Sargent. He was a farmer and lived in Methuen, Mass., near the boundary line between New Hampshire and Massachusetts.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza A.⁸, b. 1828; d. Aug. 21, 1867.
- ii. John⁸, b. 1831; d. Feb. 6, 1843.
- iii. Georgiana⁸, b. 1833; d. Haverhill, Mass., May 19, 1891; m. Dec. 20, 1860, Luke Hutchinson of Lawrence, Mass., who was a conductor on the Boston & Maine R. R., and was accidentally killed. No children.
- 1928 iv. Sylvanus G.⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1835. Resides in Methuen, Mass.
- 1929 v. Daniel Merrill⁸, b. 1839.
- vi. Moses⁸.

1138 Joseph Frye Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bath, N. H., May 1, 1799; died Bradford, Mass., June 1, 1864; married April 24, 1825, Lucinda Tyler, born Nov. 25, 1825, died Bradford, Mass., Aug. 12, 1884, daughter of William and Nabby Tyler of Boxford, Mass. He lived in Methuen and Bradford, Mass. He was a farmer and lumber dealer.

CHILDREN.

- 1930 i. Charles Gilbert⁸, b. March 25, 1826.
- 1931 ii. William Augustus⁸, b. July 28, 1827.
- iii. Joseph Warren⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1828; m. Elizabeth Arabella Fisher, b. Oct. 1, 1831. No. children. Machinist. Resided in Rutland, Vt.
- 1932 iv. Stillman⁸, b. March 23, 1830.
- 1933 v. Leverett Woodbury⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1831.
- 1934 vi. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1832.
- 1935 vii. Elbridge⁸, b. Sept. 2, 1834.
- viii. Sylvester⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1839; d. Oct. 16, 1871; m. July 10, 1868, Martha Frances Kimball, daughter of Raymond Kimball. Resided in Bradford, Mass.
- ix. Caroline⁸, b. April 30, 1841; m. Sept. 13, 1860, Lory A. Foss of Bradford, Mass.
- x. John Sargent⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1843; d. May 14, 1864. He was a member of the Twenty-second Regt. of Mass. Vols., and was killed at the second battle of Bull Run.
- xi. Granville Robinson⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1845. Member of the Fiftieth Regt. of Mass. Vols., and d. at Cairo, Ill., on his way home.
- xii. Seth⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1848; d. Dec. 22, 1851.

1139 Sarah Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Cornish, N. H., April 8, 1796; married Gad Orvis.

CHILDREN.

- 1936 i. Catherine Green Orvis⁸.
- 1939 ii. Nancy Boynton Orvis⁸, m. William Washington Kimball.
- iii. Helen Orvis⁸, m. Orren Robinson.
- iv. Emily Orvis⁸, m. Lucius Kimball of Arlington, Mass.
- v. Frances Orvis⁸, m. Thomas A. Driver.
- vi. Marion Orvis⁸, m. Freeman A. Fisher.

1140 Zimri Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Cornish, N. H., May 11, 1802; died Windsor, Vt., May 4, 1874; married Fannie Cummings, born June 11, 1806, died Dec. 2, 1880. He was a blacksmith and farmer and resided in Felchville and Windsor, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Oramel⁸, b. Felchville, Vt., Nov. 15, 1829; d. Windsor, Vt., May 29, 1860, single.
- 1937 ii. Adeline Celia⁸, b. Windsor, Vt., Aug. 20, 1835.

- 1938 iii. Cassius Duane⁸, b. Windsor, Vt., Oct. 8, 1845; d. Mapleton, Iowa, May 13, 1887.

1141 William Messer Kimball⁷(Edward⁶, Jonathan⁵, Edmund⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Cornish, N. H., May 27, 1806; died Massena, N. Y., June 18, 1861; married Abigail Jones, died Feb. 20, 1861, daughter of William and Polly (Cole) Jones.

CHILDREN.

- 1939 i. William Washington⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1835.
 ii. Euretta Sophia⁸, b. Massena, N. Y., June 2, 1838; m. John A. Myers. Farmer. Resides in Potsdam, N. Y.
 iii. George O.⁸, b. Oct., 1859; m. April 10, 1890, Eleanor Frances Burdett of Kittery, Me. Resides Arlington, Mass.

1142 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Holderness, N. H., Jan., 1792; died Lawrence, Mass., June 25, 1861; married Betsey Bradley. Lived in Holderness, N. H., and Lawrence, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Hannah⁸, m. Horace Durgin of Bangor and Fremont, Me.
 Children: 1. Horace Weber Durgin⁹. 2. Lillian Durgin⁹.
 ii. Lizzie⁸, b. —; m. Haskell Stevens of Evanstown, Ill.
 Children: 1. Harry Stevens⁹. 2. Frank Stevens⁹.
 3. Minnie Stevens⁹.
 iii. Abigail⁸, m. John S. Rollins of Plymouth, N. H. Children:
 1. Charles R. Rollins⁹. 2. Frank Rollins⁹. 3. John Rollins⁹.
 4. Abbie Rollins⁹.
 1940 iv. Samuel Bradley⁸, b. Jan. 16, 1824.
 1941 v. Daniel W.⁸, b. 1826; d. July 29, 1863.
 vi. Clara B.⁸, single. Resides in Woodford, Me.
 vii. Charles G.⁸, b. 1832; m. Dec. 12, 1862, Frances A. Lacy, b. 1830.
 viii. Carleton⁸, m. —. Resides in Woodford, Me.
 ix. Lucia E. T.⁸ Resides Woodford, Me.

1143 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Holderness, N. H., Aug. 2, 1802; died Oct. 10, 1887; married Oct. 26, 1835, Emma Richardson Gilpatrick, born April 2, 1820, daughter of Samuel and Esther Richardson Gilpatrick. He resided at Boston, Mass., and went from there to Northeast Harbor, Mt. Desert, Me., in

1827. He was a merchant there for fifty years. He then went into the hotel business, which he continued until his death. He had many friends and had the respect of all who knew him.

CHILDREN.

- 1942 i. Catherine Gilpatrick⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1836.
- 1943 ii. Hannah Abigail⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1839; d. Jan. 5, 1887.
- iii. Edmund Harrison⁸, b. April 15, 1841; m. July 7, 1874.
Lucia Virginia Macomber. Merchant. Resides at
Northeast Harbor, Mt. Desert, Me. No children.
- 1944 iv. Daniel Everett⁸, b. Dec. 14, 1842.
- v. Emma Esther⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1849. Resides Mt. Desert, Me.
- vi. Clarence Abraham⁸, b. July 31, 1852. Hotel keeper, Clif-
ton House, Northeast Harbor, Mt. Desert, Me.
- vii. Loren Eugene⁸, b. March 21, 1855. Is proprietor of the
Kimball House, Northeast Harbor, Mt. Desert, Me.
- viii. George Mead Kimball⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1862; d. Nov. 8, 1865.

1144 James Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., March 26, 1796; died in Florida, May 31, 1871; married March 14, 1819, Sophia Maltby. He resided in Bradford, Vt., and from there removed to Barre, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Huldah⁸, m. B. S. Johnson of Wallace, N. Y.
- ii. Helen⁸, m. J. G. Johnson of Eagle River, Iowa.
- iii. Louisa⁸, m. Dr. J. E. Provost of Rochester, N. Y.
- iv. Belinda M.⁸.
- 1945 v. Freeman P.⁸.
- 1946 vi. John C.⁸.
- vii. Elizabeth-J.⁸, m. — Schofield.
- viii. Frances E.⁸, m. — Schofield.
- ix. Jarvis⁸. Resides in Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y.

1145 John W. Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Vt., Aug. 16, 1798; died Adrian, Mich., 1874; married April 8, 1822, Mercy Tabor.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles⁸.
- ii. Caroline⁸, m. Stephen Tabor.
- iii. Anne Eliza⁸.
- iv. Emily⁸.

1146 Daniel C. Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Vt., Feb. 23, 1819; died Haverhill, Mass., April 26, 1873; married Mary J. Smith of Northumberland, N. H. He settled in Maidstone, Vt., and had three sons and two daughters. Among them were:

CHILDREN.

1946a i. Charles L.⁸.

ii. Sarah M.⁸, m. Nov. 23, 1864, Samuel Watts of Boston, Mass.

iii. Jennie P.⁸, m. March 20, 1869, George William Kimball of Haverhill, Mass.

1147 Hiram W. Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Vt., July 12, 1822; married April 21, 1845, Lydia S. Burnham, died March, 1864. He married 2d, Mrs. Mary J. (Chamberlain) Brock. Resided in Bradford, Vt.

CHILDREN.

i. Abbie L.⁸, m. D. S. Johnson of Fairlee, Vt.

ii. Frank H.⁸.

iii. Alice E.⁸.

1148 Dennison S. Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Vt., July 3, 1834; died June 13, 1863; married Sept. 20, 1855, Eunice Kendall. He resided in Clinton, Me., and Townsend, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i. Susan A.⁸, b. Clinton, Me., June, 1857; d. Cambridge, Mass., April 25, 1869.

ii. Ella L.⁸, b. 1859; m. Nov. 17, 1884, Alvan C. Sturtevant of New York.

iii. George Edward⁸, b. Townsend, Mass., Jan. 12, 1862; d. Oct. 16, 1862.

1149 Rebecca Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Jan. 4, 1802; died Dec. 13, 1871; married April 9, 1828, Ira Rowell of West Concord, N. H. Resided in West Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1947 i. William Kimball Rowell⁸, b. Nov. 9, 1829; d. Nov. 22, 1886.

ii. Elizabeth Rowell⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1832; d. Jan. 16, 1844.

- 1948 iii. Edward Thomas Rowell⁸, b. Aug. 14, 1836.
 iv. James H. Rowell⁸, b. May 16, 1838; m. June 21, 1866, Mary Ann Fiske. No children. He was treasurer of Merri-mack Co. 1876 and 1877. Was superintendent of streets, Concord, N. H.
 v. Christopher I. Rowell⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1840; d. June 3, 1849.
 vi. Mary C. Rowell⁸, b. March 16, 1841. Resides in Concord, N. H. Was a member of the board of education in West Concord.
 1949 vii. Rebecca Kimball Rowell⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1843.

1150 Phebe Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Sept. 10, 1806; died May 2, 1850; married Feb. 14, 1832, Hillary Knox of Sanbornton, N. H. Resided in Sanbornton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1950 i. James E. Knox⁸, b. Nov. 6, 1832.
 1951 ii. Mary Lizzie Knox⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1834.
 iii. Alonzo A. Knox⁸, b. March 12, 1837. Single. Resides in Oregon.
 iv. Annie M. Knox⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1840. Teacher. Resides in Portland, Ore.
 1952 v. Celestia J. Knox⁸, b. Dec. 1, 1842.
 vi. George H. Knox⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1846; d. Aug. 15, 1848.

1151 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Oct. 29, 1811; died May 17, 1875; married Dec. 27, 1840, Parmelia Knox Holt, born Oct. 31, 1816, daughter of Stephen and Molly Knox Holt of Pembroke, N. H. He was a farmer and resided in Pembroke, N. H., and Rumford, Me.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PEMBROKE, N. H.

- i. Charles Holt⁸, b. Nov. 5, 1841. Was graduated from Colby University, Waterville, Me. In 1869 he taught in the academy at East Corinth, Me. In 1870 he went to California and was a successful instructor at Pleasant Valley, Grass Valley, and Los Angeles. In the latter city he was elected superintendent of the city schools, which position he held for four years, and resigned it on account of poor health. In 1884 he returned to New Hampshire. During the War of the Rebellion he served in the United States navy on the gunboat *Rhode Island*, and took part in the bombardment of Fort Fisher. He is single and lives in Haverhill, Mass.

- 1953 ii. John Robinson⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1844; d. Jan. 8, 1893.
 iii. Mary Lizzie⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1851; d. Rumford, Me., Nov. 18, 1857.
 iv. James A.⁸, b. Concord, N. H., Nov. 27, 1853; m. 1885, Margaret Miller. Is a carpenter and resides in Rochester, N. H.

1152 Edward Kimball⁷ (Edward⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 24, 1816; died Jan. 5, 1879; married Sept. 13, 1838, Betsey Fowler, born July 10, 1818. He was a teacher and a farmer. He was a deacon in the Congregational church. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. James⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1839; d. Jan. 25, 1842.
 1954 ii. Mary Abby⁸, b. March 8, 1842.
 1955 iii. Edward Payson⁸, b. Oct. 14, 1845.
 1956 iv. Henry Martin⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1858.

1153 Isaac Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Northfield, N. H., June 19, 1802; died 1875; married Dec. 16, 1832, Sarah Moody. Resided in Lowell, Mass.

CHILD.

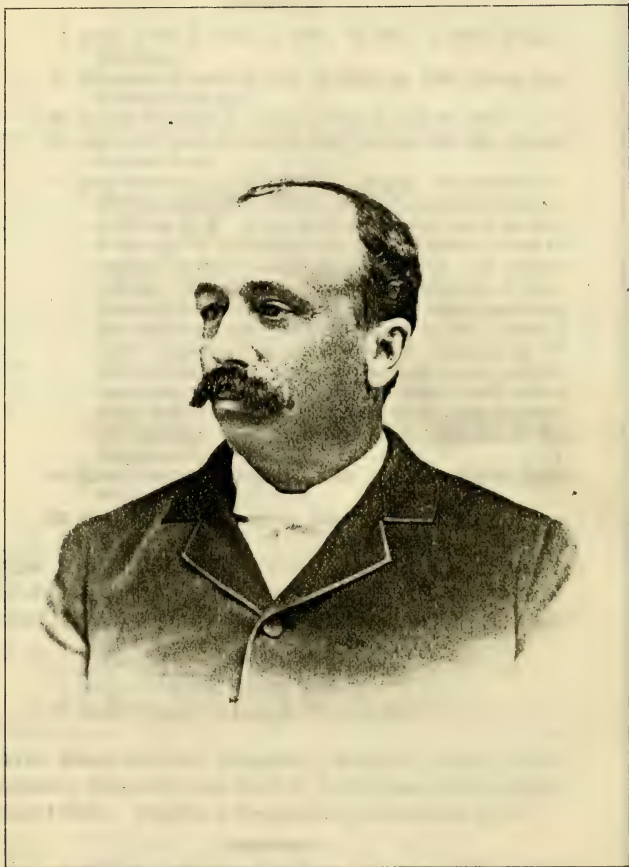
- i. Sarah⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1834; d. May 9, 1863.

1154 John Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Northfield, N. H., Feb. 26, 1806; died 1868 (Adm. Jan. 26, 1869); married June 30, 1831, Susan Weeks. Resided in Northfield, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Harriet Ann⁸, b. April 1, 1836; m. Rev. Uriah Chase of Canterbury, N. H.
 1957 ii. John Andrews⁸, b. 1846; m. Aug. 24, 1864, Amarette Kimball, b. March 25, 1847, daughter of James French Kimball.

1155 Joseph Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 16, 1808; died Sept. 22, 1865; married Dec. 6, 1832, Harriet S. Rogers. She is a descendant of John Rogers, the martyr. She was living in Napa, Cal., in Aug., 1895, at the age of eighty-three. They resided in Northfield, N. H.



Faithfully Yours
Roy T. Kimball

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1835; m. Feb. 7, 1856, William Woodbury.
- ii. Elizabeth Gilman⁸, b. July 19, 1838; m. 1865, Albert Hall of Marysville, Cal.
- iii. Joseph Warren⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1841; d. July 21, 1862.
- iv. Rebecca Viola⁸, b. May 18, 1844; m. Nov. 22, 1881, Joseph Wilkins Tays.
- v. Roy Thurston⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1846. Single. He attended the district school and later the N. H. Conference Seminary at Tilton, N. H. Farm work proving too heavy for him, at the age of twenty-two he went to Maine, where he engaged in the canned goods business and became manager of the great canning establishment of John Winslow Jones of Portland, Me. He staid there until the California fever took him west in 1875. After a varied experience he established the business of the Norton Tanning Co., a wool pulling and tanning concern employing one hundred men and doing a half million dollar business each year. Of this he has been president and manager since its organization. Resides in San Francisco, Cal.
- vi. Sarah Hattie⁸, b. Sept. 19, 1848; m. 1874, Harry Edgar Wright of Newport, N. H.
- vii. George Abbott Rogers⁸, b. July 6, 1858.

1156 Simeon Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born May 11, 1810; died 1865; married Sept. 5, 1837, Fannie Rogers. Resided in Sanbornton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Arthur L. G.⁸, b. May 27, 1839.
- ii. Lucy Frances⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1841; d. 1858.

1157 Hazen Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born July 2, 1796; died 1832; married Nancy Fifield. Resided in Concord and Northwood, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Ann⁸, b. 1823; m. Oct. 20, 1852, Benjamin Robbins of Boston, Mass. No children.
- ii. John F.⁸, b. Northwood, Vt., Dec. 20, 1825; d. Newburyport, Mass., Sept. 15, 1884; m. Aug. 5, 1865, Dorothy M. Ellsworth of Newburyport, Mass.

- iii. James A.⁸, b. Northwood, 1832; m. Aug. 31, 1865, Anna M. Kandall of New Bedford, Mass. Resided in Newburyport.

1158 Hiram Kimball⁷ (Simeon⁶, Reuben⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Jan 2, 1806; died 1842; married Eliza Jane ——. Resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1958 i. Alvin W.⁸, b. 1839; d. Nov. 13, 1877.
 ii. Hiram⁸.
 iii. Sophronia T.⁸, b. 1842; m. Sept. 25, 1872, William H. Neal of St. Paul, Minn., b. 1833.

1159 Samuel Kimball⁷ (Mellen⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Concord, N. H., Aug. 15, 1793; died Jan. 27, 1864; married Sept. 15, 1840, Sophia A. Marston, born July 15, 1806. Resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Jane⁸, d. young.
 ii. John Maynard⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1851.

1160 Cyrus Kimball⁷ (Mellen⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., 1795; died 1885; married Charlotte Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charlotte⁸, b. ——. Resides New York city.
 ii. Ambrose⁸. Resides Cincinnati, Ohio.

1161 Reuben Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 3, 1800; died Oct. 9, 1870; married Sallie Maynard, born Jan. 23, 1797, died Lawrence, Mass., Feb. 10, 1874. He resided in Concord and Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1959 i. Lucretia⁸, b. April 26, 1818; d. June 30, 1880.
 1960 ii. Charlotte⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1820.
 iii. Ruth True⁸, b. March 28, 1822; d. Methuen, Mass., Jan. 21, 1847.
 1961 iv. Apphia Jane⁸, b. June 6, 1824; d. Sept. 9, 1875.
 1962 v. Sarah⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1827.

vi. Asa⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1829; d. Dec. 23, 1868, Jennie E. Titus, daughter of Martin and Clarrissa (Prouty) Titus of Chesterfield, N. H.

1963 vii. John Gibson⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1833.

1964 viii. Katherine Clough⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1835.

1162 Asa Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Oct. 13, 1794; died Feb. 4, 1871; married Dec. 30, 1819, Hannah Little, born April 24, 1798, died Jan. 15, 1882. He was a colonel in the New Hampshire militia, commanding the 40th regiment. He was a contractor and builder. He lived in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1965 i. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Nov. 29, 1822; d. Aug. 16, 1882.

1966 ii. George Little⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1824.

1967 iii. Levi Woodbury⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1826.

iv. Warren Carleton⁸, b. July 29, 1829; m. Jan. 13, 1857, Flora M. Merrill. He is a carpenter and builder. Resides in National City, Cal., where he has large interests.

v. Francis Augustus⁸, b. Jan. 26, 1832; m. April 19, 1857, Sarah Currier, b. Sept. 24, 1838. Is a capitalist and resides in National City, Cal.

vi. Charles Henry⁸, b. July 21, 1836; m. Nov. 29, 1863, Ellen F. Clark. Is a farmer and fruit grower and resides in National City, Cal.

1968 vii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. June 27, 1838.

1163 Hazen Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Aug. 14, 1802; died 1877; married Mary -Ann Baker, daughter of Marshall and Naomi (Hoyt) Baker. He was a farmer, lumberman, miller, bridge and road builder. He was a justice of the peace, colonel of the 43d Regt. of New Hampshire militia. He was an earnest Christian and was a leader in his town in the temperance and anti-slavery reforms. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

i. John Marshall Kimball⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1829; m. Nov., 1855, Kate O'Hara; m. 2d, April 16, 1858, Ellen Gearon, daughter of Anthony Gearon of Albany, N. Y. He was graduated A. B. at Dartmouth College in 1849. Was a trader in Contoocook until 1851, when he went to Albany,

N. Y., and studied law with James Callahan. He began the practice of the law in 1853 and continued in it until his death, except during the time that he served in the army. He was a soldier in the war of 1861.

- 1969 ii. Charles Carroll⁸, b. Hopkinton, April 7, 1831.
 iii. Mary Ann⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1833.
 1970 iv. Stephen Sibley⁸, b. Nov. 18, 1835.
 1971 v. Sullivan Cicero⁸, b. July 21, 1833.
 vi. Susan Baker⁸, b. March 28, 1841; m. Oct. 4, 1860, George H. Eaton; m. 2d, — Tabor.
 1972 vii. Clarion Hazen⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1843.
 viii. Robert Emmett⁸, b. 1850.

1164 Gardner Wood Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 19, 1803. Resided in New York city.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Bartlett⁸.
 ii. Emily⁸, m. — Stone.

1165 Asa Foster Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 7, 1806. Resided in New York state.

CHILDREN.

- i. William⁸.
 ii. Mary Ann⁸.
 iii. James⁸, deceased.

1166 Moses Foster Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., May 2, 1809; died Nashua, N. H., Jan. 30, 1872; married Cassandra W. Merrill, born Dec. 10, 1815, died Aug. 10, 1846; married 2d, Mary Elizabeth Spaulding. He lived in Newmarket, N. H., and afterwards in Nashua, where he was a roll coverer.

CHILDREN.

- 1973 i. Charles Augustus⁸, b. Newmarket, N. H., March 20, 1835.
 ii. Le Roy⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1838; d. Nov. 12, 1841.
 iii. Elodia⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1841; d. July 19, 1842.
 iv. Mary Elodia⁸, b. Dec. 12, 1847; d. Jan. 9, 1851.
 v. Le Roy Spalding⁸, b. Nashua, N. H., Nov. 19, 1849. Roll coverer. Resides in Nashua, N. H.
 vi. Theodora Adelaide⁸, b. Nashua, N. H., April 26, 1852. Art decorator. Resides in Nashua, N. H.

1167 Orrin Drake Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born East Concord, N. H., Jan. 8, 1811; died Loudon, N. H., April 6, 1870; married Oct. 8, 1835, Elizabeth Pike, born Hebron, N. H., June 6, 1813, died Loudon, N. H., July 7, 1858, daughter of Daniel Pike; married 2d, Mary Jane (Drake) Durgin. From 1839 to 1842 he kept a store in Loudon, was afterwards a boot and shoe maker, was town clerk for two years, and was a respected citizen.

CHILDREN.

- i. George O.⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1842; m. June 5, 1862, Lizzie L. Watson, b. Aug. 17, 1841. He d. Oct. 14, 1864. His widow m. E. Hight of Manchester, N. H.
- ii. Laura Ann⁸, b. July 16, 1844; m. April 18, 1871, Kirk H. Fletcher, carriage painter. Resides in Loudon, N. H.

1168 Clara Tolle Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Asa⁵, David⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., Feb., 1814; died Philadelphia, Pa., Nov. 12, 1887; married about 1834, John Fox of Woburn, Mass., died Philadelphia, Pa. They resided in Philadelphia, Pa.

CHILDREN.

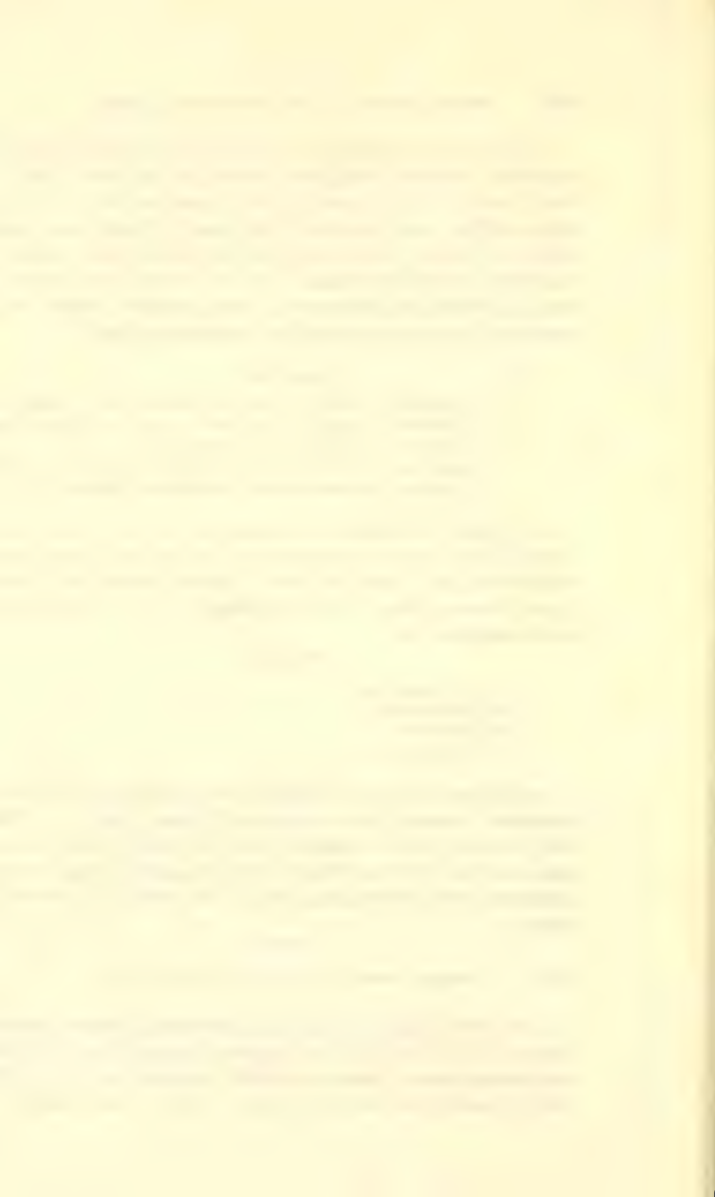
- i. Ambrose Fox⁸.
- ii. Charles Fox⁸.
- iii. Ellen Fox⁸.
- iv. George Fox⁸.

1169 Moses Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., June 19, 1793; died March 4, 1822; married April 29, 1819, Eliza Swett, born Oct. 14, 1802, died July 7, 1883, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth Swett of Haverhill, Mass. He resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILD.

- 1974 i. Nathan Swett⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1820; d. April 1, 1893.

1170 Alfred Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., July 3, 1798; died South Boston, March 13, 1878; married Dec. 25, 1821, Mary (Harding) Haynes, born Aug. 6, 1796, died March 4,



1870. He was a painter and resided in Haverhill and South Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1975 i. Lewis B.⁸, b. Nov. 18, 1822; d. Nov. 9, 1886.
1976 ii. Harriet Matilda⁸.

1171 Richard Kimball⁷(Richard⁶,Jeremiah⁵,Jeremiah⁴,David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., April 18, 1806 : died Haverhill, Aug. 15, 1873 ; married Dec. 25, 1834, Caroline West, born May, 1809, died Feb. 10, 1854, daughter of Richard West of Haverhill ; married 2d Christiana J. (Woodward) Sawyer of Haverhill. He was a painter and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILD.

- 1977 i. Caroline West⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1846.

1172 James Kimball⁷ (Jeremiah⁶,Jeremiah⁵,Jeremiah⁴,David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Portland, Me., Nov. 3, 1786 ; died April 30, 1885 ; married Dec. 24, 1811, Frances Noyes, born April 18, 1792, died Aug., 1886. They were attendants of Rev. Edward Payson's church, of which she was a consistent member. He was a conscientious man, took an interest in music, and was a member of the church choir. They lived in Portland, where he kept a retail grocery store.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PORTLAND, ME.

- 1978 i. Judith⁸, b. April 23, 1813; d. Oct. 8, 1814.
ii. Frederick Snow⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1815.
iii. William N.⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1818; d. Dec. 11, 1833. He was drowned while skating.
1979 iv. Judith⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1821.
v. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1823. Single. Resides in Portland, Me.
vi. Dorcas Ellen⁸, b. May 17, 1825. Resides in Portland, Me.
vii. Frances Caroline⁸, b. March 30, 1828; d. March 23, 1832.
viii. James Henry⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1830; d. March 29, 1832.
ix. William N.⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1834; d. Dec. 25, 1837.

1173 William Hastings Kimball⁷(Amos⁶,Jeremiah⁵,Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Sept. 22, 1798 ; died Sept. 15, 1840 ; married Louisa Johnson, born July 30, 1804, died

May 8, 1838; married 2d, Nov. 9, 1838, Lucinda Johnson, sister of his first wife, born Oct. 25, 1806. His widow married Daniel Fitts. They resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1980 i. Albert Francis⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1827.
 ii. Mary Johnson⁸, b. May 23, 1830; d. June 10, 1850; m. Ambrose L. Kimball.

1174 Lorenzo Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 15, 1804; died June 22, 1871; married Abigail Minot, born Concord, Mass., Sept. 27, 1806, died Concord, Nov. 22, 1886, daughter of Abel and Lydia (Shedd) Minot. They resided in Derry, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abby Frances⁸, b. July 11, 1836; d. July 15, 1867; single.
 ii. Charles Frank⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1844; d. June 17, 1868.

1175 Daniel Wyman Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 24, 1807; died Oct. 21, 1878; married Sabina Carver of Freeport, Me. Resided in Lynn, Mass.

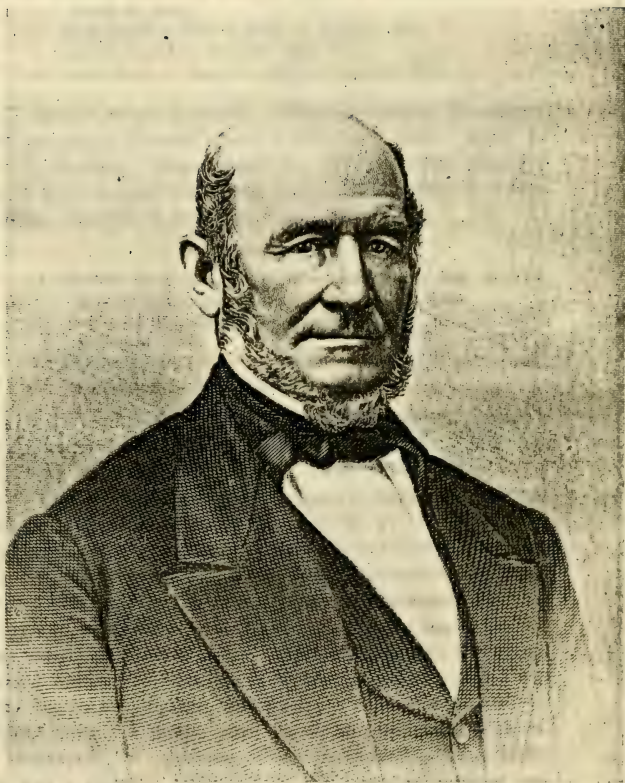
CHILDREN.

- i. George Wyman⁸, b. 1832.
 ii. Mary Olive⁸, b. —; m. Charles Hale of Bath, Me.
 iii. Louisa Angelina⁸, b. 1836; d. Lynn, Mass., June 5, 1874.
 iv. Lydia⁸, m. Melville Harrington.
 v. Abba A.⁸, b. June 1, 1845; d. Oct. 27, 1864.
 1981 vi. Charles H.⁸, b. Durham, Me., Aug. 4, 1847.

1176 Iddo Kendall Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 4, 1813; died Contoocook, N. H., Sept. 28, 1891; married Dec. 12, 1837, Fannie Tufts Richardson, born Londonderry, N. H., May 4, 1818, daughter of Zachariah and Sallie (Smith) Richardson. Resided in New London, Hopkinton, and Contoocook, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Theresa Frances⁸, b. Derry, N. H., Sept. 21, 1838; m. Jan. 1, 1866, Charles A. Merrill, b. Dec. 30, 1840.



Heber C. Kimball

- ii. Warren Edgar⁸, b. March 25, 1840; d. July 19, 1863. He enlisted in the Seventh N. H. Regt., Aug. 14, 1862. Was wounded in charge on Fort Wagner, July 18, 1863, and died in the hands of the enemy.
- iii. Charles Henry⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1846; d. Contoocook, N. H., April 18, 1863.
- iv. Mary Jane⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1849; d. April 1, 1863.
- 1982 v. George Amos⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1850.
- vi. Carrie Etta⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1857; d. June 19, 1889.

1177 Sarah Carlton Kimball⁷ (Amos⁶, Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 4, 1816; d. Reading, Mass., April 29, 1879; married Jan. 21, 1838, William Joseph Wightman, born Jan. 21, 1838, died Jan. 29, 1886. Resided in Reading, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William H. Wightman⁸, b. Windham, N. H., Feb. 26, 1839. Is an insurance agent. Resides Reading, Mass.
- ii. Charles M. Wightman⁸, b. Reading, Mass., May 17, 1843; d. Oct. 27, 1846.
- iii. Martha S. Wightman⁸, b. Reading, Mass., June 13, 1845; m. Lyman L. Jones. Resides Weld, Me.

1177a. Heber Chase Kimball⁷ (Solomon F.⁶, James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sheldon, Vt., June 14, 1801; died Salt Lake City, Utah, June 22, 1868; married Nov. 7, 1822, Vilate Murray, born June 1, 1806, daughter of Roswell and Susanna Murray of Victor, N. Y. When he was eleven years old his parents removed to West Bloomfield, N. Y., where his father, who was a blacksmith, established a large shop in which he was taught the trade of blacksmithing. At the age of nineteen he was thrown on his own resources, his father having failed in business. Severe poverty to the extent of actual hunger was experienced by him at this time, but it was largely due to his shyness and timidity. He was relieved by his elder brother Charles, who taught him the potter's trade. His biographer, in speaking of his trials at this time, says: "He was a singular compound in his nature of courage and timidity, of weakness and strength, with a penchant for mirth and a proneness to melancholy, and blending the lion-like qualities of a leader of men with the bashfulness and lamb-like

simplicity of a child." In 1820 he and Brigham Young were intimate friends, and this intimacy was kept up as long as he lived. Both became members of the "Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints." In 1831 and in 1837 Heber C. Kimball went to England to introduce the doctrines of that church. He was accompanied by several other elders and remained in England about nine months, laboring in different parts with astonishing success. Whole villages were converted by his preaching and that of his companions, and churches were built up aggregating a membership of thousands. In 1840 he again went to England as a missionary, remaining about a year and again met with great success. In 1847 when Brigham Young became president of the church he chose Heber C. Kimball as his "first counselor" and Willard Richards as his second, these three comprising the presiding "quorum" of that remarkable community, which settled in the great American Desert a thousand miles from civilization, and there created a prosperous commonwealth lately admitted into the Union as the State of Utah. Second only to Brigham Young, Heber C. Kimball stands among the founders of civilization in the Rocky Mountains, as a leader of the people who settled there. Pursuant to the prophetic foresight which was one of his strongest characteristics, he stored up grain when it was plentiful and when famine prevailed he relieved hundreds of families who were threatened with starvation. His life was filled with remarkable experiences and incidents, and when he died he left among his people a name that has ever since been held in love and reverence. (B. F. Cummings.)

He was among the earliest to embrace the teachings of Joseph Smith, and he was a devout and sincere follower of the doctrines laid down by the Prophet of the Mormons. His beliefs and views were fully shared by the wife of his youth. The biography of Heber Kimball has been written by his grandson, Orson P. Whitney, in an exceedingly interesting manner. It may be obtained by addressing his son, Solomon F. Kimball, Salt Lake City, Utah. We are indebted to Solomon F. Kimball for the portrait of his father which we have inserted.

1177b Nelson Kimball⁷ (James⁶, James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sheldon, Vt., about 1810; married Orpha Ingles. He settled in or near Dunham, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 1983 i. James E.⁸, b. 1835; d. 1894.
ii. Hiram⁸, b. 1837. Resides Dunham, Canada.

1177c. Fernando Cortieze Kimball⁷ (James⁶, James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sheldon, Vt., March 12, 1812; died Sept. 17, 1893; married Cynthia Basford. He first settled in Dunham, Quebec, Canada. He removed from there and settled on a farm two miles south of the present village of Enosburg Falls, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1984 i. Martha Maria⁸, b. about 1837.
1985 { ii. Alma Lorinda⁸, b. about 1839; d. about 1857.
iii. Achsah Docinda⁸, b. about 1839.
iv. Mary⁸, b. about 1841.
1986 v. Fernando Cortieze⁸, b. June 24, 1843.
1987 vi. Edson Maynard⁸, b. 1850.

1177d. James Edwin Kimball⁷ (James⁶, James⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sheldon, Vt., 1822. Resides in Webster City, Iowa.

CHILDREN.

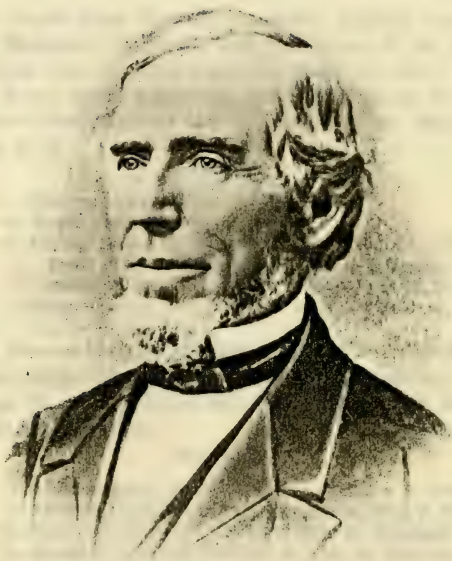
- i. Laura⁸, d. Highgate, Vt., aged about 17.
ii. Edwin⁸, was accidentally killed at Iowa City, Iowa, about 1893.
iii. Nellie⁸, lives near her father.

1178 Jesse Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Canaan, N. H., 1800; died Newark, 1857; married Susan Dustin.

CHILD.

- i. Jane S.⁸, m. — Field.

1179 Moses A. Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Canaan, N. H.; died Dec. 23, 1886; married Thurza ——. Resided in Canaan, N. H.



R. Kimball.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jane⁸, m. William Golding.
- ii. Angelina⁸, m. Calvin Crawford.
- iii. Calista Spaulding⁸.
- iv. Arminda⁸, m. John Hall.
- v. Amanda⁸.
- vi. George⁸, was killed at Gettysburg.

1180 Challis Foote Kimball⁷ (Jeremiah⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., July 1, 1794; died Feb. 14, 1870; married March 21, 1816, Nancy Emery Foote, born March 10, 1794; died March 27, 1864, daughter of Dea. Samuel Foote of Candia, N. H. Resided in Warner, N. H.

CHILDREN.

The two older children d. young.

- 1988 iii. Nancy Foote⁸, b. May 22, 1820.
- iv. Challis Foote⁸, b. July 31, 1823; m. Nov. 24, 1862, Ellen Lowd of Worcester, Mass. He was a farmer. He resided in Warner, N. H., and d. there June 16, 1872.
- v. Susan Jane⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1825. Resides in Warner, N. H.

1181 Hannah Kimball⁷ (Jeremiah⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., Aug. 17, 1796; died Aug. 27, 1871; married Feb. 24, 1820, Samuel Judkins, who died May 18, 1873.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa Judkins⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1821; m. Simon R. Brown.
- ii. Nancy K. Judkins⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1824; m. True P. Whittier.
- iii. Samuel H. Judkins⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1826; m. Elizabeth Davis.
- iv. Jeremiah Kimball Judkins⁸, b. Feb. 18, 1829; m. March 11, 1852, Nancy Davis.
- v. Mary Jane Judkins⁸, b. June 16, 1833; d. Aug. 30, 1836.
- vi. Hiram Challis Judkins⁸, b. Nov. 29, 1835; d. Sept. 10, 1839.

1182 Reuben Kimball⁷ (Jeremiah⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Warner, N. H., April 29, 1803; died Conway, N. H., Nov. 18, 1871; married May 21, 1829, Judith Colby, daughter of John and Sarah Colby of Warner, N. H. He was graduated at Gilmanton Theological Seminary in 1840. Was ordained and settled at Kittery Point, Me.,

Jan. 27, 1841, where he remained nine years. He preached at Andover and Wilmot, N. H.; for five years. He commenced his ministry at Conway, N. H., Dec., 1855, and remained there until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Molly Foote⁸, b. 1830; d. 1833.
- ii. Marcia Aletta⁸, b. Warner, N. H., Oct. 2, 1832; d. Conway, N. H., May, 1860.
- 1989 iii. Edward Payson⁸, b. Warner, N. H., July 4, 1834.
- 1990 iv. Anna Louise⁸, b. June 25, 1836; d. Feb., 1873.
- 1991 v. Reuben⁸, b. Gilmanton, N. H., Dec. 24, 1839.
- 1992 vi. Jeremiah⁸, b. Kittery, Me., Aug. 17, 1841.
- vii. John Elliot⁸, b. Kittery, Me., July 17, 1843; d. North Conway, N. H., Sept. 2, 1863.
- viii. Sarah Mehitable⁸, b. Kittery, Me., Nov. 23, 1845; m. Nov. 9, 1867, Edward P. Kimball of Ipswich, Mass.
- ix. Moses Colby⁸, b. Kittery, Me., July 10, 1848; d. Conway, N. H., Sept. 12, 1863.

1183 Freeman Kimball⁷ (Richard⁶, Reuben⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Enfield, N. H., April 9, 1794; died Coral, Ill., March 3, 1874; married Oct. 23, 1817, Anna L. Brown, born Andover, N. H., Aug. 10, 1794, died Geneva, Ill., March 14, 1865, daughter of Caleb and Anna (Swett) Brown of Franklin, N. H. He resided in Woodstock, Vt., Franklin and Salisbury, N. H., Blackberry, Ill., and other places. He was a cooper.

CHILDREN.

- 1993 i. Samuel Swett⁸, b. Andover, N. H.; d. May 5, 1892.
- 1994 ii. Sylvester Edson⁸, b. Woodstock, Vt., Jan. 15, 1828.
- iii. Betsey B.⁸, b. Salisbury, N. H., 1819; d. Sept. 25, 1869; m. Sept. 5, 1859, Dennise Burroughs of Ill. and Mo.
- iv. Drusilla B.⁸, b. Salisbury, N. H., Aug. 21, 1823; d. Lowell, Mass., July 21, 1839.
- v. Eliza Ann⁸, b. Salisbury, N. H., Feb. 27, 1826; d. Dec. 15, 1859; m. April 10, 1856, John Burroughs.
- vi. Hannah B.⁸, b. Pomfret, Vt., June 5, 1832; d. Nov. 6, 1832.
- vii. Don Alonzo⁸, b. Pomfret, Vt., Aug. 26, 1833; d. Jan., 1834.
- viii. Edwin B.⁸, b. Franklin, N. H., June 6, 1839; d. young.

1184 Richard Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³,

Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Jan. 30, 1793; married Almira Parker of Philadelphia, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Almira Parker⁸, b. April 12, 1819.
- ii. Martha Ann⁸.
- iii. Mary Jane⁸, b. Milbury, Mass., April 20, 1844.
- iv. Charlotte⁸.

1185 Iddo K. Kimball⁷ (Iddo⁶, David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rockland, Me., Nov. 29, 1813; died Boston, Mass., July 4, 1872; married Feb. 8, 1835, Mary H. Speare; married 2d, Sept. 19, 1852, Mary L. Trundy.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary T.⁸, b. April 22, 1836; d. Feb. 13, 1854; m. Samuel Tate.
- ii. Angelina E.⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1839.
- iii. John H.⁸, b. 1843; d. July 10, 1851.
- iv. Fannie⁸, b. 1845; m. Feb. 18, 1866, William Morey of Boston.
- v. Clara⁸, b. 1854.
- vi. Ida⁸, b. April 5, 1855; d. May 25, 1875.
- vii. Marietta⁸, b. 1860.

1186 Alfred H. Kimball⁷ (Iddo⁶, David⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rockland, Me., June 3, 1816; married Dec. 12, 1848, Mary J. Bray. Resided in Rockland, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Bradford⁸, b. 1849.
- ii. Mary H.⁸, b. 1851.
- iii. Ada F.⁸, b. 1853; m. June 29, 1870, Robert C. Worcester.
- iv. Alfred Banks⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1861.
- { v. Twin⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1862.
- { vi. Twin⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1862.
- vii. Iddo Kendall, Jr.⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1863.
- viii. Emma B.⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1865.

1187 Moses Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 13, 1803; died Dec. 4, 1858; married Harriet P. Woodward, daughter of Walter and Nancy Woodward. His widow married, Feb. 5,

1869, Alfred M. Chapman. Resided in New Bedford, Mass. He was a mariner.

CHILDREN.

- i. Almine E.⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., Dec. 28, 1846.
- ii. Nancy⁸, b. May 1, 1853.

1188 Benjamin F. Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 11, 1805; died North Andover, Mass., Nov. 7, 1862; married Sarah Dimond Hunt of Boscawen, N. H. Resided in North Andover, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1995 i. James L.⁸, b. Boscawen, N. H.
- ii. George⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1830; d. Dec. 3, 1851.
- iii. Sarah J.⁸, b. July 4, 1832; m. Nov. 15, 1877, Frank B. Ham.
- iv. William H.⁸, b. May 20, 1834.
- v. Charles⁸, b. Oct. 10, 1836; d. May 1, 1842.
- vi. Elizabeth⁸, b. April 10, 1839; m. Feb. 12, 1873, William F. Holt of Haverhill, Mass.
- 1996 vii. Ephraim⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1842.
- viii. Charlotte⁸, b. Aug. 14, 1845.

1189 Abraham Kimball⁷ (William⁶, Moses⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Andover, Mass., July 26, 1807; died Methuen, Mass., March 8, 1864; married Mahala Mitchell of Lancaster, Ohio, born in Virginia, Jan. 7, 1807, died Lawrence, Mass., Sept. 30, 1878. He resided in Andover, Mass., Lancaster, Ohio, Lawrence and Methuen, Mass. He had twelve children. Among them were the following:

CHILDREN.

- 1997 i. William⁸, b. Lancaster, Ohio, 1832; d. March 14, 1890.
- ii. Sarah F.⁸, b. Lancaster, Ohio, 1835; m. May 14, 1853, Andrew J. Fish of Andover, son of Isaac Fish; m. 2d, in Cincinnati, O., — Pollard.
- iii. Mary C.⁸, b. Lancaster, O., 1836; m. May 28, 1853, Jonathan II. Fish of Andover, Mass.
- 1998 iv. George W.⁸, b. Lancaster, O., 1842.
- v. Nancy A.⁸, b. 1845; m. Dec. 22, 1864, John E. Bennett of Methuen, Mass.
- vi. Helen M.⁸, m. Benjamin Fish of Rhode Island.

1190 David Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Abel⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 18, 1791; married Aug. 6, 1822, Elizabeth (Epes) Carter. He died Rockford, Ill., Feb. 8, 1875. He was graduated from Yale College in 1816, and studied for the ministry. He was settled over the Congregational church in Plainfield, Mass., in 1821. From 1835 to 1844 he was editor of the *New Hampshire Observer* of Concord, N. H. He went to Hanover in 1844, and was in charge of the *Dartmouth Press* until 1866, doing the college printing.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Holyoke⁸, b. Martinsburg, N. Y., Nov. 2, 1831; d. Raudalls Island, N. Y., April 28, 1855. He studied medicine and was practising in the hospital at the time of his death. He was graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1852.
- ii. Henry Martyn⁸, b. Plainfield, Mass., Feb. 12, 1833; m. March 1, 1860, Fannie M. Palmer. He was graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1855.
- iii. William Frederick Dorant⁸, b. Concord, N. H., Sept. 17, 1836; d. Jan. 6, 1865. He was graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1858. He was a teacher. He was in the Rebel army with the rank of lieutenant at the time of his death, which occurred in Texas.

1191 Willard Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Abel⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., March 19, 1795; died Newton, Mass., Aug. 21, 1866; married Amanda True. He was a Baptist minister. He went from Brandon, Vt., to Antrim, N. H., in 1856, where he remained for six years, and then returned to Brandon. He died suddenly of dysentery while on a visit to Newton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. George B.⁸, b. Brandon, Vt., 1834; m. Ellen Storrs; m. 2d, Mary Storrs of Plainfield, Conn. Resided in Boston.
- ii. Mary L.⁸, m. Job Clement of Brandon, Vt.

1192 Moses Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Abel⁵, Jeremiah⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., July 24, 1799; died Tewksbury, Mass., Sept. 17, 1868; married Sept. 20,

1832, at Salem, Mass., Abbie Osgood Bartlett. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College, A. B., class of 1826. He studied theology at Andover Theological Seminary, graduating in 1830, and was ordained pastor of the church at Randolph, Vt., Jan. 27, 1832; installed at Hopkinton, N. H., May 7, 1834, dismissed July 15, 1846; installed at Tewksbury, Mass., as colleague of the Rev. Jacob Coggin, Feb. 24, 1847, dismissed May 15, 1849; supplied at East Weathersfield, Vt., 1850 to 1867. They had no children.

1193 John Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., July 17, 1785; died Orange, N. H., Oct. 3, 1841; married Lucinda Fowler, born April 20, 1790, died Danville, Ill., Oct. 13, 1862. Resided in Orange, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ruth Hovey⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1807; d. Salisbury, N. H., June 3, 1845; m. April 19, 1832, Rev. Benjamin F. Foster.
- 1999 ii. Ozro⁸, b. Sept. 7, 1811; d. Nov. 18, 1885.
- 2000 iii. Gilbert H.⁸, b. May 5, 1816; d. Feb. 21, 1888.
- 2001 iv. Alfred A.⁸, b. July 31, 1819; d. 1862.
- v. Sarah Elizabeth⁸, b. April 3, 1822; m. Col. Wm. Chandler, colonel of the Thirty-eighth Regt., Ill. Vols. No children.
- vi. Emily C.⁸, b. Sept. 14, 1825; m. 1857, Andrew Sargent of New London, N. H. No children.
- 2002 vii. Henry Morton⁸, b. Orange, N. H., March 22, 1831.
- 2003 viii. Edwin A.⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1834.

1194 Bradbury Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹). We have been unable to obtain any further information in regard to Bradbury Kimball.

1195 Durrell Kimball⁷ (John⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., April 17, 1808; died Lowell, Mass., Sept. 15, 1884; married Sept. 8, 1832, Lucy Jane Haskell, born June 20, 1809. He was a stone cutter and resided in Lowell, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Arminda P.⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1838; d. March 29, 1868; m. April 15, 1865, John M. Haynes, d. Sept. 5, 1871.

ii. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Aug. 13, 1839; d. June 24, 1882; m. Dec. 11, 1872, James H. Hulme.

2004 iii. Charles Henry⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1842.

1196 Aaron Kimball⁷ (Job⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., May 18, 1788; died Oct. 1, 1832; married Deborah Quimby. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

2005 i. Aaron Rauton⁸, b. Norwich, Vt., May 9, 1819; d. Sept. 21, 1867.

2006 ii. Daniel Selden⁸, b. June 21, 1821; d. Oct. 19, 1891.

iii. Dennison Johnson⁸, b. Grafton, N. H., Oct. 10, 1827; m. Sept. 14, 1854, Sophia Queen Coburn, b. Nov. 27, 1831.

1197 Richard M. Kimball⁷ (Job⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Dec. 10, 1792; died Hopkinton, N. H., April 22, 1883; married March 28, 1826, Joanna Merrill, born 1795, died Nov. 16, 1879; married 2d, Oct. 7, 1880, Luella F. Rogers. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

2007 i. Matthew Harvey⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1827.

ii. Carlos⁸, b. June 3, 1828.

iii. Cyrus D.⁸, b. March 19, 1830.

iv. Son⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1832; d. young.

v. Lucy Ann⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1833.

vi. Richard Parker⁸, b. May 7, 1835.

1198 Hezekiah F. Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., June 28, 1798; died Janesville, Wis., 1865; married Mary Frost. Lived in Janesville, Wis.

CHILDREN.

i. William Frost⁸.

ii. Minerva Frost⁸.

iii. Toressa Frost⁸; m. ——. Resided in New Haven, Conn.

iv. Rolfe Frost⁸.

1199 Isaac C. Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., March 17, 1811; died Lowell, Mass., April 2, 1891; married Lydia

Short, born Sept. 18, 1814. Resided in Peacham, Vt., and Lowell, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Catherine C.⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1840; m. May 27, 1857, John Homer of Lowell, Mass., b. 1837. Resides in Los Angeles, Cal.
- ii. Olin F.⁸, b. Nov. 11, 1853; d. Dec. 19, 1891.

1200 Isaiah Pratt Kimball⁷ (Isaac⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., Jan. 12, 1819; married May 24, 1844, Lydia B. Page. Resided in Bath, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annetta⁸, b. March 26, 1846; m. Nov. 27, 1877, Pliny Earle Crafts. Resides in Bradford, Vt.
- ii. Lizzie⁸, b. May 29, 1849; m. —.
- iii. Ella⁸, m. — Hammond.
- iv. Lydia⁸.

1201 William Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, N. H., or Washington, Vt., April, 1788; died June 27, 1876; married January 19, 1812, Louisa Lathrop of Chelsea, Vt. He lived in early life with a Mr. Badger in Chelsea, Vt. He removed to Illinois in 1836. He first settled in Aurora, then in Elgin, and finally removed to Wheaton where he died. He was a Methodist preacher.

CHILDREN.

- | | |
|------|--|
| 2008 | i. Margaret ⁸ , b. Nov. 1, 1812; d. July 25, 1862. |
| 2009 | ii. Samuel B. ⁸ , b. Jan. 8, 1814. |
| 2010 | iii. William H. ⁸ , b. Oct. 11, 1817; d. July, 1863. |
| 2011 | iv. Edison A. ⁸ , b. July 3, 1820. |
| 2012 | v. Maria L. ⁸ , b. Sept. 12, 1823. |
| | vi. Franklin G. ⁸ , b. Sept. 9, 1825; m. Sept. 7, 1866, Mrs. E. M. Sinclair. Resides in Wheaton, Ill. Four children. |
| 2013 | vii. George P. ⁸ . |
| 2014 | viii. Rufus L. ⁸ , b. Feb. 19, 1829. |
| 2015 | ix. Charles Francis ⁸ , b. March 19, 1831. |
| 2016 | x. Wilbur S. ⁸ , b. April 23, 1833. |
| | xi. Laura Jane ⁸ , b. Dec. 30, 1836; m. Feb. 20, 1862, E. J. Masters. He was a pioneer Methodist minister, laboring until old age compelled him to cease. He and his wife are both deceased. Resided Oak Park, Ill. |

1202 Franklin Kimball⁷ (Abraham⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., June 26, 1803; went to Mobile, Ala., and died there in 1877; married Nov. 2, 1826, Ann Maria Holden.

1203 Benjamin O. Kimball⁷ (Jacob⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Aug. 14, 1807; died Jan. 3, 1892; married Oct., 1828, Cynthia Fellows, born Aug. 20, 1802, died March 26, 1883. Was a wheelwright by trade. He became very much interested in the history of his family during the latter years of his life, and rendered much assistance in tracing the descendants of Aaron Kimball of Hopkinton. He survived his wife and all his descendants and with him his branch of the family became extinct. He resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza Ann⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1829; d. 1855.
- ii. Charles N.⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1830; d. 1847.
- iii. Benjamin W.⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1832; d. 1857.
- iv. Adoniram J.⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1837; d. 1837.
- v. Andrew J.⁸, b. March 15, 1838; d. 1838.
- vi. Charlotte A. D.⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1841; d. 1857.

1204 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Peacham, Vt., June 4, 1784; died 1867; married Sally Blake, died 1870. They resided in Peacham, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- | | |
|------|---|
| 2017 | i. Mary ⁸ , b. Nov. 18, 1807. |
| | ii. Fanny ⁸ , b. April 19, 1811; d. 1870; m. Ashley Goss of Cabot, Vt. |
| | iii. Moses ⁸ , b. Feb. 23, 1814; m. — Smith. |
| | iv. Jesse ⁸ , b. July 28, 1817; m. Nov., 1861, Lizzie S. Foley. |
| 2018 | v. Ira ⁸ , b. Oct. 12, 1820; d. July 12, 1884. |
| | vi. Harvey ⁸ , b. May 3, 1824; d. 1847; single. |
| 2019 | vii. Benjamin ⁸ , b. March 14, 1829. |

1205 David C. Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Nov. 18, 1787; married April 2, 1807, Rebecca Blanchard; married 2d, Oct. 17, 1813, Rachel Goss of Peacham, Vt. He went west.

CHILDREN.

- i. Chester⁸.
- ii. Annie⁸.

1206 Ira Kimball⁷ (Smith⁶, Abraham⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., May 25, 1797; died 1870; married Feb. 1, 1818, Mary Skinner, born —, died 1836; married 2d, May 14, 1837, Amanda F. Shanklin, born April 19, 1819, died July 9, 1889, daughter of Richard Shanklin of Kentucky. He went to Ohio with his father. He enlisted as a substitute for his brother in 1813. He served for a year and was discharged in Canada after a winter on half rations of blue beef and flour. They ate acorns and such trash as they could get to support life. Many of them died from the scarcity of food and from exposure. He came home on foot and did not recover from the effects of his hardships for more than a year. He went to Illinois on a keel boat, floating down the Ohio and rowing up the Illinois river to Mendosia Lake, where he settled in what is now Cass Co. But he was a pioneer and kept pressing to the front, and in 1852 he went to Oregon overland, taking his family with him. There he staid until his death.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lennah⁸, b. Scioto Co., O., Nov. 6, 1818; d. 1847; m. Amanda McPherson. He was a farmer and lived in Morgan Co., Ill.
- ii. Marcus⁸, b. July 27, 1820; m. Kitty McPherson.
- iii. Arvilla⁸, b. July 14, 1822; m. Simon Newman. Resides in Ozark, Mo.
- iv. Eliza⁸, b. Sept. 6, 1825; m. William McPherson. Resides in Texas.
- v. Elezar⁸, b. Dec. 21, 1838; m. Mary Turnham, d. 1843; m. 2d, Malinda Stillton. Resides in Dallas, Ore.
- vi. Child⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1831; d. in Illinois.
- vii. Ira⁸, b. March 17, 1838. He is not married. Has been a dentist. Is now postmaster of Smithfield, Ore.
- viii. William McKendree⁸, b. June 30, 1843.
- ix. Sarah Jane⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1846; m. Dec. 18, 1860, William Watts. Resides in Salem, Ore.
- x. Laura Frances⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1848. She died at Fort Hall on her way with her father to Oregon.
- xi. Leona M.⁸, b. in Oregon May 10, 1856; m. June 4, 1874, J. W. Hellenbrand. Resides in Oregon.

1207 Horatio Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Sept. 19, 1821; died Keene, N. H., Dec. 20, 1894; married Sept. 15, 1847, Sarah Smith Holmes, born Sept. 5, 1825, daughter of Samuel Holmes of Peterborough, N. H. He lived in Hopkinton, N. H., until 1828, and then went to Nashua, where he lived until 1851, when he removed to Keene. He was a printer and newspaper publisher. He learned his trade in the *Gazette* office in Nashua. He purchased an interest in *The Oasis* in 1843, which he sold in 1851. He then purchased the *Cheshire Republican* newspaper office in Keene, which he managed till 1865, when he retired from business. He was elected an alderman in 1874 and 1879, mayor in 1880, 1882, and 1884. He has been an officer repeatedly in financial institutions, in the Masons, and in the State Industrial School.

CHILDREN.

- i. Samuel Holmes⁸, b. Nashua, Aug. 28, 1848. He is a clerk. Resides in Keene, N. H., and is not married.
- ii. Adelaide Pierson⁸, b. Keene, N. H., March 15, 1852.
- iii. Edward Perry⁸, b. Keene, N. H., Oct. 21, 1858. Is a printer and resides in Keene.

1208 Aaron Newton Kimball⁷ (Aaron⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., March 15, 1825; died May 27, 1890; married March 11, 1862, Mary C. Redden, born Nov. 3, 1843. He went to Mississippi in 1848 or 1849, stopping first at Natchez where he had the yellow fever in 1853. After that he lived for some time in Monticello, moving from there to Jackson before the war. He was a printer by trade, and during the war was public printer for the state of Mississippi. He afterwards published the old *Mississippian* and was connected off and on with several papers in Jackson. He was the senior member of the *Pilot Publishing Co.*, and was of the firm of Kimball, Raymond & Co., who were state printers for several years. Later he was receiver of public monies under Grant's administration. He was an alderman of the city of Jacksonville, and president of the board of supervisors of Hinds Co. He was murdered in the city of Jacksonville by unknown persons.

CHILDREN.

- i. Walter Dudley⁸, b. April 30, 1863; m. May 23, 1890, Minnie Keith McLemaire.
- ii. Newton Hunter⁸, b. June 26, 1865.
- iii. Carrie May⁸, b. May 1, 1867.
- iv. Abbie Drucilla⁸, b. May 29, 1870.
- v. Horatio⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1872; m. Dec. 22, 1891, Estelle Ida Cade.
- vi. Luray Gaston⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1874.
- vii. Aaron Newton⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1876.

1209 Elbridge Gerry Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., July 6, 1831; married June 21, 1857, Mary S. Butler, born Essex, Mass., Aug. 9, 1832. Resides in Hopkinton, N. H. Farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Emma B.⁸, b. March 10, 1859; d. April 27, 1876.
- 2020 ii. Herbert Harvey⁸, b. Feb. 14, 1862.
- 2021 iii. Nelson Daniel⁸, b. July 16, 1864.
- iv. Mary L.⁸, b. March 18, 1870. Resides Hopkinton, N. H.

1210 George Washington Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 28, 1802; married his cousin, Hannah Clark Flanders, born Dorchester, N. H., Jan. 17, 1808, died May 3, 1888, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Kimball) Flanders. He lived in Groton, N. H., where he was at one time supervisor of highways. He removed to Elgin, Ill., and died there Aug. 17, 1885. He was a carpenter and afterwards a cabinet maker and undertaker.

CHILD.

- 2022 i. James Madison⁸, b. Oct. 2, 1828.

1211 Phineas Jewett Kimball⁷ (Phineas J.⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) died in California, 1887; married Nov. 7, 1848, Jane R. Coney. He early went to Elgin, Ill., and afterwards to California.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frank⁸.
- ii. Mary⁸.
- iii. Helen⁸.

- iv. Jessie⁸.
- v. Minnie⁸.
- vi. Nelson⁸.

1212 William Currier Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Feb. 17, 1806; died May 5, 1875; married in Sherbrooke, Canada, June 9, 1835, Caroline Willard, born Jan. 24, 1813, died Jan. 3, 1884, daughter of William Richardson and Eleanor M. Willard. He resided at Sherbrooke, Canada, and from there went to Elgin, Ill., arriving there Nov. 7, 1837. He became one of the most prominent men in Elgin. He was a merchant, the builder of the Waverly House in 1852, and its manager until 1865. He was mayor of the city in 1871. He was a member of the Methodist church.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Currier⁸, b. Sherbrooke, Canada, Jan. 12, 1836; d. Feb. 3, 1841.
- ii. Eugene Lespelard⁸, b. April 11, 1840; d. Jan. 16, 1857.
- iii. Leonidas Willard⁸, b. July 15, 1842; d. April 23, 1844.
- iv. Ella Elizabeth⁸, b. May 8, 1845; m. Oct. 17, 1872, John F. Williford. Resides in Anna, Union Co., Ill.
- v. Emma Eliza⁸, b. May 8, 1845; m. June 25, 1863, Charles J. Hawkins. Resides in Homer, Ill.
- vi. Laura Ann⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1850; d. March 5, 1853.
- vii. Charles Walter⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1854; m. May 24, 1877, Martha Bryant.

1213 Mary Carter Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Feb. 17, 1806; died Elgin, Ill., Dec. 23, 1869; married Bartlett Adams.

CHILDREN.

- i. Leonidas Adams⁸. Never married.
- ii. William Adams⁸, m. — Stacy.
- iii. Eliza Adams⁸, d. young; never married.
- iv. Edward Adams⁸, never married.

1214 Samuel Jewett Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born March 20, 1809; died Jan. 18, 1866; married at Plymouth, N. H., Sept. 14, 1834, Clarissa Jane Hill, born Nov. 7, 1812. He was born in Grafton, N. H., and came

to Elgin, Ill., very soon after his marriage. He was one of the earliest settlers of the Fox River valley. For thirty years he was identified with Elgin in all its varied interests. On all questions exciting the religious or political world he formed and was capable of forming and expressing an intelligent opinion. Appreciating this intelligence and in token of the respect and esteem in which he was held, the citizens of Elgin in 1856 and again in 1857 chose him by a unanimous vote to the office of mayor of the city.

CHILDREN.

- 2023 i. Joseph Currier⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1836.
- 2024 ii. Walter Hill⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1838.
- iii. Harriet Tamsen⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1840; m. Feb., 1868, Lemuel B. Joyce.
- iv. Emily Grace⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1843; d. Nov. 7, 1845.
- v. Cleora Jane⁸, b. April 7, 1845; m. March 14, 1868, William Edward Ballou.

1215 Susanna Clement Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., May 29, 1811; died about 1852; married Hiram George. Resided in Elgin, Ill.

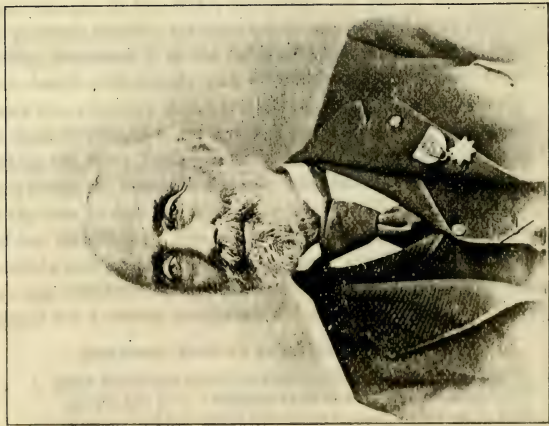
CHILDREN.

- i. Jane Ann George⁸, m. Jacob Rotner.
- ii. Oscar George⁸, d. in infancy.
- iii. Dunbar George⁸, d. in infancy.
- iv. Adoniram Judson George⁸.
- v. Stella Bennett George⁸, m. Henry Rotner.

1216 Nancy Currier Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Jan. 17, 1814; died Hudson, N. H.; married Nov. 24, 1834, Alden Hills.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Frances Hills⁸, m. Andrew Perkins.
- ii. Alfred Kimball Hills⁸, m. Mattie Vinton; m. 2d, Eva V. Creutzberg.
- iii. Joseph Hills⁸.
- iv. Edwin Hills⁸, m. Alice —.
- v. Ida Hills⁸, m. Oliver Gregg.
- vi. Arthur Hills⁸, M. D.



GEORGE R. DYER.



MRS. ELIZABETH H. (KIMBALL) DYER.



1217 Laura Ann Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., June 20, 1816; married Asa Bennett Smith. Resides in St. Louis, Mo.

CHILD.

- i. Eugene Clarence Smith⁸, b. St. Louis, Mo., July 7, 1852; m. Aug. 14, 1884, Amanda Tonglet, b. Jan. 30, 1862, daughter of John and Cora Tonglet of New Orleans, La.

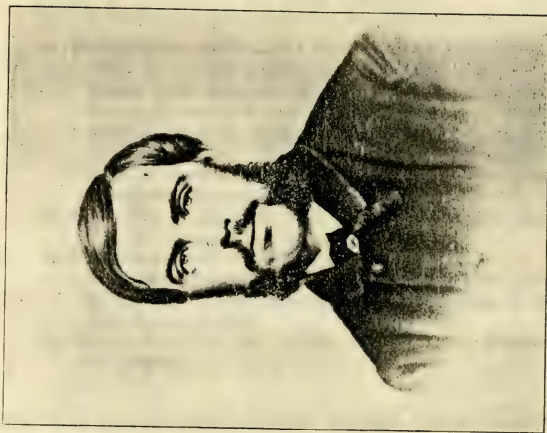
1218 Elizabeth Howe Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Dec. 16, 1818; died Quapaw Indian Mission April 14, 1880, while visiting her daughter, Ida M.; married at Elgin, Ill., Jan. 8, 1841, George Randolph Dyer, born Clarendon, Vt., June 3, 1813. He was one of the many sons of Major Daniel Dyer, who fought under General Stark at the Battle of Bennington, and who had a reputation in Vermont as a sheep raiser. His mother was Susan (Olin) Dyer, a woman noted for her remarkable energy and who secured the release from Portland jail of the prisoners who it was alleged had violated the alien and sedition laws. Matthew Lyon and others being unable to secure the enormous sum required for bail, Mrs. Dyer rode on horseback to the principal villages in the state, borrowed the family silver and gold of political friends, transported it unattended over a thousand miles, deposited it to the value of fifteen thousand dollars with the sheriff at Rutland, and obtained their release. From this stock came George Randolph Dyer, who is known throughout the state of Illinois as an active, hardy pioneer, who did much to build up the great Northwest. A distinguished abolitionist, a personal friend of Abraham Lincoln and Owen Lovejoy, he was one of the first to take up arms in defence of his country in the War of the Rebellion. Mrs. Dyer was a lady of fine natural endowments and graceful manners, whose excellent sense, fine culture, and domestic accomplishments eminently fitted her for a helpmate for a young, energetic, and ambitious man.

CHILDREN, BORN IN PLAINFIELD, ILL.

- i. Belle Randolph Dyer⁸, b. June 3, 1842; m. Dr. N. R. Green; m. 2d, Dr. Lee. Resided in Will Co., Ill., Missouri, and Kansas. Child: Mary Elizabeth Green⁹, b. March 3, 1868.



MRS. BELLE R. (DYER) LEE.



GEORGE D. DYER.



- ii. George Dallas Dyer⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1844; d. Pilot Knob, Mo., 1863. He was six feet two inches tall and well proportioned, with erect carriage. He was fully matured at the age of seventeen years, when he was elected captain of Co. C, 29th Regt. Missouri Volunteers, and was marked as a leader of men. He served through the war until the siege of Vicksburg when he contracted disease in the swamps which resulted in his death.
- iii. Susie Olin Dyer⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1846; d. Coffeerville, Kan., Feb. 20, 1872; m. 1871, Rufus Schermerhorn.
- 2025 iv. Daniel Burns Dyer⁸, b. March 21, 1849.
- v. Lizzie Lyon Dyer⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1852; m. 1888, John F. Lyon. Children: 1. Lucile Dyer Lyon⁹, b. April 9, 1890. 2. Ida Mary Lyon⁹, b. 1893.
- vi. Ida May Dyer⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1854; m. 1875, A. A. Whiting. No children.

1219 Ruth Ann Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plymouth, N. H., Sept. 18, 1821; married July 4, 1842, Edward Elakim Harvey, died Puebla, March 19, 1848. He was a lawyer, and a captain in the Mexican War. Married 2d, June 15, 1851, Chauncey Cooley Thiers, born Ithaca, N. Y., April 26, 1821, died Elgin Oct. 31, 1861.

CHILDREN.

- i. Florence A. Harvey⁸, b. Elgin, March 16, 1847; d. Oct. 10, 1848.
- ii. Henry Kimball Thiers⁸, b. June 14, 1854; d. May 29, 1878.
- iii. William Charles Thiers⁸, b. June 9, 1858.

1220 Jacob D. Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June, 1823; married April, 1847, Sarah Payson Greene, born Nov. 25, 1825. They lived in East Hebron, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Ellen⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1850.
- ii. Sarah Lizzie⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1852; m. May 24, 1875, Frank Martin. Children: 1. Perley Martin⁹, b. April 2, 1879. 2. Daughter⁹, b. March 3, 1884.
- iii. William D.⁸, b. April 10, 1854.
- iv. Benjamin F.⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1856.
- v. Hattie A.⁸, b. July 28, 1858.

1221 Moses Kimball⁷ (Moses⁶, Samuel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Groton, N. H., Sept. 24, 1813; married Oct. 16, 1834, Maria J. Bartlett, born Goshen, N. H., June 10, 1810, daughter of Richard and Eleanor (Currier) Bartlett. He was an architect and contractor. He lived in Groton and Henniker, N. H., and in Lowell, Everett, and Melrose, Mass. He has resided for many years in Montreal, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Ann⁸, b. Concord, N. H., Aug. 9, 1835; m. Dec. 11, 1853, William H. Luscomb. He is a painter. Resides in Melrose, Mass.
- ii. Delia⁸, b. Warner, N. H., Jan. 25, 1837; m. April 25, 1855, Charles E. Keith. He is a professor of music in Melrose, Mass.
- iii. Sarah⁸, b. Henniker, N. H., Aug. 15, 1838; d. Montreal, Canada, Sept. 19, 1887; m. May 18, 1856, Caleb G. Howard. Merchant. Resided in Melrose, Mass.
- iv. Frank Kimball⁸, b. Henniker, N. H., July 23, 1840; d. May 4, 1870. He was a contractor and lived in Everett, Mass.
- v. George W.⁸, b. Henniker, N. H., May 21, 1842; d. Lowell, Mass., Aug. 31, 1845.
- vi. Ellen⁸, b. Lowell, Jan. 10, 1843; m. Jan. 5, 1862, Fred S. Gordon. Silversmith. Resides Baltimore, Md.
- vii. Pliny⁸, b. Lowell, Nov. 13, 1845; d. Nov. 16, 1845.
- viii. Elizabeth J.⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1851; m. Dec. 18, 1872, George H. Brown. Music dealer. Resides Everett, Mass.

1222 Moses Titcomb Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Aaron⁴, David³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hopkinton, N. H., May, 1819; d. April 14, 1874; married Mary ——. Resided in Hopkinton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Priscilla A.⁸, m. June 1, 1870, George B. Hilan.
- ii. Ellen A.⁸, m. Dec. 1, 1870, Philander M. Lord.
- iii. Gilman B.⁸.
- 2026 iv. Herbert Moses⁸, b. Dec. 2, 1862.

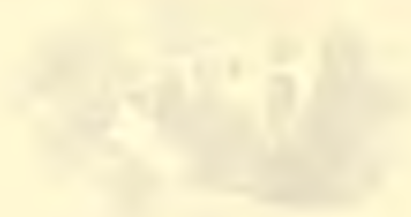
1223 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Oct. 22, 1764; died Lisbon, N. H., Sept. 9, 1853; married July 4, 1785, Betsey Noyes, born 1766, died Aug. 1, 1839. He served in the Revolution with his father.



MRS. LIZZIE L. (DYER) LYON.



MRS. IDA M. (DYER) WHITING.



CHILDREN.

- i. Moses⁸, b. May 31, 1785; d. Nov. 27, 1862; m. Feb. 12, 1815, Sallie Little, b. Oct. 7, 1785, d. Oct. 20, 1874, daughter of Amos and Elizabeth (Kimball) Little of Warner, N. H. He was a prosperous farmer and resided in Lisbon, N. H. No children.
- 2027 ii. Betsey⁸.
- 2028 iii. Mehitabel⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1787; d. Aug. 27, 1809.
- iv. Amos⁸, b. July 27, 1789; d. March 25, 1804.
- v. Jeremiah⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1791; d. Oct. 14, 1797.
- vi. Jesse⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1793; d. Nov. 15, 1809.
- vii. Sally⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1797; m. Sept. 18, 1818, Benjamin Little of Warren, N. H. For her descendants see the history of the Little family.
- viii. Stephen⁸, b. Jan., 1799; d. March 31, 1799.
- ix. Stephen⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1800; d. Jan. 13, 1816.
- x. Lydia⁸, b. 1804; d. Jan. 15, 1816.
- xi. Benjamin⁸, b. 1806; d. April 27, 1810.

1224 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Jan. 1, 1771; died Kingston, N. H., Sept. 25, 1825; married April 16, 1793, Abiah Kimball, born Sept. 24, 1771, died Aug. 21, 1861, daughter of Jonathan Kimball. They resided in Kingston, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abiah⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1794; m. Dec. 25, 1826, Amos Merrill of Atkinson, b. June 22, 1781.
- ii. Sarah⁸, b. April 17, 1796; d. Oct., 1878; m. Dec. 31, 1827, Jonathan Webster of East Kingston, N. H.
- 2029 iii. Russell⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1798.
- iv. Mary⁸, b. May 20, 1801; m. March 30, 1830, Aaron Green; m. 2d, Moses Sanborn. She died Dec. 17, 1873. Resided in Haverhill, Mass., and Kingston, N. H.
- v. Benjamin⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1803; d. Feb. 1, 1842; single.
- f vi. Daniel⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1806; d. Dec. 29, 1831; single.
- vii. Richard⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1806; d. Feb. 3, 1806.
- viii. Hazen⁸, b. May 5, 1808; m. Louisa Merrill. Resided in Franklin and Goffstown, N. H.
- 2030 ix. Amos⁸, b. July 22, 1810.
- x. Elizabeth⁸, b. Nov. 6, 1812; d. Aug., 1882; m. April 15, 1840, Peter French. Resided in Kingston, N. H.

1225 Abigail Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Dec. 4, 1773; married Jan. 1, 1795, Samuel Noyes, Jr., of Landaff, N. H. He was a farmer and owned and lived on the farm in Landaff which was owned in 1888 by Luther Merrill.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caleb Noyes⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1796.
- ii. Benjamin Kimball Noyes⁸, b. April 9, 1798.
- iii. Hannah Noyes⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1801.
- iv. Sarah Webster Noyes⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1802.
- v. Betsey Poor Noyes⁸, b. April 13, 1806.
- vi. Harriet Noyes⁸, b. April 20, 1807.
- vii. John Noyes⁸, b. June 6, 1812.
- viii. Abigail Noyes⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1814.
- ix. Amos Little Noyes⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1817.

1226 Sarah Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., 1780; died Aug. 16, 1865; married Col. Moses Webster of Landaff, N. H.

CHILDREN, BORN IN LANDAFF, N. H.

- i. Stephen Webster⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1803.
- ii. Sally Little Webster⁸, b. April 5, 1805.
- iii. Moses Kimball Webster⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1807.
- iv. Mary Jane Webster⁸, b. Oct. 17, 1809.
- v. James Poor Webster⁸, b. May 5, 1812.
- vi. John Vose Webster⁸, b. May 31, 1814.
- vii. Benjamin Kimball Webster⁸, b. March 12, 1816; d. Feb. 14, 1818.
- viii. Abigail L. Webster⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1818.

1227 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., April 5, 1779; died Adrian, Mich., 1863; married Deborah Emerson. Resided in Derry, N. H., and Adrian, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- i. William E.⁸, b. 1815; died Lawrence, Mass., May 12, 1856; m. Sept. 27, 1836, Mary Ann Redfield, b. 1815, d. Oct. 31, 1838, daughter of Charles and Betsey Redfield.
- ii. Louisa⁸, m. Nathan Choate.
- iii. Susan C.⁸, m. William Adams.

- iv. Samuel Burnham⁸, m. May 4, 1839, Alice Titcomb, b. 1812, d. Jamaica Plain, Mass., June 21, 1890. Resided in Adrian, Mich.
- v. Jacob A.⁸
- vi. James⁸, b. 1818; d. Haverhill, Mass., June 23, 1838.
- vii. Adaline A.⁸, b. July 1, 1820; d. Jan. 11, 1839.

1228 John Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., June 22, 1784; married April 7, 1813, Sally Lancaster, died Salisbury, Mass., 1865, daughter of Jacob and Sarah Lancaster. They resided in Amesbury, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2031 i. Alfred Russell⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1814; d. June 28, 1884.
- ii. James⁸, b. March 10, 1816; d. Oct. 3, 1825.
- iii. Daniel Webster⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1818; d. British Columbia, 1878; single.
- 2032 iv. Samuel Challis⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1820. Resided in Haverhill, Mass.
- v. George H.⁸, b. Jan. 30, 1823; single. Blacksmith. Resided in California.
- vi. Caroline A.⁸, b. June, 1825; d. Oct. 18, 1826.
- vii. Almira Janette⁸, b. 1828; m. March 2, 1870, Benjamin R. Perkins of Exeter, N. H.
- viii. Seraphina⁸, b. 1831; m. Feb. 19, 1857, Edwin T. Merrill of South Hampton and Haverhill, Mass.
- ix. Burton John⁸, m. Ellen Keeler. He was a shoemaker and lived in Plaistow, N. H.
- x. Charles O.⁸ Merchant. Lived in Little Rock, Ark.
- xi. James Warren⁸, b. Nov., 1838; d. Amesbury, Aug. 3, 1849.

1229 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Jan. 21, 1792; died 1863; married — Smith; married 2d, Eliza —. Resided in Derry, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Samuel Oscar⁸.

1230 Nathaniel Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., March 11, 1777; died Plaistow, Oct. 20, 1821; married June 1, 1803, Sarah Knight, born 1780, died Salem, Mass., April

27, 1849. He was a farmer and resided in Plaistow, where he owned a large farm. He was a captain of militia and retired after the War of 1812. He was a representative in the New Hampshire legislature in 1812.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna Maria⁸, b. April 9, 1804; m. Dec. 24, 1824, David Pingree of Salem, Mass.
- ii. Susan Augusta⁸, b. Nov. 26, 1805; d. March 26, 1833.
- iii. Abigail Knight⁸, b. April 14, 1806; d. Jan. 2, 1844; m. Jan. 3, 1828, Dr. Sewall Brown of Seabrook, N. H., b. Litchfield, Me., Jan. 10, 1798, d. March 3, 1850, son of Sewall and Hannah (French) Brown. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College.
- 2033 iv. Edward Dearborn⁸, b. Dec. 18, 1810; d. Sept. 22, 1867.
- v. Elbridge Gerry⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1816; d. July 5, 1849; m. March 6, 1844, Sarah Millett of Salem, Mass., b. April 14, 1825, d. Dec. 19, 1847. They had no children.
- 2034 vi. Nathaniel A.⁸, b. May 22, 1822; d. Aug. 27, 1862.

1231 John Sawyer Kimball⁷(Nathaniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Plaistow, N. H., Dec. 27, 1784; died Salem, Mass., Aug. 28, 1867; married Anna Davis of Augusta, Me., born —, died May 14, 1827; married 2d, Isabella Gordon of Billerica, Mass. When a young man he went to England and to the Azore Islands, then returned to Augusta, Me., and engaged in business there. Afterwards went to Belfast, Me., and engaged in the coasting and produce business. He was a representative in the legislature, a state senator in 1827-'28, and served a term in the governor's council. In politics he was a Whig. He belonged to the Masonic order. He was an able business man and a fine scholar. He was a prominent merchant in Belfast from 1816 to 1857, when he removed to Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Susan Sawyer⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1818.
- ii. John Edwin⁸, b. Oct. 17, 1820.
- iii. Abigail Field⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1823; d. Belfast, Me.
- iv. Caroline Maria⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1825; m. Feb. 8, 1854, Charles P. Brown of Bangor, Me.
- v. Catherine⁸, b. April 30, 1827.

- vi. Eliza⁸, m. Oliver H. Gordon of New York city. A merchant in the China trade.
- vii. Isabella⁸, b. —; m. Charles H. Miller of Belfast, Me., and resided in Salem, Mass.
- viii. James.⁸

1232 Daniel Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Littleton, Mass., April 20, 1780; died Brighton, Mass., July 23, 1852; married June 6, 1804, Mary Whitcomb, born Feb. 28, 1873, died May 14, 1845. He was a cattle dealer and bought and sold Vermont cattle at Brighton, Mass., where he was killed in a railroad accident. He resided at Littleton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary⁸, b. March 30, 1808; d. Burlington, Vt., Nov. 8, 1858.
- 2035 ii. Daniel⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1813; d. Nov. 26, 1885.
- 2036 iii. John⁸, b. May 20, 1815.
- 2037 iv. Augustus⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1821.
- v. Harriet⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1823; m. Dec. 11, 1842, Thomas B. Garland.

1233 James Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Littleton, Mass., Oct. 24, 1782; died June 11, 1869; married June 27, 1807, Rachel Hartwell, born 1785, died Sept. 6, 1845; married 2d, Nov. 25, 1847, Mary B. Harris, died March 24, 1874. Resided in Littleton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2038 i. James, Jr.⁸, b. Dec. 11, 1807; d. July 4, 1857.
- ii. Mary Ann⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1809; d. Littleton, Mass., April 24, 1856; m. John Adams of Littleton, Mass.
- iii. Lucy Maria⁸, b. Aug. 30, 1811; d. July 23, 1834.
- iv. John H.⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1814; d. Feb. 9, 1850.
- v. George⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1815; d. Dec. 26, 1840.
- 2039 vi. William⁸, b. Dec. 2, 1817; d. Oct. 14, 1884.
- vii. Sophia Hartwell⁸, b. Nov. 4, 1819; m. Aug., 1840, William Hurter of Jacksonville, Fla.
- viii. Elizabeth Rachel⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1823; d. St. Paul, Minn., Oct. 26, 1891; m. Sept. 19, 1850, George Stevens of Pittsfield, Mass.
- ix. Martha S.⁸, b. May 12, 1825; d. Jan. 28, 1852; m. April 20, 1850, P. H. Perkins of Kennebunk, Me.

610 BENJAMIN KIMBALL⁷ OF LITTLETON, MASS.

- 2040 x. Josiah Pollard⁸, b. June 10, 1827; d. Oct. 8, 1865.
 xi. Henry Dix⁸, b. June 26, 1829; d. Nov. 7, 1882; single. He was over seven feet in height and was known as the Littleton giant.

1234 Benjamin Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Littleton, Mass., March 30, 1784; died May 27, 1858; married June 21, 1810, Mary Brown. Resided in Littleton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2041 i. Charles⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1811; d. Feb. 6, 1879.
 2042 ii. Daniel Augustus⁸, b. Dec. 19, 1813; d. Oct. 26, 1885.
 2043 iii. Benjamin⁸, d. 1847.

1235 Jesse Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Littleton, Mass., Sept. 12, 1787; died Dec. 27, 1862; married Mary Adams, born 1792, died Nov. 15, 1858. Resided in Littleton, Mass.

CHILD.

- 2044 i. John Adams⁸, b. 1818.

1236 John Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Littleton, Mass., April 16, 1792; died July 18, 1867; married May 3, 1819, Lucy Hayward, born Boxford, Mass., Nov. 7, 1796, died Jan. 21, 1868, daughter of Paul and Lucy Hayward. Resided in Littleton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Lucy Ann⁸, m. Adams Warren of Littleton, Mass.
 2045 ii. John Hayward⁸, b. Oct. 28, 1822.
 2046 iii. Allen W.⁸, b. 1824.
 iv. Louisa M.⁸, b. 1827; m. April 10, 1856, Charles W. Houghton of Groton, Mass.
 v. Edward E.⁸, b. 1828; m. Nov. 29, 1855, Emeline A. Eager.
 { vi. Emily F.⁸, b. 1831; m. March 26, 1851, James C. Houghton.
 { vii. Francis E.⁸, b. 1831; m. Jan. 8, 1851, Benjamin Edwards.
 viii. Sarah E.⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1839; m. Nov. 27, 1862, George H. Ames of Groton.

1237 Sebia Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 27, 1794; died Aug. 21, 1858;

married April 8, 1818, John Goldsmith, born May 26, 1795, died Feb. 19, 1883. Resided in Littleton, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sophia Goldsmith⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1819; d. Littleton, Mass., Feb. 18, 1888; m. Dec. 21, 1841, Francis Conant.
- ii. John Goldsmith⁸, b. June 2, 1821; d. Maynard, March 11, 1879.
- iii. Daniel Goldsmith⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1823; d. April 30, 1849.
- iv. George Goldsmith⁸, b. April 30, 1825; d. May 22, 1825.
- v. Julia Ann Goldsmith⁸, b. June 4, 1828; d. March 13, 1843.
- 2047 vi. Lucy Maria Goldsmith⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1833; d. March, 1896.
- vii. George Goldsmith⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1836; d. April 20, 1838.

1238 Jonathan Sewall Kimball⁷ (True⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Aug. 16, 1798; married Betsey George. Resided in Hampstead, N. H.

CHILD.

- i. Joshua W.⁸, b. June, 1840; d. March 13, 1841.

1239 Joshua Kimball⁷ (True⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H.; died Beverly, Mass., 1842; married Betsey —.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Jane⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1825; d. Oct. 29, 1836.
- ii. Joshua Sewall⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1827.
- 2048 iii. Charles E.⁸, b. Sept. 29, 1829.
- iv. Sarah E.⁸, b. —; m. July 16, 1864, Isaac B. Stevens.
- 2049 v. James B.⁸, b. April 3, 1834.

1240 True Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Jonathan⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead June 11, 1790; died May 2, 1858; married Dec. 31, 1818, Betsey Chase, born Feb. 22, 1794, died March 16, 1864. His father died before he was seventeen years of age and the entire care of the homestead farm fell upon him. This duty he discharged with energy and success. He received a tall clock made by David Blaisdell of Amesbury in 1755 from his grandmother, Abigail (True) Kimball, for his name. This clock was still running in 1885.

CHILDREN.

- 2050 i. Moses Chase⁸, b. July 18, 1819.
 ii. Elizabeth Ann⁸, b. July 31, 1821; d. Sept. 29, 1860. She was well educated and had great executive abilities, but for the last twenty years of her life was an invalid.
 iii. Mary Noyes⁸, b. May 23, 1823; d. Nov. 7, 1833.
 iv. Abigail True⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1826; d. May 3, 1827.
 v. Joseph⁸, b. Plaistow, N. H., March 13, 1832. Prepared for college at Andover, Mass., and graduated from Amherst College in 1857, and received the degree of A. M. in 1860. Principal of Mifflinburg, Pa., Academy 1857-'58. Instructor Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., 1859 to 1865. Superintendent of schools, Massillon, O., 1865 to 1869. County examiner of teachers and teacher, Mobile, Ala., 1869 to 1871. In probate and other business at Plaistow, N. H., 1871 to 1879. Has resided at Andover since 1879. Was licensed to preach by the Derry and Manchester association July 15, 1863, and supplied various pulpits. Ordained as an evangelist at South Linfield, Mass., June 15, 1883. Has supplied the First Evangelist church at Seabrook and Hampton Falls, N. H., since Sept., 1884. Has lectured extensively on electrical and other subjects. Unmarried.

1241 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 5, 1774; died Feb., 1849; married Nov. 16, 1797. Resided in Wentworth, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1798.
 ii. Sally⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1800.
 iii. Betsey⁸, b. May 10, 1802.
 iv. Addison⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1804.
 v. Nabby⁸, b. May 25, 1807.
 vi. True⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1809; d. April 14, 1815.
 2051 vii. Ezra⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1812; d. Oct., 1848.

1242 John Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 21, 1779; died 1832; married Oct. 5, 1800, Polly Page; married 2d, 1824, Hannah Stevens, died 1864. Resided in Wentworth, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jabez⁸, b. June 10, 1801.
 ii. Page⁸, b. Oct. 15, 1803.

- iii. Abiah⁸, b. April 18, 1805; m. — Davis.
- iv. Benjamin⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1807.
- v. Wallace⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1808; d. 1865.
- 2052 vi. Horace⁸, b. June 12, 1811; d. 1839.
- vii. Lucinda⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1813; m. March 12, 1838, Jonathan Judkins.
- 2053 viii. Allen⁸, b. Oct. 23, 1815.
- ix. Sally⁸, b. April 14, 1817; d. young.
- x. Emeline⁸, b. April 11, 1822.
- xi. Susan⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1825.
- xii. Arthur Livermore⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1827; d. April 4, 1888.
- 2054 xiii. Baxter P.⁸, b. May 10, 1830; d. May 3, 1887.

1243 Nathaniel Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Wentworth, N. H., May 21, 1782; married Dec. 11, 1803, Abigail Cross. Resided in Wentworth, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Relief⁸, b. April 22, 1804; m. Oct. 24, 1827, William True.
- ii. Dolly⁸, b. Oct. 15, 1806.
- 2055 iii. James⁸, b. June 27, 1808.
- iv. Elmira⁸, b. June 11, 1810.
- v. Hannah⁸, b. July 22, 1813.
- vi. Milanda⁸, b. Nov. 6, 1815; d. Nov. 15, 1815.

1244 Obededom Hall⁷ (Mary Kimball⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Candia, N. H., Jan. 13, 1786; died May 2, 1866; married, 1809, Rebecca McClure, born Feb. 13, 1780, died April 10, 1822, daughter of James and Mehitabel (Burpee) McClure of Candia, N. H.; married 2d, Dec. 16, 1834, Mercy Hall, born Oct. 4, 1798. They lived on the homestead of his father in the northern part of Candia, N. H., in a house that was built for them.

CHILDREN.

- 2056 i. Orrin Hall⁸, b. April 24, 1810; d. Dec. 22, 1884.
- ii. Child⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1812; d. Nov. 18, 1812.
- iii. Obededom⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1813; d. July 18, 1869. Single.
- iv. Rebecca⁸, b. July 19, 1815; m. Thomas Rowe.
- v. George⁸, b. July 21, 1818; d. Jan. 2, 1885; m. Priscilla Wheeler. He resided in Chicago, Ill., and became very wealthy. He was a builder and owned much real estate. Child: Etta Hall⁹.

- vi. Josephine⁸, b. Aug. 18, 1837; m. Joseph Young.
- vii. Joanna⁸, b. Aug. 18, 1837; d. July 15, 1845.
- viii. Mercy Selina⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1840; d. June 22, 1885; m. Robert Clark. They resided on her father's place in Candia.

1245 Mary Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sutton, N. H., Dec. 11, 1770; died Sept. 20, 1848; married in Sutton, N. H., Dec. 20, 1792. John Eaton of Haverhill, Mass., born Feb. 21, 1767, died Montreal, Can. She was a woman of remarkable strength of mind. She often surprised her friends by repeating whole chapters and even books of the Bible. John Eaton removed in early life to Sutton, N. H. After his marriage he built a new house on the Kimball place, where his six older children were born. He then removed to Warner, N. H., where the next three children were born. He again moved back to Sutton, where Charles was born. He then went to Hartley, Lower Canada, and then returned again to Sutton. He was a man of splendid physique. A full account of the descendants of Mary Kimball may be found in the History of Sutton, N. H. They are numerous, and some of them have filled distinguished positions, most prominent among them being her grandson, John Eaton, who organized the Freedman's Bureau during the war.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frederick Eaton⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1793; d. Jan. 31, 1865.
- ii. Ruth Kimball Eaton⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1795; d. Sept. 13, 1882.
- iii. Rebecca Dodge Eaton⁸, b. June 3, 1796; d. Dec. 9, 1852.
- iv. Sarah Eaton⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1797; d. young.
- v. John Eaton⁸, b. Nov. 7, 1798; d. May 19, 1873.
- vi. Sarah Sawyer Eaton⁸, b. April 27, 1800; d. Dec. 4, 1878.
- vii. Hiram Eaton⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1802; d. Aug. 8, 1876.
- viii. Lucretia Kimball Eaton⁸, b. March 12, 1803; d. July 13, 1881.
- ix. Jacob Sawyer Eaton⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1805; d. Sept. 5, 1888.
- x. Charles Eaton⁸, b. Feb. 4, 1807; d. Nov. 14, 1877.
- xi. Lucien Bonaparte Eaton⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1808; d. Feb. 27, 1889.
- xii. Horace Eaton⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1810; d. Oct. 21, 1883.

1246 Lucretia Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Sutton, N. H., May 7, 1772; died June 10, 1852; married Feb. 6, 1807, William

Haddock of Salisbury, N. H., for his second wife. His first wife was Abigail Webster, sister of Daniel Webster. By her he had two sons, Charles Bracket Haddock and William Haddock, who survived her, and were well educated. Charles B. Haddock became professor at Dartmouth, and was minister to Portugal. He married Caroline Kimball, daughter of Richard and Mary (Marsh) Kimball of Lebanon, N. H. Lucretia Kimball Haddock lived with her husband on what is now known as the Elms Farm, which was afterwards owned by Ebenezer Webster. William Haddock was a man of great energy, a farmer, trader, tanner, and hotel keeper.

CHILDREN.

- i. George W. Haddock⁸, b. Feb. 29, 1808. Was drowned May 18, 1819.
- ii. Benjamin Franklin Haddock⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1809; d. Dec. 23, 1871.
- iii. Edward Hiram Haddock⁸, b. April 2, 1811; d. May 30, 1882.
- iv. Roswell Shurtleff Haddock⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1813; d. June 22, 1884.
- v. Lorenzo Kimball Haddock⁸, b. May 12, 1815; d. April 26, 1871.

1247 Sarah Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Goffstown, N. H., Oct. 23, 1775; died Oct. 17, 1839; married John Adams, born May 15, 1775, died April 5, 1864, son of John Adams of Newbury, Mass. They lived in Sutton, N. H., where he was a leading and influential citizen.

CHILDREN.

- i. Judith Follansbee Adams⁸, b. Nov. 19, 1799; d. Aug. 4, 1883.
- ii. Benjamin Franklin Adams⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1801; d. April 12, 1869.
- iii. John Adams⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1803; d. July 27, 1865.
- iv. Susan Kimball Adams⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1807; d. Sept. 13, 1877.
- v. Eliza Jane Adams⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1809.
- vi. George Washington Adams⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1813.
- vii. Harriet Newell Adams⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1815.

1248 Betsey Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Aug. 29, 1777; died Sept. 22, 1833;

married Feb., 1801, Lemuel Adams, born May 29, 1764, died Aug. 8, 1852, formerly of Norwich, Conn. They lived in Plainfield, N. H., and afterwards in Highgate, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i. Jane Eliza Adams⁸, b. Oct. 28, 1801.
- ii. Lemuel Adams⁸, b. March 10, 1803.
- iii. Emily Adams⁸, b. April 14, 1806.
- iv. Caleb Kimball Adams⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1809; d. May 24, 1899.
- v. Martha Miranda Adams⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1816; d. Jan. 27, 1879.

1249 Jacob Sawyer Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born April 27, 1779; died June 23, 1827; married March 19, 1812, Eliza A. Purkitt, born Boston, Mass., July 31, 1793. He learned the trade of watchmaker and silversmith, and followed his trade in Montpelier, Vt. He accumulated a large estate. His widow married Zenas Wood of Montpelier.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Purkitt⁸, b. June 16, 1814; d. Feb. 2, 1875.
- ii. Eliza⁸, b. July 15, 1816; d. Sept. 17, 1822.
- iii. Jane⁸, b. Nov. 11, 1823; d. Dec. 9, 1885; m. Dec. 19, 1843, William S. Burnham of Montpelier, Vt., d. Jan. 10, 1862. Child: William S. Burnham⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1850. He resides in Boston, Mass.
- iv. Maria⁸, b. March 4, 1826; m. Oct. 17, 1848, John S. Barker of Barre, Vt., d. St. Johnsbury, Vt., Jan. 31, 1861; m. 2d, Aug. 15, 1878, Edward Bingham. They reside in Cleveland, Ohio.

1250 Phebe Kimball⁷ (Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 21, 1781; died May 30, 1862; married 1800, Stephen Moore, born July 5, 1776, died July 25, 1846. They lived in Canterbury, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caleb Kimball Moore⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1800; d. Oct. 24, 1815.
- ii. Hiram Moore⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1802; d. March 1, 1882.
- iii. Lucretia Kimball Moore⁸, b. July 19, 1804; d. April 5, 1828.
- iv. Stephen W. Moore⁸, b. June 7, 1806.
- v. Jacob Kimball Moore⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1808.
- vi. Sarah Sawyer Moore⁸, b. Nov. 8, 1809.

- vii. Phebe M. Moore⁸, b. Sept., 1812; d. Nov., 1834.
- viii. Lavinia Kimball Moore⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1814; d. Sept. 5, 1846.
- ix. Charles H. Moore⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1816; d. —.
- x. Martha K. Moore⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1818; d. —.
- xi. Eliza Purkitt Moore⁸, b. July 17, 1820; d. March, 1867.
- xii. Frederick Parker Moore⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1822; d. Sept. 9, 1866.

1251 Abigail Kimball⁷(Caleb⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Feb. 10, 1785; died Sept., 1822; married 1807, Dr. John McCrillis, and settled in Meredith, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Louisa McCrillis⁸, d. Berwick, Me., Aug. 13, 1826.
- ii. William Henry McCrillis⁸. He was a lawyer of note and became very wealthy through transactions in lumber and timber lands.
- iii. Harriet Stanley McCrillis⁸, m. Rufus W. Griswold, who was distinguished as an editor and compiler. His "Poets and Poetry of America" reached twenty editions. They had one son, William McCrillis Griswold⁹, who was graduated A. B. at Harvard University in 1875. For some years he was associate librarian of congress.

1252 Benjamin Gage Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hingham, Mass., May 5, 1816; married Oct. 2, 1876, Emeline F. Smith. He was graduated A. B. at Harvard College, 1837. He resided in Galatin, Mo.

CHILD.

- i. Myra Gage⁸, b. Nov. 24, 1883.

1253 Henry Coleman Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hingham, Mass., Feb. 25, 1820; died Stoughton, Mass., May 10, 1894; married Sept. 3, 1856, Harriet C. Fisher. A. B., Harvard College, 1840. He had no children. He adopted Margaret Mixer, born 1865, daughter of George G. and Martha M. Mixer. She married Nov. 11, 1886, Willet Miner Clark of Stoughton.

1254 Leonard Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴,

Jonathan⁸, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Goffstown, N. H., July 4, 1806; died Lowell, Mass., Nov. 28, 1888; married Caroline A. Parker, born Goffstown, March 5, 1808, died Lowell April 5, 1846; married 2d, Jan. 21, 1847, Harriet Merrill, born 1817, died Lowell Nov. 1, 1860; married 3d, Phebe J. Mack of Amherst, N. H., born Aug. 31, 1822, died Lowell April 17, 1880. He was in early life a merchant in Loudon, N. H., later in Concord, N. H., and lived in Dunbarton. In middle life he removed to Lowell, Mass., where he was long in business. He was one of the earliest and strongest supporters of railroads in New England. He was a born leader of men and he had a mind of much force and originality. He was interested in religious matters, and was long an active and influential member of the High Street church in Lowell, Mass. In theology he was a close follower of Dr. Bushnell, and while liberal towards others in religious matters he was cautious and conservative in his views of life, and was inclined to rigid puritanism in matters of conduct. As a man he was charming, for his quaint and pithy sayings and his wide observation of men and things made his conversation very interesting and entertaining. In all the relations of life he was faithful and won the love and respect of all.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caroline Aiken Kimball⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1836; m. Rev. William L. Gage of Hartford, Conn. Their daughter, Helen Gage⁹, m. Rev. F. S. Hatch of Hartford, Conn.
- 2057 ii. William Parker⁸, b. Concord, N. H., May 3, 1840.
- iii. Leonard Saltmarsh⁸, b. March 7, 1843; d. Nov. 1, 1861.
- iv. Edward Warren⁸, b. Dec. 3, 1849; d. Nov. 1, 1893. Single.
- v. Horatio Gage⁸, b. Lowell, Mass., Nov. 29, 1852. Single. He was with the firm of Holman & Co., Philadelphia, Pa., for twenty-five years. He lived in Lowell, Mass., then two years in Chicago, one in Cincinnati, and until 1890 in Philadelphia. Since that time he has been in Boston, Mass.
- vi. Mary⁸, b. March 9, 1868. Resided in Lowell, Mass., until Nov. 15, 1894, when she married Stanley H. Abbot of Wilton, N. H.

1255 Mary Sophia Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴,

Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Goffstown, N. H., Feb. 1, 1809; d. June 20, 1856; married Tenney Kimball Gage and resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rev. William Leonard Gage⁸, of Hartford, Conn.
- ii. Dr. Nathaniel E. Gage⁸, of Manchester, N. H. Deceased.
- iii. Mary A. Gage⁸, m. P. S. Peterson of Chicago, Ill.

1256 Clarissa Jane Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Goffstown, N. H., Sept. 27, 1811; married Benjamin F. Blaisdell of Goffstown, N. H. Miller and farmer. Mrs. Blaisdell was living in June, 1895, in Minneapolis with her son.

CHILDREN.

- i. Kimball Foster Blaisdell⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1842. Graduated at Dartmouth College, then entered the Harvard Law School. Became insane and died in 1890.
- ii. Henry Edwin Blaisdell⁸, b. July 16, 1844; m. July 6, 1868, Sarah M. Whiting, b. Wilton, N. H., July 16, 1848. Children: 1. Lillian Blaisdell⁹, b. Goffstown, N. H., April 10, 1869; teacher. 2. Benjamin Blaisdell⁹, b. Goffstown Jan. 25, 1871; electrician. 3. Abbie Jane Blaisdell⁹, b. July 31, 1872; teacher. 4. Helen E. Blaisdell⁹, b. Minneapolis March 18, 1876. 5. Winifred Blaisdell⁹, b. June 5, 1882. Resides in Minneapolis. Is in the real estate business.
- iii. Benjamin E. Blaisdell⁸, b. July 2, 1846.
- iv. Clarissa Jane Blaisdell⁸, b. Oct. 18, 1847; m. Mr. Shurtleff; no children.

1257 Nathaniel Everett Kimball⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Goffstown, N. H., April 27, 1825; died April 11, 1884; married Cynthia B. Whipple, daughter of Charles Whipple; married 2d, Eliza A. —, who survived him. After his death the old Kimball house in Goffstown passed into the hands of strangers.

CHILDREN.

- i. Oliver E.⁸, d. 1860.
- ii. Susan Everett⁸, m. — Brown of Goffstown.
- iii. Carrie E.⁸, b. 1859; m. Oct. 26, 1881, Edward F. Britton of Worcester, Mass.

iv. Lizzie T.⁸, b. 1861; m. Dec. 25, 1882, Charles Glidden of Lowell, Mass.

v. Nathaniel⁸.

1258 David Tenney Kimball, Jr.⁷, (David⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 7, 1808; died Lowell, Mass., March 29, 1886. He was graduated at Middlebury College in 1829, and at Andover, Mass., Theological Seminary in 1834. He was a strong abolitionist and attended the national anti-slavery convention held Dec. 6, 1833, and was one of its sixty-two original members. He was minister to a church in Hartford, Conn., for two years. Excessive work in a revival brought on bronchitis which he was unable to throw off, and with great sorrow he was compelled to leave the profession for which he was finely equipped by nature and education. He had an ardent temperament.

“His was the tropic climate of the heart—
All dazzling sunshine or a thunder storm.”

He was a proof reader in Cambridge, Mass., until his eyesight failed. Then he kept a family boarding school at Atkinson, N. H., and taught for a while the grammar school in Ipswich, Mass. Removed to Lowell, Mass., and for twenty years was a deacon in the John Street Congregational church. He married Oct. 10, 1837, Harriet H. Webster of Bradford, Mass., who had been a teacher in Bradford Academy. She was well educated and very successful in her profession.

CHILDREN.

i. Harriet Webster⁸, b. July 20, 1838; d. Aug. 12, 1839.

ii. John Rogers⁸, b. May 25, 1840; d. April 8, 1842.

iii. David Tenney⁸, b. Aug. 31, 1842; d. Jan., 1845.

iv. Charles Webster⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1843; d. May 19, 1861. He was a youth of great promise.

2058 v. William Henry⁸, b. March 3, 1845.

vi. Harriet Rebecca⁸, b. April 13, 1850; d. April 29, 1852.

2059 vii. Emma Frances⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1852.

1259 Daniel Kimball⁷ (David T.⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., May 25, 1810; died Woburn, Mass., Nov. 23, 1888; married June 9,

1842, Mary Ann Ames, born Dracut, Mass., Feb. 15, 1819, died Stockbridge, Mass., June 24, 1861; married April 10, 1864, Susan Ames, sister to his first wife, who was born Sept. 3, 1828. He was educated at Dummer Academy and Middlebury College, and from the latter received the degree of A. M. He spent one year at Andover Theological Seminary. While still a young man he passed three years on the ocean, visiting the Azores, Cape Verde Islands, St. Helena, Cape Town, Madagascar, Pernambuco, and the Falkland Islands. His experiences were embodied in public lectures. He spent ten years working for the temperance cause, as editor of the *Middlesex Washingtonian* in Lowell, Mass., and the *Massachusetts Temperance Standard* in Boston, and by lecturing in most of the towns in Massachusetts, and in many in New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Canada. He was a teacher in the Central grammar school in Woburn, in Williams Academy at Stockbridge, and was for fourteen years an officer in the custom house at Boston. He was an accomplished writer and an eloquent speaker. His temperament was ardent, his energy great, and his imagination vivid. In every place in which he lived he had the highest reputation for his moral and religious character.

CHILDREN.

- 2060 i. David Ames⁸, b. Lowell, Mass., April 2, 1843.
 2061 ii. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Boston Nov. 5, 1845.
 2062 iii. Francis Augustina⁸, b. Woburn Oct. 18, 1848.

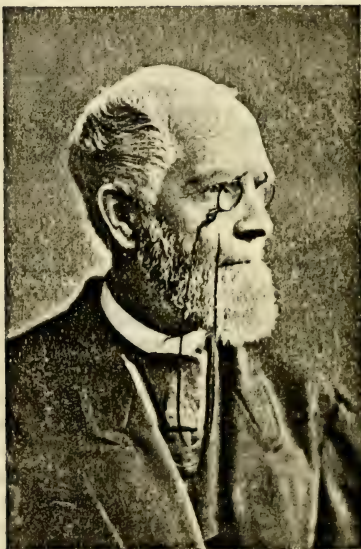
1260 Augustus Phillips Kimball⁷ (David T.⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 9, 1812. For several years he was a member of the firm of Clark, White & Kimball of Boston, Mass., commission merchants. In 1841 he was of the firm of Kimball & Coburn. In 1843 he left this firm and bought the Androscoggin Mills in Brunswick, Me., where he engaged in manufacturing. In consequence of continued ill health he was forced to give up his business, and he spent the last years of his life in Ipswich, engaged in agricultural and horticultural pursuits. He aided many young men during the time in which he was engaged in active business.

1261 Elizabeth Kimball⁷ (David Tenney⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., July 9, 1814; married Aug. 8, 1839, Eugene Frederick Winsor Gray, died Brooklyn, N. Y., April 6, 1871, son of Rev. Cyrus and Belinda A. Gray of Stafford, Conn. He was the editor and publisher of political papers in Lynn and Ipswich, Mass., Rahway, N. J., and Newburg, N. Y., which he conducted with fairness and ability. He was an earnest Episcopalian. Mrs. Gray has been a pronounced friend of every good work and an active worker in the cause of temperance and church work. She was graduated at Ipswich Female Seminary in 1832.

CHILDREN.

- i. Elizabeth Kimball Gray⁸, b. Lynn, Mass., Aug. 28, 1840; m. Aug. 31, 1878, Capt. Henry Starr Spaulding of Franklinville, N. J. He has long been a teacher. Child Henry N. Spaulding⁹, b. Feb. 16, 1880.
- ii. Mary Eugenie Gray⁸, b. Rahway, N. J., July 5, 1846; d. June 16, 1868.
- iii. Frederick Eugene Gray⁸, b. Rahway, N. J., Nov. 26, 1840; d. Sept. 16, 1851.
- iv. Julia Virginia Gray⁸, b. Rahway, N. J., Dec. 18, 1852. Teacher.

1262 John Rogers Kimball⁷ (David Tenney⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 23, 1816; died Lexington, Mass., Sept. 17, 1883; married May 20, 1844, Lydia Ann Coburn, born Oct. 23, 1821, died Feb. 20, 1868, daughter of Pascal P. and Lydia (Jones) Coburn of Dracut, Mass. She was a beautiful Christian woman, and bore a lingering illness with fortitude and without a murmur. He married 2d, March 22, 1873, Elizabeth Johnson Davis, born 1835, died Lexington, Mass., April 10, 1883, daughter of John and Mary (Phelps) Davis of Lexington, Mass. She was an amiable and gentle person with a sweet disposition. He was engaged in mercantile business in Boston, Mass., for some years, and resided in Boston and Roxbury, and later in Woburn, Mass. He took an active part in political affairs and represented Woburn in the legislature. He was a deacon of the First Congregational church of Woburn. He



DANIEL B. KIMBALL.

retired from business in 1866, with a competency. He was a man of great energy and perseverance, and his intrepid spirit enabled him to surmount many difficulties. He was ever ready with heart, voice, and hand to aid all works for the advancement of the Redeemer's kingdom, and the poor and miserable found in him a helper. He aided largely in founding the Congregational church in Lexington, Mass. His end was peace and his memory is blessed.

CHILDREN.

- 2063 i. Lydia Ann⁸, b. Boston, Mass., Feb. 8, 1846.
- 2064 ii. Elizabeth Poor⁸, b. Roxbury, Mass., Feb. 17, 1849.
- 2065 iii. John Rogers⁸, b. Dracut, Mass., March 2, 1851.
- iv. Augustine⁸, b. Woburn, Mass., Oct. 11, 1853; m. Jan. 3, 1880, Jessie Jane Kinnard.
- v. Josephine⁸, b. Woburn, Mass., Nov. 26, 1856; m. Jan. 18, 1888, Rev. J. F. Ward of Sanbornton, N. H.
- vi. Emily⁸, b. Woburn, Mass., June 25, 1859. She is an artist.

1263 Mary Sophia Kimball⁷ (David Tenney⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴; Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Aug. 16, 1820; married March 25, 1849, John Dunning Coburn, born Brunswick, Me., Feb. 17, 1816, died Brunswick, Me., June 6, 1849; son of John and Rachel (Dunning) Coburn. He was in business with his brother-in-law, Augustus Phillips Kimball, in Boston and Brunswick, Me. He was a man of fine abilities and pure and upright character. She married 2d, Jan. 27, 1869, Rev. John Quincy Peabody of Ipswich, Mass., born July 28, 1825, graduated at Amherst College in 1848, and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1852. He was ordained at Fryeburg, Me., Dec. 17, 1856, and resigned on account of failing health, July, 1859. She was graduated at the Female Seminary in Ipswich, Mass., in 1839. Her life has been largely one of self sacrifice and devotion to others. To many has she ministered as they drew near the shore of the eternal sea, heard their last words, and closed forever eyes which had never looked upon her but in love. She did these acts of love with a devotion which merits a reward above all human praise.

1264 Daniel B. Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jona-

624 WILLIAM E. KIMBALL⁷ OF SOUTH ANDOVER, MASS.

than⁸, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 15, 1807; died Dec. 28, 1879; married June 19, 1838, Charlotte Chandler Tenney, born Jan. 22, 1815. They resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2066 i. Charlotte Peabody⁸, b. April 24, 1839; m. March 15, 1870, John Howard Nichols.
 ii. Edgar Leroy⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1844.
 iii. Katherine Annie⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1846; d. Jan. 5, 1890; single.
 iv. Alice Carleton⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1850; d. May 18, 1854.
 v. Eleanor⁸, b. July 25, 1855.
 vi. Grace Haseltine⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1858.

1265 Samuel Augustus Kimball⁷ (Samuel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., March 21, 1809; married Anna Maria Griffin of Groveland, Mass., died Oct., 1852.

CHILDREN.

- i. Daniel W.⁸, b. April 15, 1834.
 ii. Walter Dustin⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1836.
 iii. Ellen Elizabeth⁸, b. Feb. 13, 1838.
 2067 iv. Gardner Griffin⁸, b. Boxford, Mass., Sept. 9, 1843.
 2068 v. James Milton⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1845.
 vi. Anna Maria⁸, b. Farmington, N. H.; m. John Smith.

1266 William Eustis Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 23, 1825; died Oct. 14, 1889; married June 27, 1858, Charlotte M. Bradley, born Andover, Mass., 1830, died Dec. 13, 1873, daughter of Joseph Bradley; married 2d, May 25, 1876, Martha F. Kimball, born March 5, 1847, daughter of Raymond Kimball. He was a farmer and resided in Bradford and South Andover, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Byron Greenough⁸, b. 1859; m. Dec. 19, 1888, Nellie G. Day, daughter of Lafayette and Hannah T. Day. She was a school teacher.

1267 Addison Kimball⁷ (Jonathan⁶, Aquilla⁵, Isaac⁴, Jonathan³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rindge, N. H.; married May 15, 1845, Sarah Joslin. He resided for several years on the home

farm in Rindge, N. H., and then removed to Winchendon, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Mary⁸, b. Rindge, N. H., Feb. 14, 1847; d. Royalston, Mass., Nov. 6, 1863.

1268 Jonathan Kimball⁷ (Pearl⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Feb. 12, 1804; died May 12, 1890; married March 13, 1828, Margaret Farmer, born Plymouth, Mass., 1802, died Concord, N. H., Aug. 18, 1879. They lived in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Caroline⁸, b. Boston, Mass., Dec. 17, 1828. Resided in Concord.
 ii. Mary Ann⁸, b. Plymouth, Mass., March 17, 1830; d. Plymouth 1834.
 iii. Thomas Pearl⁸, b. March 2, 1832.
 iv. Robert⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1833.
 v. Margaret Ann⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1836. Resides South Boston, Mass.
 vi. Mary Jane⁸, b. Malden, Mass., Feb. 28, 1839; d. 1842.
 vii. Henry Ambrose⁸, b. Malden, Mass., May 8, 1841; d. about 1842.

1269 Jonathan Kimball Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., Sept. 28, 1796; died Chatham March 10, 1840; married March 16, 1824, Phebe Wells Clement, born West Gorham, Me., Jan. 24, 1803, died Chatham, N. H., Dec. 29, 1887. They resided in Chatham, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 2069 i. Asa Eastman⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1825; d. Chatham, N. H., Sept. 25, 1855.
 2070 ii. Jacob Eastman⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1827.
 2071 iii. Jonathan Eastman⁸, b. Chatham, N. H., May 12, 1830.
 iv. Caroline Clement Eastman⁸, b. June 14, 1833; m. Oct. 26, 1862, Ithiel Elwell Clay of Chatham, N. H. No children. Reside at Chatham.
 2072 v. Mary Ann Eastman⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1835.
 2073 vi. Kimball Eastman⁸, b. Chatham, N. H., March 21, 1839.

1270 Philip Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴,

Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., Feb. 5, 1779; died Saco, Me., Aug. 7, 1869; married Mary Ambrose of Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Ellen J. Eastman⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1829. Resides Saco, Me.
- ii. Ambrose Eastman⁸, b. April 18, 1834; m. Charlotte S. Haines. Was graduated A. B., Bowdoin College, 1854. Resides in Boston, Mass.
- iii. Edward P. Eastman⁸, b. April 3, 1887; m. Nellie Chase. A. B. Bowdoin College 1857. Child: Chase Eastman⁹, b. Sept. 12, 1874.
- iv. Mary Searle Eastman⁸, b. July 2, 1842. Resides Saco, Me.

1271 Susan Eastman⁷ (Polly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., May 16, 1801; died New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 22, 1870; married Dr. Elijah Colby of Concord, N. H., born Hopkinton, N. H., June 18, 1798, died New Bedford, Mass., Aug. 30, 1856. He was a physician and spent his early life in Hopkinton and Concord, N. H., removing to New Bedford, Mass., about 1838.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen Maria Colby⁸, b. Concord, N. H., March 24, 1831; d. New Bedford, Mass., Sept. 15, 1839.
- ii. Ann Frances Colby⁸, b. March 19, 1833; d. New Bedford, Mass., April 1, 1842.
- iii. Susan Augusta Colby⁸, b. Concord, N. H., March 5, 1835. Lives in New Bedford, Mass. Never married.
- iv. Philip Eastman Colby⁸, b. Concord, N. H., June 14, 1837; m. Nov. 21, 1861, Almira Chase Hatch, b. Falmouth, Mass., March 20, 1840. He is a baking powder manufacturer at New Bedford, Mass. Child; Harry Clinton Colby⁹, b. Nov. 29, 1862; d. New Bedford, Mass., Sept. 17, 1864.
- v. Mariah Colby⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., Aug. 24, 1839; d. New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 17, 1839.

1272 Mary Chandler Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., Sept. 15, 1805; died New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 16, 1854; married Dr. Levi Folsom of Lovell, Me.

CHILDREN.

- i. Abbie Eastman Folsom⁸, b. Limerick, Me.; d. New York.
- ii. Levi Folsom⁸, b. Limerick, Me.; d. New York.

1273 Asa Parker Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., March 8, 1810; died Chatham June 23, 1869; married Jan. 18, 1834, Lavinia Farnum of Concord, N. H., born May 22, 1814. Resided at Chatham.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Esther Eastman⁸, b. March 3, 1835; d. Aug. 19, 1853.
- ii. Jennett Farnum Eastman⁸, b. June 12, 1837; m. May 8, 1873, Calvin Osgood.
- iii. Moses Farnum Eastman⁸, b. May 16, 1841; d. May 29, 1842.
- iv. Robert Kimball Eastman⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1854. Resides in Chatham.

1274 Lucy Eliza Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., June 7, 1813; died Concord, N. H., Nov. 9, 1839; married Dec. 22, 1836, Isaac Emery of Concord, born Aug. 22, 1807, died Concord, N. H., Jan. 31, 1879.

CHILD.

2074 i. Alfred Eastman Emery⁸, b. April 21, 1841.

1275 Esther Johnson Eastman⁷ (Molly Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Chatham, N. H., June 28, 1816; married at New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 23, 1842, Horace Gushee, born Dighton, Mass., April 25, 1815. He lived in New Bedford from the time of his marriage till Feb. 22, 1849, when he went to California, where his wife joined him April 2, 1854. They lived in San Francisco, Cal., where he was engaged in a commission business nine years. He then engaged in the dairy business for three years at Pescadeso, Cal., after which he removed to Santa Cruz where they lived till Sept., 1889, when they went to Berkley, Cal.

CHILDREN.

- 2075 i. Mary Esther Gushee⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 12, 1842.
- ii. Abraham K. Gushee⁸, b. New Bedford, Aug. 23, 1844; d. Jan. 27, 1846.
- iii. Horace Eastman Gushee⁸, b. July 17, 1846; d. Dec. 23, 1848.
- iv. Eliza Eastman Gushee⁸, b. Dighton, Mass., April 14, 1849; d. New Bedford, Mass., May 10, 1852.
- v. Ann Elizabeth Gushee⁸, b. San Francisco, Cal., Aug. 13, 1856; d. Sept. 10, 1856.

1276 Susan Eastman Kimball⁷ (Obadiah⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Fryeburg, Me., April 20, 1814; died Concord, N. H., June 15, 1884; married Charles West Underhill, born Chester, N. H., July 9, 1813; died Hopkinton, N. H., May 26, 1882. He enlisted in July, 1862, and was mustered in as private in Co. F, 9th N. H. Vols. Was wounded in left arm July 30, 1864. Was in the mine explosion at Petersburg, and was discharged at Concord, N. H., June 3, 1865, on account of wounds.

CHILDREN.

- 2076 i. Charles Francis Underhill⁸.
 2077 ii. George Franklin Underhill⁸, b. Woonsocket, R. I., Oct. 6, 1841.
 2078 iii. Ella F. Underhill⁸, d. Petersburg, Va., Jan. 7, 1890.
 2079 iv. William Pearl Underhill⁸, b. Millville, Mass., Oct. 21, 1849.
 v. Thomas B. Underhill⁸, b. Aug. 1, 1858. He is a wholesale and retail clothier, Petersburg, Va. Is not married.

1277 Obadiah Kimball, Jr.⁷ (Obadiah⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., April 2, 1816; died Woonsocket, R. I., 1843; married Martha Hall. He was a tinsmith.

CHILDREN.

- i. Frank⁸.
 ii. Martha⁸.

1278 Pearl Kimball⁷ (Obadiah⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., April 4, 1818; died Columbus, Ohio, Oct. 4, 1862; married Albany, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1849, Almedia Page Osgood of Fryeburg, Me., died Baltimore, Md., Dec. 12, 1889. His early life was spent in Concord, N. H., where he learned the cabinet making trade, which he afterwards carried on in Boston, Mass. In 1848 he removed to Columbus, Ohio, where he engaged with J. R. Ridgaway in the manufacture of railroad cars, under the firm name of Ridgaway & Kimball, continuing the business until 1858, during which time they made a large part of the cars used on the Little Miami Railroad, which was one of the first railroads in Ohio. In 1859 their factory was totally destroyed by fire. It was partially rebuilt and during the first year of the

war was used by the government as an arsenal and for the manufacture of cartridges. He was one of the founders and the first treasurer of the First Congregational church of Columbus, Ohio, which called the now noted Dr. Goodwin of Chicago to its first pastorate. He was elected to many local positions of honor, and his untimely death brought to a close a career just fairly begun, as he was then in his prime, with every prospect of success before him.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Russell⁸, b. Columbus, O., Dec. 3, 1850; d. young.
- 2080 ii. Helen⁸, b. Columbus, O., Nov. 20, 1852; d. young.
- 2081 iii. Willard⁸, b. Columbus, O., Aug. 10, 1854.
- iv. George Bennett⁸, b. Columbus, O., Sept. 9, 1856; d. young.
- v. Arthur Pearl⁸, b. Columbus, O., May 26, 1858. Resides in Atchison, Kan.
- 2082 vi. Edwin Abbott⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1861. Resides St. Paul, Minn.
- vii. Henry Osgood⁸, b. Columbus, O., May 29, 1863.

1279 Hannah Osgood Kimball⁷ (Obadiah⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., Jan. 20, 1821; married New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 20, 1848, Sylvanus Bennett, born Stockbridge, Vt., Jan. 29, 1820. In early life he was a teacher. He afterwards engaged in the wholesale and retail grocery business. Resides in New Bedford, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Ada Osgood Bennett⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1852. Is a teacher of music. Resides at New Bedford, Mass.

1280 Sarah Chamberlain Kimball⁷ (Obadiah⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Rumford, Me., June 17, 1823; died New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 7, 1892; married May 12, 1842, Ebenezer Jenney, born Fairhaven, Mass., Sept. 14, 1810, died New Bedford, Mass., July 19, 1882. He was a mason by occupation.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen Frances Jenney⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., May 22, 1843; d. Aug. 22, 1893; m. Jan. 17, 1869, George Augustus Martin, b. Taunton, Mass., July 11, 1839. He is a pressman in a printing office in New Bedford. No children.

- ii. Fannie Kimball Jenney⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., Dec., 1847; m. Oct. 15, 1865, Charles Edwin Tripp, b. New Bedford, Mass., May 31, 1846. They had two children who both d. young.
- 2083 iii. Ladora Edwards Jenney⁸, b. March 18, 1855; d. Dec. 19, 1885.
- iv. Abbie Folsom Jenney⁸, b. New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 4, 1858; m. May 3, 1883, Robert Taber, b. New Bedford, Sept. 5, 1847. He is a bookseller in New Bedford. No children.

1281 Martha Ann Washington Kimball⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in East Concord, N. H., Jan. 27, 1836; married Hillsborough, N. H., March 16, 1863, Isaac Ware Hammond of Concord, N. H., born Gilsun, N. H., July 9, 1831, died Concord, N. H., Sept. 28, 1890. Enlisted Sept. 25, 1861. Mustered in Oct. 26, 1861, as commissary sergeant, Fifth N. H. Vol. Inf. Mustered out Oct. 29, 1864. Deputy secretary of state, N. H., 1877-1887. Editor of State papers, N. H., 1881-1890. Librarian N. H. Historical Society, 1887-1890. M. A., Dartmouth College, 1883. She resides in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Clarence Everett Hammond⁸, b. East Concord, Aug. 6, 1865; d. Sept. 20, 1865.
- ii. Harry Pearl Hammond⁸, b. East Concord, N. H., March 31, 1867. Engaged for several years as chief clerk in preparing for publication the "Revised Record New Hampshire Soldiers and Sailors." Is clerk and treasurer of the C. W. Williams Co., heating and plumbing engineers, Concord, N. H. Private Co. C, Third Regt., N. H. N. G., Feb. 24, 1891; second lieutenant Co. E, Third Regt., N. H. N. G., April 14, 1891; first lieutenant May 16, 1893; resigned Oct. 29, 1894.
- iii. Otis Grant Hammond⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., May 4, 1869. Student at Trinity College, 1888-'90. Clerk to the editor of State papers. First sergeant Co. E, Third Regt., N. H. N. G., May 7, 1891; second lieutenant May 16, 1893; first lieutenant Dec. 28, 1894.
- iv. Winthrop Channing Hammond⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., Aug. 9, 1871. Apothecary, Concord, N. H. Private Co. C, Third Regt., N. H. N. G.; corporal May 7, 1891; brigade bugler; discharged March 2, 1894.

v. Arthur Howard Hammond⁸, b. Manchester, N. H., Dec. 13, 1872; d. Manchester, N. H., Jan. 5, 1873.

1282 Joshua Kimball Abbott⁷ (Betsey Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Dec. 23, 1810; died Cairo, Ill., Feb. 4, 1863; married April 23, 1842, Cynthia H. Storer, born East Berlin, Pa., June 14, 1824. He was sutler of the Thirtieth Regt., Iowa Infantry, and died on his way from the front. His residence was Grand Blanc, Mich.

CHILDREN, BORN IN GRAND BLANC, MICH.

- i. Eliza Jane Abbott⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1843.
 - ii. John Sullivan Abbott⁸, b. March 8, 1845; d. Dec. 5, 1851.
 - iii. Charles Henry Abbott⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1847; m. Esther Rowley Sells of Denver, Col., b. Ohio, Feb. 23, 1854. He is an assayer and lives in Denver, Col. No children.
 - iv. Mary Elizabeth Abbott⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1850; m. Dec. 10, 1884, Frederick Augustus Taylor, b. New York city, Jan. 14, 1846. He is a merchant and resides in San Jose, Cal.
- 2084 v. Cynthia Ellen Abbott⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1852.
- 2085 vi. Eliza Jane Abbott⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1843.

1283 Ann Matilda Abbott⁷ (Betsey Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Oct. 21, 1813; married Jan. 26, 1841, Stephen Hall Parker of North Andover, Mass., born Dec. 16, 1809, died North Andover, Mass., April 19, 1865, son of Winthrop and Lydia Parker.

- CHILDREN.

- 2086 i. Charles Sullivan Parker⁸, b. Oct. 21, 1845.
- ii. Henry Winthrop Parker⁸, b. North Andover, Mass., Oct. 15, 1849. Resides in Des Moines, Iowa. He was admitted to the bar. Is secretary and treasurer of a company manufacturing novelties. Married Oct. 21, 1891, Belle Wagner of Des Moines.
- iii. Frank Abbott Parker⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1852; d. North Andover, Mass., Oct. 12, 1853.

1284 Sarah Dummer Abbott⁷ (Betsey Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., May 29, 1815; married Sept. 21, 1841, William Kelsea,

632 CHARLES H. ABBOTT⁷ OF MUSCATINE, IOWA.

born Boston, Mass., May 12, 1815, died Nashville, Tenn., 1890. He was a stereotyper. She resides in Nashville, Tenn.

CHILDREN.

- 2087 i. Elizabeth Abbott Kelsea⁸, b. Concord, N. H., Jan. 26, 1843.
 ii. Frank Everett Kelsea⁸, b. Athens, Ga., Aug. 19, 1853; d. Nashville, Tenn., April 11, 1873.

1285 Charles Henry Abbott⁷ (Betsey Kimball⁶, Phineas⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Concord, N. H., Feb. 25, 1819; married 1853, Julia A. Beach, died Colorado Springs, daughter of John Beach of Flint, Mich. He went West at the age of fifteen years and settled in Michigan, where he lived until 1850, when he removed to Louisa Co., Iowa. He opened a land agency office and afterwards a banking house in Muscatine, Iowa. He was appointed colonel of the 30th Iowa Inf't. Aug. 10, 1862, and was mustered in Sept. 23, 1862. He possessed the confidence of his superiors and was placed in positions of danger and responsibility, being in command of a brigade at the time of his death. He was killed May 22, 1863, while leading a charge of his brigade on the works in the rear of Vicksburg.

CHILDREN.

- i. George Abbott⁸, d. at Colorado Springs; m. —. No children.
 ii. Charles Henry Abbott⁸, m. —. Deceased.

1286 Hazen Kimball⁷ (James S.⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Hampstead, N. H., March 21, 1812; died Solans Co., Cal., May 9, 1886; married May 31, 1841, Derinda Clark, born May 4, 1819, died May 7, 1886, daughter of Gardner and Delta (Farrar) Clark of Livonia, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Helen Adelaide⁸, b. Hancock Co., Ill., Feb. 16, 1842; m. Nov. 10, 1886, Frank S. Alling of Tacoma, Wash.
 ii. George Hazen⁸, b. Hancock Co., Ill., Oct. 3, 1843.
 iii. Gardner Clark⁸. Resides in San Francisco, Cal.
 2038 iv. Leonidas Frank⁸, b. San Francisco, May 1, 1855.

1287 Mehitabel Kimball⁷ (Rufus⁶, Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³,

Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., Dec. 2, 1826; married Dec. 14, 1851, Hiram A. Pearson of Haverhill, Mass., son of Thomas Pearson. Resides in Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Onarina Lucy Pearson⁸, b. March 10, 1853.
- ii. Byron Greenough Pearson⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1856.

1288 Ann Maria Kimball⁷ (Rufus⁶, Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Haverhill, Mass., July 30, 1829; married Dec. 14, 1851, Melvin B. Flanders, son of Timothy Flanders of Haverhill, Mass. Resides in Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Annie Sawyer Flanders⁸, d. young.
- ii. Fred Kimball Flanders⁸, b. May 19, 1859.

1289 Charles Henry Kimball⁷ (Rufus⁶, Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 30, 1832; died Oct. 3, 1862; married March 10, 1851, Ann E. Harmon of Haverhill, daughter of Benjamin Harmon. He enlisted in the army and was wounded at Antietam and died of his wounds at Baltimore, Md. His widow married Nov. 15, 1863, David Simpson of Boston.

CHILDREN.

- i. Anna White⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1852. She was adopted by William M. and Mary E. Copeland Oct., 1862.
- ii. Florence Campbell⁸, b. Oct. 4, 1855; d. March 28, 1869.
- iii. Charles Henry⁸, b. April 21, 1859; m. July 24, 1888, Josephine L. Harris. Resides in Boston, Mass.

1290 Daniel Smith Kimball⁷ (Warren⁶, Daniel⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Jan. 2, 1839; married June 22, 1869, Adrianna Martena Smith, born Bridgton, Me., Oct. 19, 1845, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Mary (Wilson) Smith. He served in the Massachusetts soldiers in the War of the Rebellion, enlisting as a private in 1862. He was mustered out as a lieutenant in 1865. He was a member of the Massachusetts legislature in 1879, member of the city council of Haverhill in 1883, and alderman of Haverhill in 1884. Resides in Haverhill.

CHILDREN.

- i. Henry Smith⁸, b. Aug. 23, 1871. He is an architect and draughtsman.
- ii. Ralph Haseltine⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1879.

1291 Charles Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Oliver⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., April 18, 1822; married Aug., 1844, Celinda Jane Hazeltine, born July 31, 1825. He resides near the depot in Salem, N. H. Is a farmer. He is a member of the Methodist church. Is a Democrat and has served as a selectman. He was a representative in the New Hampshire legislature 1891-'93.

CHILDREN, BORN IN SALEM, N. H.

- i. Aroline Francena⁸, b. Jan. 18, 1845; m. Walter Woodbury.
- 2089 ii. Charles Franklin⁸, b. March 15, 1853. Resides in Salem, N. H.
- iii. Nellie E.⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1861. Resides in Salem.

1292 Washington Kimball⁷ (Joseph⁶, Oliver⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Sept. 11, 1817; died —; married Sept. 13, 1838, Lavinia Merrill, born Oct. 13, 1819. Resided in Salem, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Rufina Melitable⁸, b. April 3, 1840; m. May 19, 1860, George W. Thurlow of Methuen, Mass.
- 2090 ii. Charles Gilman⁸, b. April 25, 1842; d. Dec. 30, 1875.
- iii. Albert⁸, b. April 13, 1844; d. Aug. 2, 1864, at Andersonville, Ga., where he was a prisoner of war.
- iv. Washington Allen⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1847; d. April 14, 1847.
- 2091 v. Gilbert F.⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1848.
- vi. Washington Amos⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1854; m. June 24, 1881, Adele Gibson of Juniata, Pa., b. Oct. 4, 1854.
- vii. Milan Harris⁸, b. March 7, 1858; m. Nov. 25, 1882, Mary E. Askey. Resides in Salem, N. H., with his parents.

1293 Henry Woodbury Kimball⁷ (Alva⁶, John⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Boston, Mass., June 8, 1831; married May 16, 1856, Elsie Andrews, born Feb. 15, 1833. He resides in Boston and is an appraiser in the custom house.

CHILDREN.

- i. George H.⁸, b. Boston July 29, 1857; d. April 8, 1891; m. Nov. 24, 1887, Alice H. Martin, b. 1854.
- 2092 ii. Frank⁸, b. Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 25, 1860; m. Nov. 26, 1883, Lucia M. Rolins of Boston, Mass.
- iii. Alvah⁸, b. Everett, Mass., June 24, 1871.

1294 Alva O. Kimball⁷ (Alva⁶, John⁵, Oliver⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Salem, N. H., Feb. 20, 1841; died Haverhill, Mass., April 22, 1879; married Sept. 1, 1864, Jennie A. Brown. Resided in Haverhill.

CHILD.

- i. Alice A.⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1870.

1295 Albion Parrs Kimball⁷ (Seth Webb⁶, Solomon⁵, Solomon⁴, Robert³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Deer Isle, Me., Aug. 3, 1837; married 1863, Margaret Blether, born March 31, 1845, daughter of Eben and Margaret (Coombs) Blether.

CHILDREN.

- i. Charles Edwin⁸, b. Charlestown, Me., Jan. 31, 1866.
- ii. Eben Blether⁸, b. Bradford, Me., May 6, 1879.

1296 Samuel Kimball⁷ (James⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Charlestown, Mass., Sept. 18, 1813; married Elizabeth Smith. Resided in Wakefield, Mass.

CHILD.

- 2093 i. James H.⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1844.

1297 Robert D. Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Henuiker, N. H., Feb. 3, 1819; died Boston, Mass., Dec. 31, 1855; married Mary ——. Resided in Boston, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Martha Ann⁸, b. April 27, 1852.

1298 Lafayette Kimball⁷ (Hezekiah⁶, Joshua⁵, James⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born June 24, 1824; married at Guilford, Feb. 25, 1849, Mary Grover, daughter of Zebulon Parsons and Mary (Morgan) Grover of Guilford, Me. He served in the

Civil War in Co. H, 16th Regt. Mass. Vols. Was honorably discharged and pensioned. He was a master carpenter and builder and lived in Malden, Groton, and Waltham, Mass., and Steubenville and Cleveland, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 2094 i. George Henry⁸, b. Dec. 8, 1849.
 ii. Flora Friend⁸, b. Maplewood, Malden, Mass., Dec. 27, 1854;
 m. Dec. 17, 1880, Albert W. Johnson, Cleveland, O.
 iii. Mamie Frances⁸, b. Maplewood, Malden, Mass., June 11,
 1860; m. Jan. 4, 1881, William J. Bliss of Cleveland, O.
 iv. Charles Lincoln⁸, b. Maplewood, Malden, Mass., Oct. 16,
 1864; d. Maplewood, Aug. 11, 1875.

1299 Herman Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 3, 1802; died Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 4, 1886; married 1829, Harriet Day, from whom he was divorced; married 2d, Dec. 19, 1853, Cynthia Merrill, born Nov. 16, 1823, died May 11, 1892. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary W.⁸, b. Jan., 1838; d. Sept. 30, 1848.
 ii. Sarah G.⁸, b. Nov. 15, 1855; deceased; m. June 16, 1875,
 W. Monroe Nichols of Haverhill, Mass.
 iii. Emily H.⁸, b. Dec. 27, 1858; d. Sept. 24, 1862.
 iv. Asa M.⁸, b. March 12, 1862; m. May 29, 1887, Carrie O.
 Little.
 v. Eliza J.⁸, b. April 23, 1866.

1300 Asa Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 18, 1805; died Boxford, Mass., Sept. 1, 1887; married Salome Hammond; married 2d, Sept. 22, 1862, Judith Weed of Amesbury, Mass., who survived him. He resided in Boxford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. Amanda⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1838; m. — Cutter.
 ii. Emeline C.⁸, b. 1841; m. April 21, 1870, Daniel French
 Gardner.
 iii. Sarah P.⁸, d. May 15, 1854.
 iv. Esther⁸.

1301 Albert Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³,

Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 31, 1812; married Nov. 9, 1836, Elizabeth Ingersoll Day, born April 13, 1815, daughter of John and Mary (Tyler) Day. They live in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2095 i. Albert Leburton⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1837; d. Feb. 21, 1889.
 ii. Emma Arabella⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1840; m. Oct. 17, 1867, Henry A. Bodwell of Andover, Mass.
 iii. Anna Jane⁸, b. April 10, 1842; m. April 10, 1862, Fred Davis Brooks of Haverhill, Mass., b. 1832.
 iv. Edwin Coolidge⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1850. He is a director of European excursion parties.

1302 David Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 24, 1816; died Aug. 6, 1872; married May 18, 1842, Mehitable Messer Kimball, born April 6, 1818, died Feb. 11, 1859, daughter of Frederick and Azuba Kimball of Methuen, Mass.; married 2d, Mary Ann Hoyt. Resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. William Allison⁸, b. July 7, 1843.
 ii. Seymour M.⁸, b. 1851; d. March 11, 1853.
 iii. Fred Davis⁸, b. June 28, 1859; d. Sept. 20, 1863.

1303 Gilbert Kimball⁷ (Asa⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Bradford, Mass., July 1, 1819; died May 6, 1891; married Jan. 10, 1855, Sarah Scribner, born Fremont, N. H., July 31, 1833, daughter of Elisha and Matilda Scribner. He was a tailor and resided in Bradford, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 2096 i. Nellie M.⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1856.
 ii. Benning Scribner⁸, b. Oct. 2, 1859.
 iii. Frank Scott⁸, b. Nov. 30, 1859; m. Aug. 26, 1893, Margaret F. Landers, b. Bangor, Me., 1872, daughter of John and Mary (Maguire) Landers. He is a foreman in a shoe factory and lives in Haverhill, Mass.

1304 Leverett Kimball⁷ (Eliphalet⁶, Timothy⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Sept. 16, 1816; married Mary Lowe Stevens, born Castine, Me., Oct. 14, 1824. He is

a jeweller in Haverhill, Mass., and resides in Bradford, Mass., where he has been one of the selectmen.

CHILD.

- i. Wallace Lowe⁸, b. June 2, 1853; m. Oct. 14, 1886, Mary Louisa West, b. 1852, daughter of Orestes West of Bradford, Mass. He is a jeweller in Haverhill, Mass. Resides in Bradford, Mass., where he served several years on the school board.

1305 William Kimball⁷ (Daniel⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Sept. 13, 1796; married Elizabeth K. Simpson. Resided in Pembroke, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Sarah⁸.
- ii. Mary⁸.
- iii. Rebecca⁸.
- iv. Fanny⁸.
- v. Betsey⁸.
- vi. William H.⁸, b. 1828; d. Sept. 28, 1878.
- vii. George⁸.

1306 Asa Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., March 8, 1808; died Lancaster, N. H., Aug. 15, 1848; married Dec. 27, 1840. Comfort Moore, born July 13, 1812.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Abby⁸, b. Jan. 5, 1843; m. June 6, 1870, Frederick George Fletcher, b. Dec. 26, 1842. Resides Muskegon, Ill.
- ii. Joseph Lewis⁸, b. Lancaster, N. H., March 8, 1847; d. June 11, 1849.

1307 Perkins Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., March 7, 1810; died Hopkinton, N. H., Dec. 15, 1876; married May 10, 1836. Lydia Reed Wilde, born July 16, 1815, died Concord, N. H., Sept. 21, 1847; married 2d, May 3, 1848, Servilla Mason, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Reed Mason.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Shackford⁸, b. March 18, 1837; d. 1838.
- ii. Mary Frances⁸, b. Oct. 10, 1840; d. 1846.
- iii. Sarah Underwood⁸, b. July 11, 1847; never married; lived in Hopkinton, N. H., with her step-mother in 1892.



J. S. Kimball

1308 John Shackford Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴, Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., April 28, 1812; died Boston, Mass., April 19, 1888; married Oct. 15, 1843, Mary Elbridge Stevens, born Jan. 16, 1818. His early education was obtained at New Hampton Academy. While a student there he became one of the founders of the "Social Fraternity Library." After leaving the academy he was employed for some time in a bakery at Concord, N. H. He left this place to enter the printing office of Hill and Sherburn at Concord, where he learned book and job work. He was afterwards in the office of Hill and Barton. He became noted as a card printer, and introduced enamelled work. He afterwards spent some time in the Franklin Book Store at Concord, leaving there to enter the postoffice at Portland, Me., where he spent three years. While in Portland he commenced the study of law with Mr. Haynes, who was district attorney for Cumberland Co. He continued his studies in the Harvard Law School at Cambridge, Mass., and finished his preparatory course in the office of Robert Rantoul of Boston, who was celebrated as a lawyer. After his admission to the bar he was for six years in partnership with Mr. Rantoul. On account of the failure of his health he was compelled to abandon the practice of the law. About the year 1838 he became a partner in the firm of Kimball and Chase of Burlington, Iowa, succeeding to the interest of his brother, Joseph L. Kimball. About 1840 Mr. Chase died and Samuel B. Wright, Mr. Kimball's brother-in-law, who had married Mary Lewis Kimball, entered the firm, the firm name being changed to J. S. Kimball & Co. This firm became noted as wholesale dealers in dry goods and groceries, both in the East and West, doing the largest business of any concern of its class in its section of the country. Mr. Kimball became known as one of the most skillful buyers in the trade. In 1865 he retired from active business, disposing of his interest to William Bell of Salt Lake City, Utah. The business was continued under the firm name of Wright, Bell, Chamberlin & Co. He resided in Boston, Mass., till about 1854. He then purchased an estate in Hopkinton, N. H.,

where he became a legal resident. He represented Hopkinton in the state legislature in 1866 and 1867. Gov. Walter Harri-
man appointed him colonel on his staff, which position he
accepted and filled during the governor's term of office.

CHILDREN.

- 2097 i. John Stevens⁸, b. Boston, Mass., July 31, 1845.
ii. Robert Rantoul⁸, b. South Boston, Mass., March 7, 1849;
m. Oct., 1872, Ella Louisa Currier.
iii. Mary Grace⁸, b. Boston, Mass., Oct. 9, 1853.
iv. Kate Pearl⁸, b. Boston, Mass., Jan. 3, 1856.
2098 v. George Alexander Stevens⁸, b. Boston, Nov. 26, 1859.

1309 Abigail Perkins Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴,
Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., Oct.
15, 1816; married William R. Huntoon. Resides in Omaha,
Neb.

CHILDREN.

- i. John Kimball Huntoon⁸, b. Aug. 7, 1840.
ii. William Perkins Huntoon⁸, b. May 16, 1842.
iii. Sylvester Asa Huntoon⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1843.

1310 Sarah Towle Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴,
Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born in Pembroke, N. H., May
5, 1819; married Dec. 31, 1839, Timothy Colby, born Nov.
18, 1816, died Dec. 19, 1880. Resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. Joseph Kimball Colby⁸, b. Oct., 1840; m. Mary A. Gleason.
ii. Annie Augusta Colby⁸, b. March 29, 1845; m. A. Perley
Fitch.
iii. George Henry Colby⁸, b. Sept. 5, 1848; never married.
iv. William Bryam Colby⁸, b. Oct. 12, 1854; d. April 21, 1855.

1311 Mary Lewis Kimball⁷ (David⁶, Michael⁵, Edmund⁴,
Samuel³, Benjamin², Richard¹) born Oct., 1821; married Samuel
B. Wright, who died about 1871. She resides in Burlington,
Iowa.

CHILDREN.

- i. Martha Baxter Wright⁸.
ii. Harriet Eliza Wright⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1846.
iii. Samuel Baxter Wright⁸.

GC
927 2
1< 5 6 3 4
v 1

3122 1

